

Gc
929.2
F75f
1157660

M. L.

h8
12

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

✓

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01239 8027

F O R D
H I S T O R Y A N D G E N E A L O G Y
INCLUDING ALLIED FAMILIES

ONE LINE OF DESCENDENTS OF

W I L L I A M F O R D

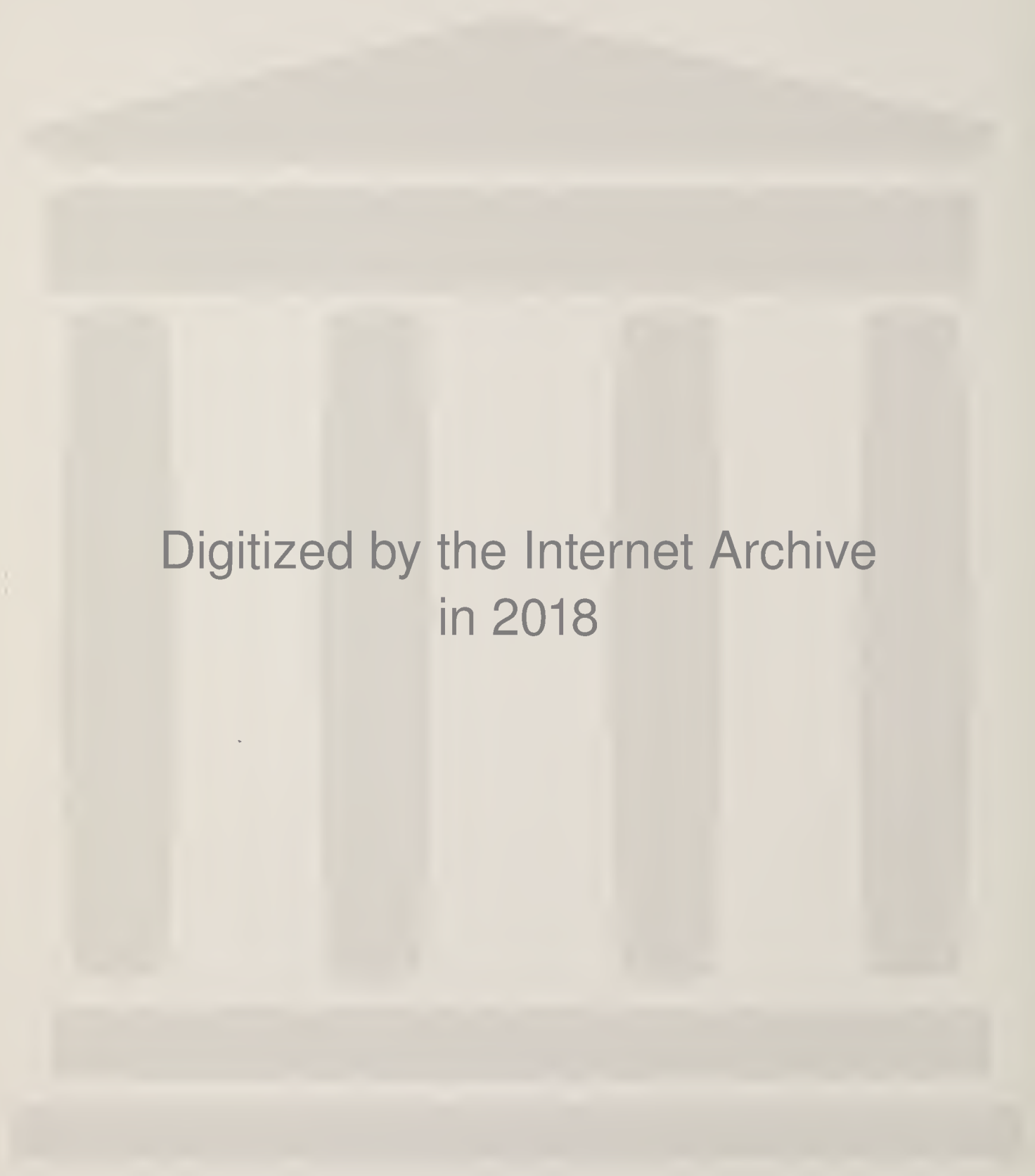
WHO LANDED AT PLYMOUTH, MASSACHUSETTS, NOVEMBER 20, 1621

Compiled By

Frederick William¹⁰ Ford

Oak Ridge, Tennessee

--1960--



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

<https://archive.org/details/fordhistorygenea00ford>

F O R E W O R D

1157660

I have wondered why I or any other person spends time, energy and expense in tracing the genealogical records of one's family. When all the various highways and byways have been explored to their apparent blind ends, and charts have been made to set forth names, dates, places and significant events in chronological sequence, what has actually been accomplished and what value is the end product? Dollar-wise--not a penny. Thrill-wise--well, that is something different. You have satisfied, to some extent, an inner urge to find some of the roots from which you have sprung; you have lived briefly with those who braved an unknown ocean, an uncharted coast and an unexplored country; you have seen them conquer the forests and the hostile Indians who dwelt therein; you have gloried in their attaining of religious freedom, and in the struggles out of which a government of free men was born. And you realize that, even though few of them stood out among their peers, each did his or her part in giving us our heritage--this Nation, this land and the institutions we love.

I recall quite vividly one Sunday, nearly fifty years ago, when my Dad and I were walking back to Medford, Massachusetts, from Somerville, where we had visited my grandmother and grandfather Ford. My grandmother, who was one of the most patriotic souls I have ever known, had that day berated my Dad for not having joined the Sons of the American Revolution or some other patriotic organization. (She had been interested in the D.A.R. and was a charter member of the Williard C. Kinsley Relief Corps, GAR, Somerville, Mass.) I asked a couple of typical 'teen-age' questions, "Are you eligible?" - then after he answered in the affirmative, "Well, why haven't you joined?" His reply, I've never forgotten--"Son, we all have ancestors, we cannot help ourselves. But it does not make one damn bit of difference in this world what they did, it's what you do that counts, forget it, it's all tommyrot!"

Those words of admonition spoken about 1908, '09, or '10, stayed with me until about 1948, when Colonel Fred B. Rogers of California wrote to request information from my Dad concerning Dad's grandfather's forebears. Colonel Rogers was writing a biography of one of my Dad's great uncles. Well, Mother forwarded the letter to me for reply as I had been given the family records kept by my grandparents. The dusting off of these records, the fitting in of the pieces, and my request for and receipt from Hannibal C.⁸ Ford of Great Neck, Long Island, New York, of additional information intrigued me no end. In fact, the interesting correspondences which grew from these inquiries recalled to mind certain childhood memories and experiences and contributed to my dereliction from Dad's advice.

There are few of my generation who have heard through only one extra mouth stories of the American Revolution. However, my grandmother Ford spent her girlhood in Norway, Maine, to which town her grandparents had come from Massachusetts to settle revolutionary land grants. John Needham, her grandfather, and Jacob Frost, her great uncle, both white-haired veterans of the Revolutionary War, told her of their experiences in the Continental Army and those of her great grandfather, Jonathan Shed, and great uncle Lemuel Shed. Naturally, such tales, told first-hand, made a vivid impression upon the mind of a girl of 8 to 12 years of age. The imprint was still vivid when 60 to 70 years later she recounted the stories to me.

I saw Lemuel Shed, not as her great uncle, but as a bodyguard to General George Washington, carrying some important messages from his chief to General Gates, just prior to the Battle of Saratoga that spelled defeat for Burgoyne, October 17, 1777; and I thrilled at Lemuel's narrow escape when his horse was shot out from under him. My flesh fairly crawled as she recounted Uncle Jacob Frost's tale: how he was wounded in the Battle of Bunker Hill by a musket ball in the hip; taken prisoner by the British and imprisoned for several months in Halifax, Nova Scotia; how he and two companions escaped by removing a stone from the prison wall--but had to leave a comrade who was too large to get through the hole; the British searchers eating their lunch on the fallen tree under which Jacob was concealed; how, thanks to his companions, who often had to carry him, and to the roots and berries that composed their diet, the long trek back to the Army, outside of Boston, was completed; and then, when Jacob was an old man and the musket ball had worked out close to the surface, her own father, Thomas Jefferson Needham, had removed it. At this point of the story, my grandmother would reach into a sewing cabinet drawer, take out a little chamois bag and dump into my trembling hand that very musket ball. (Did anyone mention goose pimples?)

She told me too of John Needham, her grandfather, and Jonathan Shed, her great grandfather, who were among those who, from tree and stone wall, harrassed the British in their retreat from Concord to Boston on that historic day--April 19, 1775. From her grandmother Stevens whose life had overlapped the lives of her grandfather Joseph and her great uncles, Jonas, Jr., Joel, Nathaniel and Noel, she heard and retold to my grandmother the story of Valley Forge and the unfortunate Penobscott Expedition.

Her life spanned the Civil War. She was proud of her brother, George, who enlisted as a lad of 17 in the 14th Maine Infantry and was taken prisoner by the Confederates and died at the Ship Island, Mississippi prison; of her cousin, Sumner K. Needham, who enlisted in the 6th Massachusetts Regiment (the same regiment in which their grandfather had served in the Revolution) and was one of the three killed when that regiment was fired upon by a mob as it was marching through Baltimore on April 19, 1862; of his being given the first military funeral of the war in New England; of the monument erected to his memory by his hometown, Lawrence, Massachusetts; and the naming of its G.A.R. post the Sumner K. Needham Post. William Oscar Needham, another cousin whom I also knew, went out as a corporal in the Company G of the 31st Maine Regiment, and returned to Norway, Maine, where he remained a "successful" bachelor, working as a fishing and hunting guide and drawing a pension until his death in the late Twenties.

Then, too, my grandfather Ford, the lover and writer of woods, fields and streams, would occasionally tell me of the tales handed down to him; of his great grandfather, Hezekiah Ford, who served in a Connecticut Regiment in '75 or '76; and of his great, great grandfather, Amos Ford, who served in the French and Indian Wars. He spoke too of a Capt. Samuel Morey, some sort of a great uncle, who developed, built and operated a steamboat on the Connecticut River, near Piermont, New Hampshire, in 1793, nine years before Fulton launched the Clarendon on the Hudson River in 1802. He showed, in fact, he gave me clippings which substantiated the Morey story.

Undoubtedly, all of these tales, dormant for many years, were partially revived by my own service in World War I, and were again brought to mind in answering Colonel Rogers' request and through the kindly cooperation and encouragement of Hannibal C. Ford. My Dad was justly proud of his heritage, notwithstanding the previously mentioned admonition to me. That advice to a lad of high school age was sound and served its purpose. His grip was firm, his head up and his shoulders back as I left for Plattsburg, New York, in May of 1917. I knew that he felt that I was keeping the faith, and I am certain that, in these troubled times, he would approve and enjoy this compilation of his family records--records that show generation after generation of forebears who helped kindle and keep bright America's flame of freedom.

It would not be fitting to close this foreword without acknowledging the kindly assistance which has made possible this compilation. My grandmother and grandfather, Julia (Needham) and William A.⁸ Ford, left with me the memories above noted as well as many written records of the sixth, seventh and eighth generations, and material on the collateral lines. Yet, it would have been difficult to reconstruct these first five generations and, in fact, I probably would not have commenced this compilation without the friendly advice and cooperation of Hannibal C. Ford. All descendents of William Ford of the Fortune should be eternally grateful to him for the wonderful records which he has painstakingly assembled since 1938. He made available to me copies of the 17 charts on which are carefully set forth over 9000 (nine thousand) descendents of William¹; also, the individual sheets he had made up for the first four generations in my line and which formed the basis from which I commenced my work.

Likewise, Hannibal would have found his work far more difficult had it not been for the original research into the Ford history which was made by Dr. Corydon⁸ Ford (1815-1894), a professor of Anatomy at the University of Michigan. Dr. Ford, during the horse and buggy days prior to the Civil War, traced about 1200 (twelve hundred) descendents of William¹ Ford, piecing together his information from incomplete town records, family Bibles, and from the grandchildren, and great grandchildren of early generations. A copy of Dr. Ford's work had been handed down to William Foord of Litchfield, Connecticut, (his family still retains the old spelling of the name). Mr. Foord, in turn, graciously provided Hannibal C. Ford with a copy in 1938.

It was through the "Family Record Book," lovingly maintained by Elmira Rosabella⁸ (Ella Ford) Dunlap (1847-1939), of Ione, California, that the descendents of Richard Heman⁷ Ford were traced and the history of that branch brought up-to-date. This record book was made available to me through the courtesy of Francis Marion⁹ Dunlap, "Cousin Ella's" son. Eugenie (Arnot)⁹ Rice, daughter of Anna Melissa⁸ (Ford) Arnot and a niece of Ella Ford Dunlap, was also most helpful in furnishing information and putting me in touch with the Arnot family.

The ninth to the twelfth generations did not necessitate too great an effort--most of the people are here today and responded to my request or there is a written record for my use.

Goodspeed 112.50

The history of the collateral families, such as the forebears of Julia (Needham) Ford, and of Abiah (Eastman) Ford have been assembled from the very incomplete records of my grandparents, from records kept by my grandmother's nieces, Sadie (Russell) Goodwin and Ina Russell, and expanded many times through family genealogies, from histories and vital records borrowed from the New England Historic Genealogical Society, with the assistance of the Society's most cooperative and helpful staff.

To my secretary, Mrs. Robert (Alice) Watson, who has spent many off-hours typing the final sheets for the original reproduction, and to all others who have in any way assisted me in the compilation, I offer my sincerest thanks and acknowledgement. I am especially grateful to my wife, Winifred (Pickham) Ford, who helped in the detailed research and tabulation--from scraping lichen and moss off old headstones, taking pictures of various markers, gravestones and monuments, aiding in searching the various record books to learn "who belonged to whom," typing many letters and copying church and town records,--and did not begrudge too much the attention given to dead ancestors, attention really her due as an attractive, a loving and a live wife.

This second reproduction corrects certain minor errors, includes additional data and substantiations found between July 1954, and November 1960.

Fred W Ford
January 1961

C O N T E N T S

	Page
Preface.....	i-iv
Table of Contents	v-ix
Illustrations	x
Some Ford History	1-10
Ford Master Chart by Hannibal C. ⁸ Ford	11
Chart Showing All Descendents of William Churchill ⁶ Ford.....	12
Family Records of Ford, "Widdo" Martha	13
Ford, William ¹	14
Ford, William ²	15
Ford, Michael ²	16
Ford, Margaret ²	17
Ford, Millicent ²	17
Ford, John ³	18
Ford, Mercy ³	18
Ford, Josiah ³	19
Ford, Joseph ³	20
Ford, Sarah ³	21
Ford, Mary ³	21
Ford, Margaret ³	22
Ford, Experience ³	22
Ford, Bethia ³	22
Ford, John ⁴	23
Ford, Ruth ⁴	24
Ford, Obidiah ⁴	25
Ford, Tabitha ⁴	25
Ford, Joseph ⁴	26
Ford, Amos ⁴	27
Ford, Jesse ⁴	28
Ford, Noah ⁵	29
Ford, Hezekiah ⁵	30
Ford, William ⁵	31
Ford, Rebecca ⁵	32
Ford, Thaddeus ⁵	32
Ford, Oliver ⁵	33
Ford, Hezekiah ⁶	34
Ford, Joseph ⁶	35
Ford, Deborah ⁶	36
Ford, Amos ⁶	36
Ford, Noah ⁶	36
Ford, Wm. Churchill ⁶	37
Ford, Heman ⁶	38
Ford, David ⁶	39
Ford, Jonathan ⁶	39
Ford, William ⁷	40
Ford, Richard Heman ⁷	41
Ford, Henry Lewis ⁷	42
Ford, Noah Eastman ⁷	43
Ford, Wm. Asahel ⁸	44

	Page
Family Records of Ford, Elmira Rosabelle ⁸	45
Ford, Anna Mellisa ⁸	46
Ford, Henry Lambert ⁸	47
Ford, Frederick Wm. ⁹	48
Dunlap, Ethel May ⁹	49
Dunlap, Francis Marion ⁹	49
Dunlap, Florence Isabelle ⁹	50
Dunlap, Fred Sherwin ⁹	51
Dunlap, Helen Jasper ⁹	52
Arnot, Marie Eugenia ⁹	53
Arnot, Laure Amanda ⁹	54
Arnot, John Paul ⁹	55
Arnot, Stanley Lincoln ⁹	55
Arnot, Nathaniel ⁹	56
Arnot, Philip Howard ⁹	57
Ford, Lillian ¹⁰	58
Ford, Ruth ¹⁰	58
Ford, Frederick Wm. ¹⁰	59
Ford, Esther ¹⁰	60
Ford, Mae ¹⁰	60
Ford, George Harvey ¹⁰	61
Ford, Theo. Fischer ¹⁰	61
Smith, Esther Harvey ¹¹	62
Musser, Ella Murrell ¹⁰	63
Musser, Harold W. ¹⁰	63
Dunlap, Helen R. ¹⁰	64
Dunlap, George Wesley ¹⁰	65
Dunlap, James Early ¹⁵	66
Dunlap, Jack Sherwin ¹⁰	66
Arnot, Jane ¹⁰	67
Arnot, Barbara Anne ¹⁰	67
Ford, Marjorie Mae ¹¹	68
Ford, Nancy Camille ¹¹	69
Explanatory Notes	70
Family Records of Dingley, John ¹	71
Chart of Ancestors of Lois ³ Stetson	72
Family Records of Stetson, Robert ¹	73
Stetson, Joseph ²	74
Chart of Ancestors of Rebecca ⁴ Churchill	75
Family Records of Churchill, John ¹	76
Churchill, William ²	77
Churchill, William ³	78
Bryant, Stephen ¹	79
Bryant, John ²	80
Shaw, John ¹	81
Chart of Ancestors of Deborah ⁴ Chandler	82
Family Records of Chandler, Edmund ¹	83
Chandler, Benjamin ²	84
Chandler, Joseph ³	85
Buck, John ¹	86
Bonney, Thomas ¹	87
Bonney, John ²	88

	Page
Family Records of Eastman, Roger ¹	89
Chart of Ancestors of Abiah ⁶ Eastman	90-91
Family Records of Eastman, Thomas ²	92
Eastman, Jonathan ³	93
Eastman, Richard ⁴	94
Eastman, Richard ⁵	95
Green, Peter	96
Osgood, Christopher	97
The English Forebears of the Lovejoy Family	98
Family Records of Lovejoy, John ¹	99
Lovejoy, William ²	100
Lovejoy, Henry ³	101
Farnum, Ralph ¹	102
Farnum, Ralph ²	103
Farnum, Ralph ³	104
Holt, Nicholas ¹	105
Holt, Nicholas ²	106
Holt, Nicholas ³	107
Holt, Benjamin ⁴	108
Manning, Wm. ¹⁻²	109
Manning, Samuel ³	110
Frye, Edmund ¹	111
Frye, John ²	112
Frye, James ³	113
Bridges, Edmund ¹	114
Bridges, John ²	115
Bridges, James ³	116
The Russ Family	117
Chart of Ancestors of Sophronia D. Russ	118-119
Family Records of Russ, John ⁴	120
Russ, Hazael ⁵	121
The Palmer Family	122
The Phelps Family	123-124
Family Records of Phelps, William ¹	125
Phelps, Timothy ²	126
Phelps, Nathaniel ³	127
Phelps, Nathaniel ⁴	128
Phelps, Samuel ⁵	129
Bissell, John ¹	130
Bissell, Samuel ²	131
Holcomb, Thomas ¹	132
Morey, George ¹	133
Morey, John ²	134
Morey, Linsford ³	135
Morey, Israel ⁴	136
The Lewis Family	137
Family Records of Dewey, Thomas ¹	138
Dewey, Josiah ²	139
Dewey, Nathaniel ³	140
The Needham Family	141

Charts of Ancestors of Julia ⁶ Needham	142-43
Family Records of Needham, John ¹	144
Needham, John ²	145
Needham, John ³	146
Needham, John ⁴	147
Needham, Thom. Jefferson ⁵	148
Needham, Mahala ⁶	149
Jefts, Henry ¹	150
Jefts, Henry ²	151
Baldwin, John ¹	152
Stearns, Isaac ¹	153
Stearns, John ²	154
Stearns, John ³	155
Stearns, Samuel ⁴	156
Bigelow, John ¹	157
Crosby, Thomas ¹	158
Crosby, Simon ²	158
Crosby, Simon ³	159
Crosby, Joseph ⁴	160
Brackett, Richard ¹	161
French, William ¹	162
French, John ²	163
Shed, Daniel ¹	164
Shed, Nathan ²	165
Shed, Nathan ³	166
Shed, Jonathan ⁴	167
Kittridge, John ¹	168
Kittridge, John ²	169
Kittridge, Francis ³	170
Chamberlain, Wm. ¹	171
Stevens, Thomas ¹	172
Stevens, Joseph ²	173
Stevens, Jonas ³	174
Stevens, Joseph ⁴	175
Stevens, Jonas ⁵	176
The Sherman Family	177
Family Records Sherman, John ¹	178
Sherman, Joseph ²	179
Farrar, Jacob ¹	180
Farrar, Jacob ²	181
Farrar, George ³	182
Farrar, Joseph ⁴	183
Hayward, George ¹	184
Hobbs, Jonathan ²	185
Hobbs, John ³	186
Hobbs, Jeremiah ⁴	187
Hobbs, Jonas ⁵	188
The Gilbert Family	189
The Killam Family	190
Family Records of Cogswell, John ¹	191

	Page
Family Records of Cogswell, William ²	192
Cogswell, Adam ³	193
Stimson, George ¹	194
The Robinson Family	195
Family Records of Harvey, George ^{el}	196
Harvey, William ¹	197
Johnston, George ^{el}	198
Horsfall, Frederick	199
Hauenstein, Conrad	200
Papp, Stephen	201
Helms, Ira Lander	202
Ancestors of Ford, Frederick Wm ¹⁰	203
Ford, Wm Churchill ⁶	204
Ford, Joseph ³	205
Eastman, Abiah ⁶	206
Eastman, Jonathan ³	207
Russ, Hazael ⁵	208
Phelps, Lydia ⁶	209
Needham, John ⁴	210
Shed, Mary ⁵	211
Stevens, Jonas ⁵	212
Gilbert, Mary ⁴	213
Hobbs, Mary ⁶	214
Warren, Lydia ⁵	215
Stetson, Lois ³	216
Churchill, Rebecca ⁴	217
Green, Hannah	218
Lovejoy, Mary ⁴	219
Holt, Benjamin ⁴	220
Frye, Sarah ⁴	221
Phelps, Nathaniel ³	222
Bissell, Hannah ³	223
Stearns, John ³	224
Bigelow, Elizabeth ²	225
Crosby, Joseph ⁴	226
French, Sarah ²	227
French, Mary R. ³	228
French, Hannah ³	229
Sherman, Elizabeth ³	230
Farrar, Joseph ⁴	231
Dewey, Nathaniel ³	232
Shed, Daniel ¹	233
Ford, Marjorie ¹¹	234
Ford, Nancy ¹¹	235
Ancestors Serving during Colonial Wars	237-248
Ancestors Serving during Revolutionary War	249-253

ILLUSTRATIONS

	Facing Page
Monument to "Early Settlers At Green Harbor, Mansfield".....	2
Extracts from Will of William ¹ Ford, also Deed Extracts.....	3
Inventory of Estate of William ¹ Ford.....	14
Deed for Part of Homestead from William ¹ to Michael ² Ford.....	16
Sketches of Headstones at Graves of William ² and Joseph ³ Ford.....	20
Old Deed, 1666, Josiah Read et als to William ¹ Ford.....	21
Pictures of Wm Churchill ⁶ , William ⁷ and Wm Asahel ⁸ Ford.....	37
Daguerreotypes of Richard Heman ⁷ , Noah Eastman ⁷ Ford and Descendents.....	40
Pictures of Richard Heman ⁷ Ford and Family.....	41
Pictures of Frederick Wm ⁹ Ford and Family.....	48
Caricatures of Frederick Wm ⁹ Ford.....	49
Pictures of Frederick Wm ¹⁰ Ford and Family.....	59
Sketches of Headstones at Graves of Eastmans and William ⁷ Ford.....	95
Sketch of Needham Monument, Center Norway (Me.) Cemetery.....	141
Deed of Tewkesbury Homestead from John ³ to Son, John ⁴ Needham.....	146
Revolutionary War Pension Certificate of John ⁴ Needham.....	249

SOME FORD HISTORY

Little is known of the English Ancestry of William Ford (formerly spelled "FOORD") who came over to Plymouth, Massachusetts, on the "Fortune" in 1621 and who, with his wife Anna, founded the first Ford family in America. The tradition handed down to me from my grandfather placed the family in the general vicinity of County Devon, England. According to Prince, these Fords were supposed to be descended from the Fords of Fordmore in Moreton, County Hampsted. "Saints and Sinners" does not list the Fords as "Saints" and indicates the Fords came from Southard.

On the other hand, the tradition handed down to Paul G. Ford of Bucksport, Maine, who also claims descent from William Ford, indicated that the Fords were of Scottish descent. Bradford, in his history, "Of Plymouth Plantation," 1620-1647, states that a majority of the Pilgrims came from in and around Yorkshire. Unsubstantiated tradition says that William, his brother John, his father (probably named William) and mother, Martha, were members of the "Leyden Company," that courageous group which, seeking religious freedom, had finally, after several unsuccessful attempts, left England and migrated to Amsterdam, Holland. A year later, February 1609, permission was sought and obtained from the Burgomasters of Leyden and the "Separatists" or Pilgrims, as they were becoming to be known, settled in that city. There they stayed for eleven years, practically in exile, and making scanty livings in the handicrafts, the only occupations open to English emigrants.

The severe conditions under which they labored, the gradual loss of their English customs, and the possibility of Holland's truce with Spain nearing an end, concerned the Pilgrims and they began to look for a new home where they could live an unshackled existence. A decision was finally made and a patent was obtained from the Virginia Company for a location in "Northern Virginia," although Thomas Weston, with whom their leaders, John Robinson, William Brewster, John Carver and William Cushman dealt, apparently had New England in mind when he drove his bargain with them. The "Speedwell", a Dutch vessel of 60 tons, was purchased and their friends in England chartered the "Mayflower," a ship of 180 tons. It had been planned to have the "Speedwell" help transport them to America then remain to service the colonists for fishing and other affairs that might eventuate, and Captain Reynolds and his crew had been engaged for a year.

Finally, in the summer of 1620, the "Speedwell" was made ready and brought to Delfthaven, a sheltered port on a canal about twenty miles south of Leyden. Here, on the last day of July, the Pilgrims embarked and set sail for Southampton, England, to make their rendezvous with the "Mayflower" which was to carry other "Separatists" or Pilgrims to their new home across the sea.

"The Pilgrim Republic," Goodwin, 1866, also Paul G. Ford, in his book, "The Valley of the Shadow," 1953, describe graphically the final activities: the sailing of the two ships on August 15, 1620; the turning back to Dartmouth four days later at the behest of Captain Reynolds of the "Speedwell," the second start and, again, their turning back, this time from three hundred miles beyond Land's Ends to Plymouth, England, when the "Speedwell's" Captain "by collusion and knavery made it appear impossible to make the voyage;" then finally, on September 16, 1620, the sailing of the "Mayflower" with twelve of the passengers from the "Speedwell," but among the eighteen left behind, were the Fords.

The next summer the "Fortune," a ship of 55 tons, was chartered to take the balance of the "Speedwell's" passengers to Plymouth to join their relatives and friends. In the interim, William's father had died, so only the mother and two brothers embarked with thirty-two other passengers.

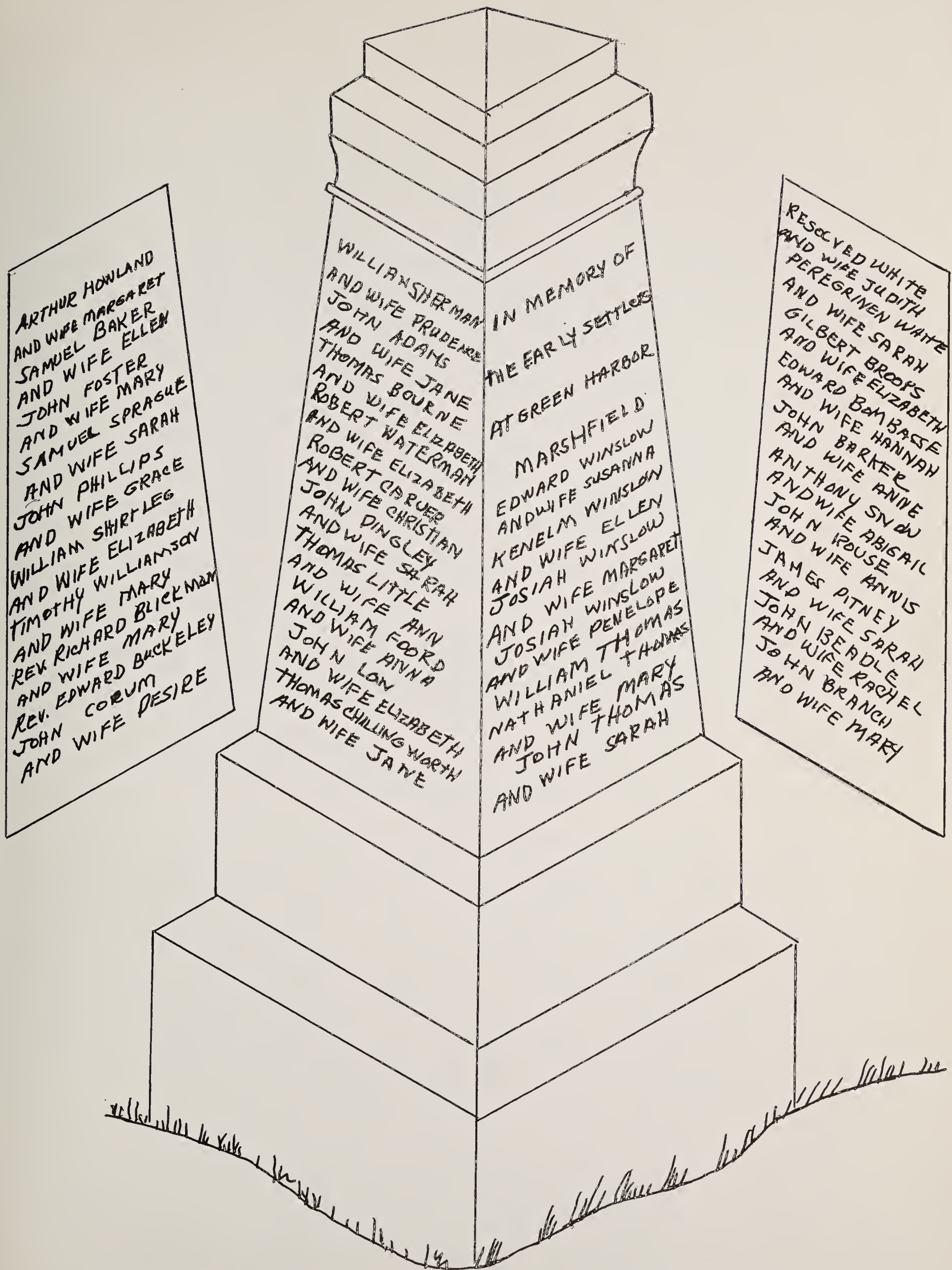
"The Pilgrim Republic," in describing the coming of the "Fortune" states: "On the 19th of November (1621) the Nauset Indians saw a Ship feeling its way into the Cape Harbor, and with wonderful quickness conveyed the intelligence to Plymouth.....they felt not joy, but alarm.....they suspected the strange ship to be French, coming with hostile intentions, for England and France were then at war.....Standish had under him twenty men. Imagine them drawn up in two ranks. In the front rank is seen Governor Bradford and Elder Brewster.....then came Edward Winslow and Issac Allerton, the wise Fuller, the genial John Howland and that young enthusiast John Alden....."

"On November 20th just one year from the day the 'Mayflower' sighted the hills of Cape Cod, their sentry on Fort Hill shouted, 'Sail, ho!' The leaders were alert. The vessel was dimly seen standing out from the Cape, and her course anxiously watched until it was evident that she was heading for Plymouth. Then a cannon was fired from the battery to call in those who had gone to work. Every man fell into his place, and the half dozen boys that could handle a gun went with alacrity to stand by their fathers the stranger drew into the harbor; and when sufficiently near, threw out from her 'ancient staff' the red cross of England. Equally unexpected and joyful was the discovery made that she was the 'Fortune'; a ship of only fifty-five tons, dispatched by their associates,"

"The following is the best list that can be offered. The age at landing and year of death are given when known.

John Adams.....	1633
William Bassett.....	1667
Elizabeth his wife	
Edward Bompasse.....	1684?
Jonathan Brewster (28).....	1659?
Clement Briggs	
Thomas Cushman (14).....	1691
Stephen Dean.....	1634
Philip de la Noye (19) (Delano).....	1681
Widow Martha Ford, and her children:	
William Ford.....	1676
John Ford.....	1693
Martha Ford.....	1684?
Robert Hicks.....	1648
William Palmer.....	1638
William Palmer, Jr	
Thomas Frence (19).....	1674
Moses Simonsen	
John Winslow.....	1674
William Wright.....	1633"

"Died or removed prior to 1627: William Beal, John Cannon, William Connor, Thomas Flavel and son, William Hilton, Bennet Morgan, Thomas Morton, Austin Nicholas, William Pitt, Hugh Statie, James Stewart, William Tench."



Sketch of Monument in the Winslow Cemetery, Marshfield, Mass.

"IN MEMORY OF THE EARLY SETTLERS"

Made by FWF from photograph, Aug. 1950

EXTRACTS FROM WILL

WILLIAM¹ FORD

"The Will of William Foord was recorded at Plymouth, Mass. in the Probate Records, Wills III, Part 2, p. 22 and mentions: 'my beloved wife'; two sons, William and Michael; dau. Margaret, (married); dau. Millicent; oldest grandson, John Foord; and William Carver, grandson of John Carver (husband of Millicent) under 21 years. Son William, was made executor and Thomas Doggett and wife, overseers. The Will was dated the 12th day September, 1676 and was exhibited in the Court of Plymouth, 4th of November 1676. The inventory (see copy on later page) was 'praised' the 18th day of October 1676, amounting to £ 168-04-6 and was sworn to by 'Anna Foord the Relict of William Foord, late of Marshfield, October 30, 1676."

EXTRACTS FROM DEED

WILLIAM² FORD TO JOSEPH³ FORD

"A deed from William Foord to his son, Joseph Foord was recorded at Plymouth County Registry of Deeds, Book XIII, p. 25, and stated in part: 'William Foord, sen'r of Marshfield, County of Plymouth, Province of Massachusetts Bay, Yeoman, in consideration ye love & fatherly affection which I have and do bear to my well beloved son, Joseph Foord of Pembroke.' It deeded several tracts of land 'with what I formerly gave to my son, John Foord, deceased' 'unto son Josiah Foord; wife Sarah; daughters Mercy Thomas, Sarah Jones, Mary Wilder, Margaret Porter, Experience Doggett, Bethia Parker; dated April 5, 1716 and recorded June 19, 1716."

EXTRACTS FROM DEED

WILLIAM² FORD TO PELOG⁴ FORD

"A deed from William² Foord to his grandson, Pelog Foord, was recorded in Plymouth County Registry of Deeds, Book III, p. 24. In it, William Foord, Sen'r of Marshfield, in consideration of 'the tender love and affection I have for & do bear to my well beloved grandson, Pelog Foord of Scituate' 'one half with what I formerly gave to his father, John Foord, deceased, that is to say, of making up that which I formerly gave to my son John' son Josiah Foord, grandchild Mercy Holmes, grandchild Sara Faunce - 'her child is now living' - when 18 years. The deed was dated April 5, 1716 and recorded July 31, 1716." "On July 27, 1737, Thomas Foster, administrator of the estate of Sarah Faunce, deceased, gave a receipt to said Pelog Foord for £ 20 for the use of Jabez Faunce, an infant son of Sarah Faunce, deceased."

William's mother, called the "Widdo" Ford, was one of two women passengers on that voyage and, according to "The Plymouth Adventure," she produced much excitement in Plymouth the next night following their landing by giving birth, many months after her husband's death, to a daughter whom she named for herself, Martha.

In 1624, the "Widdo" Ford counted four in the division of lands (Savage). Later that year, ^{she} married Peter Brown, a "Mayflower" passenger, their marriage being the seventh in the colony (The Pilgrim Republic, p. 278). The immortal John Brown whose body "lies amolding in the grave", was a descendent of this Peter Browne by a second wife.

"William Foord received 4 acres in the division of land, 1624." He settled in Marshfield, Massachusetts, and married an Anna (possibly Winslow) about 1631. They built their home near Havelly Beach at Green Harbor. However, the record shows they first lived in Duxbury. William Ford, the miller, and his brother John Ford were among the pioneers of Duxbury, and "their names are among the founders of that town." Also, William was of Duxbury in 1643 when he was listed as one able to bear arms, and records show that he sold land in Duxbury that same year to an F. West. (Paul G. Ford, "Valley of the Shadow").

About 1640, he formed a partnership with Josiah Winslow, Sr. under the name of Ford and Winslow, and erected a grist mill, said to be the first built in the Colony. Later, William Ford became the sole owner. He was authorized to "build a sufficient mill to grind the corn of the town in 1654" (This quotation shows a discrepancy of 14 years over other records). The mill continued in operation for over 100 years, being rebuilt in 1746 and again in 1812. From 1812 to 1876, it was used as a textile factory and gristmill, and burned down in 1908. A granite monument, erected to mark the site, may be seen on the westerly side of the road from Marshfield to Plymouth just over the line in what is now Duxbury. This mill was later known as "Dunham's Mill" and many years later, Daniel Webster purchased the land on which it was located.

William was chosen deputy to the General Court for 1663. At "the town meeting May 20, 1665, the inhabitants (Marshfield) appointed Lieut. White and William Foord savaious to lay out the tract of land formerly....."etc.

William purchased land from a Josiah Reed in 1666. The deed for this land was handed down through Michael's line to Edward C.⁸ Ford who now lives (1954) on one of the old Ford properties in Marshfield not far from the Edward Winslow House. This deed was witnessed by William's son, Michael and by John Bourne, from which family the town of Bourne was named, Also, Edward C. has a deed dated January 17, 1671, by which William Ford deeded the balance of his property to his son Michael Ford in consideration of which Michael was to provide for his father and mother in their old age. The deed was sworn to before Josiah Winslow, assisted and witnessed by William's son-in-law, John Carver, a nephew to the first governor of the Colony.

The third document handed down to and held by Edward C. Ford is the inventory of William's estate, dated the 18th day of October 1676, made by Samuel Sprague and two others, and sworn to before Josiah Winslow, William's former partner, now governor. This inventory and the two deeds were loaned to Hannibal C.⁸ Ford of Great Neck, Long Island, New York, who made photostatic copies. Through his kindness, copies of these documents are shown in later pages of this compilation. Also, copies have been made and included on a later page of extracts from William¹ Ford's will, also extracts from two deeds from William².

William¹ and his wife Anna are buried in unmarked graves in the old Winslow Burying Grounds near the plots of Edward Winslow and Daniel Webster and close by the impressive granite monument erected "In Memory of the Early Settlers at Green Harbor, Marshfield" and on which William's and Anna's names are inscribed. A sketch made from three photos of this monument is reproduced on a later page. William and his descendents of the early generations appear to have been conscientious, religious men, tillers of the soil, deacons of their churches and active in civic affairs.

William² spent his life in Marshfield, farmed, and continued the operation of the grist mill built by his father. Sarah² Dingley, his wife, was the daughter of John (of Lynn, Sandwich and Marshfield) and Sarah Willingsworth. William was "out on service in the first of Philip's hostilities, 24 June 1675" (Savage). He was a constable of Marshfield in 1666 and we find this interesting item in "The Plymouth Republic" p. 603: "Constable Ford of Marshfield, having arrested Widow Naomi Sylvester, was attacked by her daughters, Naomi and Dinah, who rescued her. As a penalty, their brother, William was forced to pay Ford £ 2." He appears to have been prominent in church affairs and served as deacon of the Marshfield church. He and his wife Sarah are buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery, directly under the "Deacon's Seat" of the old church which was located just a few rods east of the present church. Sketches of their tombstones as well as those marking the graves of Joseph³ and his wife Lois are reproduced on a subsequent page.

Joseph³, a farmer, appears to have been extremely interested in church and public affairs, serving for many years as a selectman of the town. He married Lois³ Stetson of Scituate (Cornet Robert¹ Stetson and Joseph²).

The following extracts from Dr. Corydon⁸ Ford's notes made in 1856 are pertinent: "Marshfield records show that Joseph Ford was active in securing the organization of Pembroke (established Mar. 21, 1712) and the (church) society, and the church records in Pembroke show that he was the first deacon of that church. The town records furnish abundant evidence of his prominence and ability in all public matters for many years. He lived near Hobomack Pond and owned land elsewhere. Many of his descendents still live in the vicinity." (Still true as of August 1950. FWF). "In July 1856, I was at the house of Nathaniel Ford and, as near as I can find out, he lives on the lot which his great grandfather, Deacon Joseph Ford, bought of an Indian Chief in 1698, being among the first settled places in Pembroke, then a part of Marshfield near Hobomack Pond."

"I inquired of Nathaniel Ford, then near 73, what his father's name was; he told me promptly (Wait⁵) and also his grandfather's name (John⁴) but not the name of his great grandfather (Joseph³). I asked the names of the brothers and sisters of his grandfather; he told me promptly and also the order although he did not know there had ever been a record of the family. He said he remembered by the aid of a rhyme which he gave me as follows:

'John and Desire, Ruth and Obidiah;
Tabitha and Joe, Paul can't go;
Amos and Jess, make up the rest.'

I later found this was remembered in Marshfield, and corresponds with the Marshfield records as far as contained." Joseph died in Pembroke, and he and his wife Lois are buried in the Center Pembroke Cemetery.

Pembroke records contain ample evidence of Amos⁴ up to about 1750 when his name disappears from the record. His marriage to Rebecca⁴ Churchill (John¹ Churchill of

of Plymouth, William² of Plymouth and Plympton, and William³ of Plympton) is recorded, also his later marriage to Sarah Bisbee and the births of his first eight children.

Dr. Ford made the following notation relative to his research on Amos: "I found abundant traces of Amos 'till about 1750 when he disappeared and my search was for sometime fruitless, until I ascertained the parentage of Dr. Alvin Ford of Cazenovia, N. Y. I was then led to Cornwall, Conn., and by visiting Cornwall in 1858, I found evidence that Amos removed there about 1754."

"The birth of Noah and Ruth were furnished me by Allen Ford of Orford, N. H., a descendent of Hezekiah (Amos⁴, Hezekiah⁵, Heman⁶, Alden⁷). The birth of 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, I copied in Pembroke in July 1856. The birth of Oliver, I obtained from his son, Jos. D. Ford, living in Cornwall, May 19, 1858."

"In recording the birth of 'Submit' it is stated that her father was dead and I was informed in Cornwall that his death occurred on the way home, or soon after his arrival at the close of his services in the Army in which he was a soldier in the French War. His brother Jesse died 4 years previous." (At Fort Stanwix, 1758).

Hezekiah⁵ grew up in Cornwall, Conn., and married Deborah⁴ Chandler, the daughter of Joseph and Deborah (Bonney) Chandler. (Edmund¹, Benjamin², Joseph³). My grandmother, Julia (Needham) Ford used to say "your grandfather's grandmother on his father's side--this would be Deborah (Chandler) Ford--was a granddaughter or great granddaughter of Priscilla and John Alden." This statement appeared to be corroborated in the Alden genealogy published in the New England Historical and Genealogical Record between 1897 and 1900, and where one finds the statement; "Elizabeth (Alden) Chandler had certainly married Joseph Chandler, who went to Cornwall, Connecticut; was, before he left, guardian for his brother Benjamin who was noncompos....." However, Mr. Bowman (Page 67, Vol. 14, Mayflower Descendent) proves this statement to be in error, and that Joseph who went to Cornwall was a son of Benjamin² and a cousin to Edmund³ Chandler, not his son. Hence, a family tradition was laid to rest.

Both Hezekiah⁵ and his son Hezekiah⁶, served in the American Revolutionary War. Hezekiah⁵ enlisted from Cornwall, Conn., April 1776 for one year in place of his son Joseph, a lad of 16 years who had enlisted. He went out with Capt. Simeon Smith's Co. of Col. Phillip B. Bradley's Battalion, Wadsworth's Connecticut Brigade serving as a private from June until he was captured at Fort Washington in Nov. 1776 and taken prisoner to New York City. He was escorted home in December of January by his son Joseph, being released on his parole of honor not to serve until exchanged. He applied May 26, 1818, for and received a pension of \$8.00 per month payable semi-annually in April and October.

Hezekiah moved his family from Cornwall, Conn., to Piermont, N. H. probably in 1777, for he was of Cornwall in March 1776 when William Churchill was born, and of Piermont in May 1778 when Heman was born. He developed a farm in some bottom land in the northwest part of the town near to the Connecticut River. I viewed (1950) old assessment records of Piermont from 1801 to 1820. They give evidence that Hezekiah was a successful farmer and owned a large, well-stocked farm. Four of his sons were also depicted in these records as owners of farms.

His daughter Carolina is buried in the old River Road Cemetery, her grave being identified by a large, curiously shaped and marked slate headstone. This stone

was broken in the middle and the top half supported by a two-by-four when my wife and I visited the cemetery in August, 1953. According to Sexton Deal of Piermont, the two nearby unmarked graves are undoubtedly those of Hezekiah and Deborah for, according to him, "these graves are Ford graves, and all the other Fords seem to be accounted for, and the two of them died only a few weeks apart in 1819." Many of Hezekiah's children and descendents are buried either in this cemetery or the newer Center Cemetery.

William Churchill⁶ was born in Cornwall, Conn., but as a baby moved with his parents to Piermont, N.H. He was named for his maternal grandfather, William³ Churchill, and not too many records are available concerning him. We find that he farmed in Piermont and South Lancaster, N. H., between about 1805 and 1816, and that he moved to North Conway, N. H., about 1817. He married in 1806, Abiah⁶ Eastman whose parents were of two old New England families: Eastman--Roger¹, Thomas², Jonathan³, Richard⁴, and Richard⁵; and Holt--Nicholas¹, Nicholas², Nicholas³, Benjamin⁴, and Abiah⁵.

Abiah died in 1840 and is buried near her father, Richard⁵ Eastman, in the North Conway Cemetery, located about a mile south of the town. (My wife and I took pictures of these graves in August 1954 and a sketch of them is reproduced on a later page). Shortly after his wife's death, William C. moved to Maine where two of his sons were located. He "hired-out" on farms and lived occasionally with either his son William of Oxford or Richard Heman of Minot. He is buried in an old Minot cemetery (now Mechanic Falls) and his daughter Deborah and two of the children of his son, Richard Heman, are buried close by.

William⁷ was born on his father's farm in South Lancaster and, when he was ten years of age, the family moved to North Conway, N. H. Later he returned to Orford in the Connecticut River Valley where he married Sophronia Dodge Russ, the daughter of Hazael and Lydia⁶ (Phelps) Russ. (Phelps--William¹, Timothy², Nathaniel⁴, Samuel⁵) He successively farmed in Lyme, Orford and Meridith, N. H., and shortly after 1840 moved his family to Oxford, Maine, where he farmed for the rest of his days.

William was very handy with tools, being a so-called "jack-of-all-trades." First as a friendly gesture, later to supplement the family income, he made himself available to the neighbors for miles around to make or repair utensils, furniture and farm equipment. As a result, he became known to that locality (Oxford, Poland, Paris, Norway) as "Tinker" Ford. My grandmother, Julia (Needham) Ford, also my great aunt, Mahala (Needham) Russell, recalled to me their recollections of "Tinker" Ford coming to their home in Norway, Maine to fix something or other. Ina Russell and Sadie (Russell) Goodwin, two of Mahala's daughters, have also related similar stories told to them by their parents.

My dad used to visit William's farm as a boy and had vivid recollections of the old home; of the big barn; of the hazel nut tree out back from which they shook the nuts onto the frozen crust of an early November sleet storm then swept them into piles and cached them for later consumption; and of his hikes from this farm to that of his Needham grandparents in Norway (probably about five miles distant). The old farm had burned when I first visited the site with my dad. My wife and I visited it again in August 1953, took a picture of the granite foundations that are still standing; also pictures of the Oxford Cemetery, behind the memorial Center Meeting House, where he, Sophronia and their son Frederick Oramel are buried.

William Asahel⁸, my grandfather, was of the oldest Ford generation known to me. He was brought up as a farmer's boy, spending long hours in the fields and catching his education in off-season periods. He did have one term at Hebron Academy, a well-known private school located in Hebron, a few miles east of Oxford. He early showed an interest in newspaper work and his first real non-farm job was as a "printer's devil" with a Portland, Maine, newspaper. He next worked with the Norway (Maine) Advertiser as a compositor.

About this time he spent one summer working for the brother of the poet, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, who was engaged in the mapping of Casco Bay, Maine. Years later, my granddad visited my dad at our cottage on Long Island in Casco Bay and took a lot of pleasure in spotting and pointing out to me some of the triangulation points which he had helped to establish over fifty years before.

William A.'s next newspaper job was as a compositor with the Auburn (Maine) Democratic Advocate, Henry Merrill publisher. I later knew well and had printing done by his son, John Merrill, who, at the same location, was publishing the Auburn Free Press. I have the recommendation written by Henry Merrill for granddad when he left to go with the "Bangor Commerical."

It was while he was working in Auburn (1856), and my grandmother, Julia⁶ Needham, was working across the Androscoggin River in Lewiston, that they were married.

Julia's parents were New Englanders of many generations, having hewed homes out of the wilderness and having fought Indians and in the French-Indian and Revolutionary Wars. Some of the lines are as follows: Needham--John¹, John², John³, John⁴, Thomas Jefferson⁵; Stevens--Thomas¹, Joseph², Jonas³, Joseph⁴, Jonas⁵, Mary⁵ (Stevens) Needham; Shed--Daniel¹, Nathan², Nathan³, Jonathan⁴, Mary⁵ (Shed) Needham; Stearns--Isaac¹, John², John³, Samuel⁴, Prudence⁵ (Stearns) Needham.

William A. was with the Bangor Commercial for about three years, and in 1859 moved to Roxbury, Mass., and went to work for Rand & Avery, Printers, of Boston. In 1864, he began his long association with the Boston Evening Transcript, serving this famous paper until 1920 as a compositor, reporter, and a member of the editorial staff. More details of his work on the Transcript and his short story-writing for children the name of William Russ are set forth on later pages. One of my vivid memories as a youngster is a camping trip with him and my dad on Lake Winnepesaukee, N. H., in a boat they had made. There was not a flower or tree that grew nor a bird that made a nest he could not name. He was at home in the woods, on lake or stream, or tipped back in an easy chair at home talking physics, chemistry, surveying or the stars.

Julia Needham, his wife, was as stated elsewhere, a patriotic soul who gloried in doing any act however small or trivial which appeared to have patriotic significance. It was she who kept the family records, preserved the keepsakes of former generations and told my generation the tales told to her by her forebears of their participation in the struggles from which America was made and held together. A recollection that must have impressed me at the time, for it remains with me fifty years later, is her winning first prize in a cakewalk at a Grand Army Relief Corps party when she was 75 years old. I visited her father's old home in Norway, Maine, with my dad around 1920. In 1950, when I next visited with my wife, both the "Jeff" Needham (her father's) house and the John Needham (her grandfather's) homestead located above Lake Pemigiwassee had burned and all that remained of the latter were the field stone foundations, one piece of hand-hewn timber, some old apple trees and two huge lilac bushes which flanked the front

entrance. She gave to me the chain her brother, George Needham, whittled out of wood prior to his death at the Ships Island, Miss. prison, also, a couple of other keepsakes. She passed to me, the pewter knee buckles of her grandfather John Needham and the snuff box of her grandmother Mary (Shed) Needham.

Frederick William⁹, my dad, decided early that he was going to follow in the footsteps of his father and to be an editor, and he left Somerville High School during his freshman year to go to work for the Boston Evening Transcript as an office boy. He always learned to do the work of one or more of those above him and took their places in case of illness. Rather early and not long after dad and mother were married, dad was advised by one of the editors to seek other employment--that he had not had enough education to rise to a good position in the newspaper field and he was too bright a chap to be satisfied with a mediocre position. That advice simply spurred him on. Night after night, month after month, and year after year, he and my mother purchased cheap editions of the classics, histories, biographies, etc., and read them to each other when the children were tucked away in bed. They were able to get newspaper seats for the opera, symphony and drama and learned to appreciate the arts. At 35 years of age, dad was news editor of the Transcript, or telegraph editor as it was then called. He had attained his objective by sheer perseverance, aided by an alert mind and a retentive memory.

Night jobs were interspersed with study in order to supplement the income necessary to a growing family. He took on such jobs as instructor at a roller skating rink (he had originally met my mother by acting as her roller skating teacher), floor manager of a dance hall, and a photographer and developer of negatives and films. He and mother, in the early days, often wore newspapers under their coats so as to save the cost of overcoats for themselves. However, none of us, their seven children, were allowed to go without anything necessary to our health and comfort.

In the Centennial Edition of the Boston Evening Transcript published July 24, 1930, is a picture of Frederick W. with the following caption "Who revolutionized the handling of telegraph news. 'Correspondent' of seven wars (from his office chair); Nemesis of Dr. Cook's North Pole claims, whose abilities 47 years of service have merely whetted. A key man." A few quotes from that edition under "The World His Field" will bespeak his contributions to the presentation of world news: "So years ago came a simple item that, by a treaty with Belgium, Great Britain had acquired a right of way through the Congo. The other papers used it just that way. Fred Ford, news editor of the Transcript then as he has been for forty-four years, saw it meant something else. It was the last link in the Cape to Cairo railroad. It was Cecil Rhodes' dream realized. He made it his display head for the day and said the news would shake the capitols of Europe. It did shake them; the Kaiser made such a stir the treaty was rescinded..... In his time as telegraph editor he has handled perhaps twenty wars, large and small, including the Spanish-American, the Boer War and the World War. In the course of these he devised the double-leaded introduction, an editorial summary never before used in newspaper work and now used universally. By means of this introduction he has been able to point out the course of campaigns, the contradictions between various dispatches, the logic of the situation....."

"Ford was sent to cover the Portsmouth Peace Conference At Portsmouth one day it looked as if the conference was about to break up. The Associated Press sent out a bulletin saying the conference was off because Japan demanded an indemnity and Russia refused. Ford sent The Transcript a dispatch contradicting the findings of the other correspondents. He knew Japan could not break up this

conference; by the unalterable logic of the situation she had to make peace at Portsmouth. He sent his dispatch and went to Sato, the Japanese delegate. 'I understand,' he said, 'that the conference is off because you came here with an ultimatum and not to sign a treaty,' 'That is not so', said Sato sharply, 'This is not so; we came here to sign a treaty.' And so they did!".....

"There are a hundred thousand words a day, news, flub and propaganda, It all has to be read, a rapid reading, lest something hidden in an unexpected place be a story of the first magnitude..... The Transcript has changed in volume if not in purpose with the changing of the world. It has been fortunate to have an irascible, hard-working, keen-eyed, news-saturated man with vision in charge of its telegraph desk."

Frederick W. served one term on the board of Alderman of the City of Medford; was one of the founders of the Medford Hillside Universalist Church; was a charter member of Boston City Club; and one of the original members of the Boston Newspaper Club when it was organized in 1885. He was a wonderful family man and no sacrifice was too great if benefit would be derived by any one or all of his seven children. His hobbies were his excursions on Lake Winnepesaukee, N. H., fishing, and his summers on Long Island, Casco Bay, Maine. He spent his life in service to his family and to The Boston Evening Transcript, beloved by his family and respected by all newspaper men.

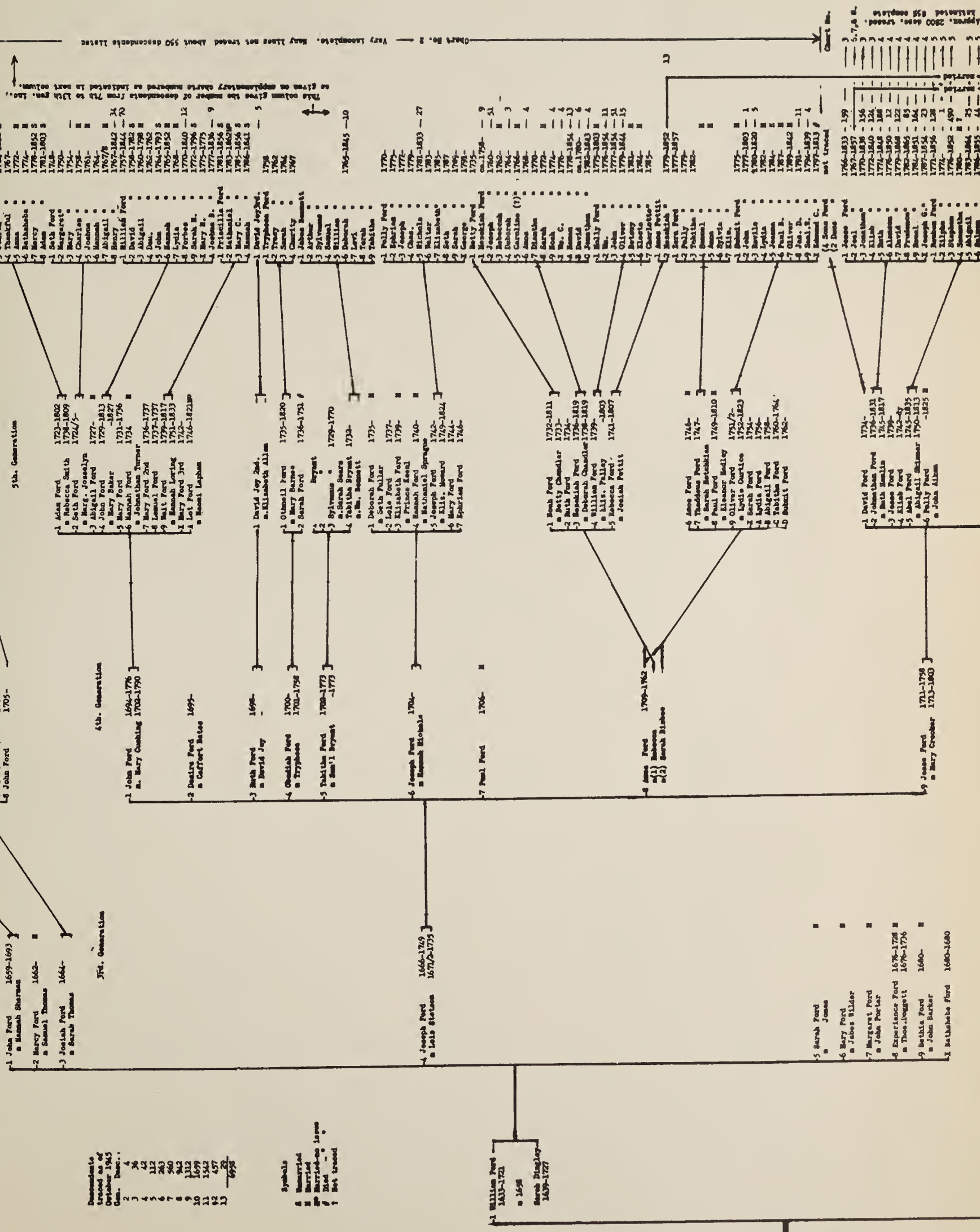
Esther Taylor Harvey, his wife, was the daughter of William and Anne (Johnston) Harvey. She came of sturdy stock, her mother living to the ripe old age of 91 and being entirely responsible for a household for 60 years. Esther T. not only mothered all of us--and a wonderful mother she has been over the years--but it was she who helped complete dad's education and her own; it was she who was always ready to assist him, to encourage him and though she ever remained in the background, she was a live, integral part of his every success. She remained with us, as queen to the Ford family until just prior to her 93rd birthday, leaving six of her seven children, six of her seven grandchildren and nine great grandchildren -- all grateful for her love, courage, kindly encouragement and advice.

Perhaps these more or less personal and for the most part brief histories of the nine Fords who have gone before may be of interest to some of those who follow. They were all good Americans. May future generations say the same of us.

MASTER CHART

showing relationship of 157 descendants of WILLIAM FORD, emigrant on the ship "Fortuna" in 1621 to the 6th generation, inclusive, with KEY to supplemental charts giving 7000 descendants extending to the 13th generation, chiefly of Jesse Ford (1711-1758)

Based on the original work of Dr. Corydon L. Ford (1813-1894) who prior to 1860, traced 1200 descendants to which have been added vital records obtained during the past 6 years from many sources through numerous contacts and extensive correspondence, by Hummel C. Ford of Great Neck, N. Y. Oct. 1945.



and spouse, and residence of descendants
and spouse, personal notes, source of information, etc.
are available in loose leaf volumes, copies of which are
intended to be filed at a number of genealogical libraries
across the United States where they may be preserved and
consulted by interested persons. All such data are
arranged in order of families by generations and typed on
numbered pages forms each containing the line of ascent
and page references for following a line in either
direction.

the 9th. are assigned letters A, B, C, etc.) By this
system the index No. of each person is a composite of the
numbers of all his ancestors in line of descent.
By comparing the index No.s of any two descendants, their
degree of relationship can be quickly found.
In the detail charts, the full index No. is usually
given from the 5th. or 6th. generation and may be found
for any later descendant by adding thereto the figure
before each ancestor in line down to the one desired.

Approx. 6,000 descendants to
estimated error 10% sample

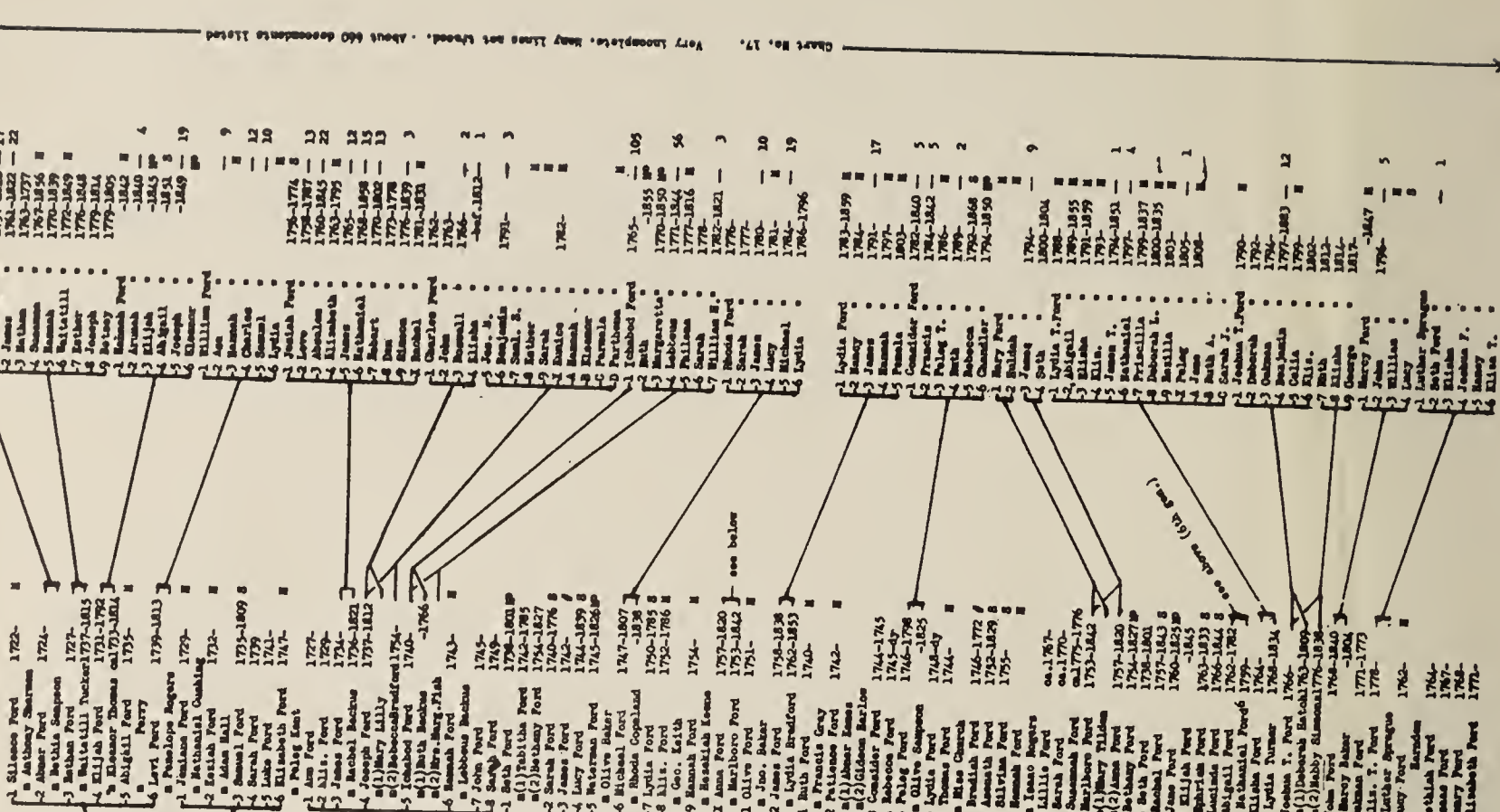
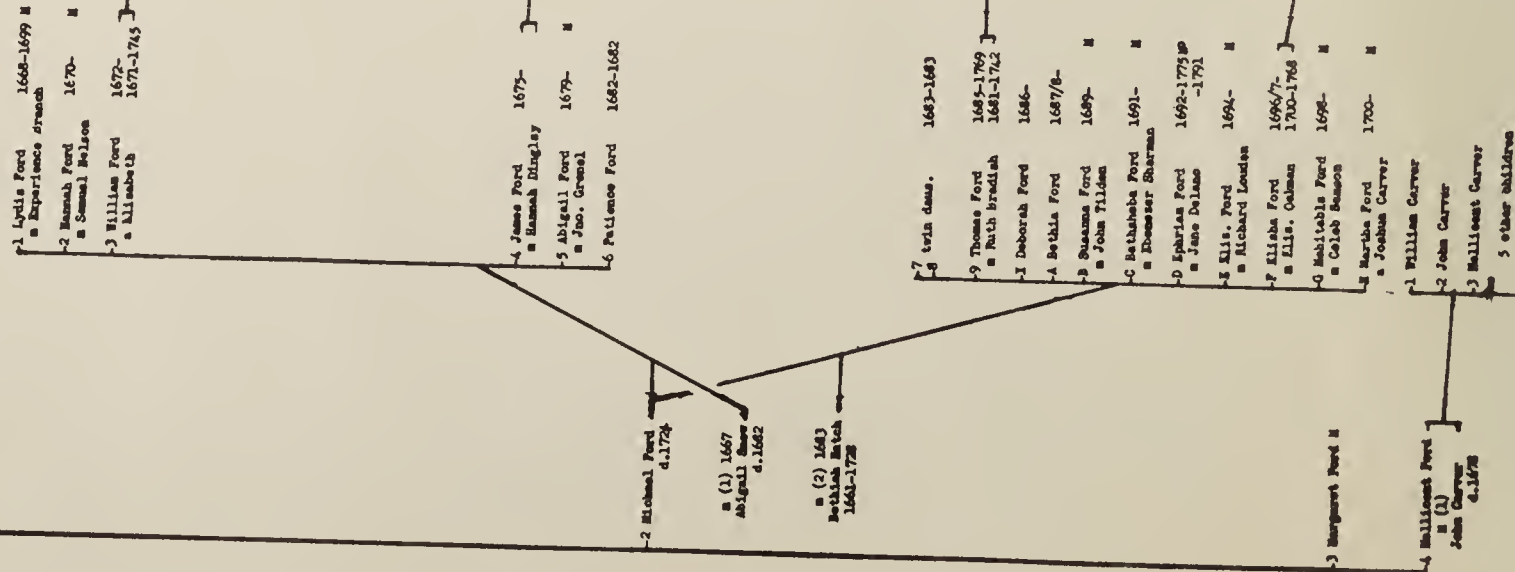


Chart No. 17. Very incomplete. Many lines not traced. About 600 descendants listed.

11th Generation

12th Generation

0 Sylvia L. McLaughlin 1927-
 1 Esther H. Smith 1918-
 2 M-Thomas E. O'Flaherty 1918-
 1 Marilyn R. O'Flaherty 1948-
 2 Thomas E. O'Flaherty 1945-
 1 John H. Ford 1923-1960
 2 Marjorie M. Ford 1926-
 M-Alan S. Hauenstein
 3 Nancy C. Ford 1928-
 M-Ira L. Helms
 1 Mary E. Hauenstein 1952-
 2 Stephen F. Hauenstein 1955-
 3 David B. Hauenstein 1957-
 1 Alice P. Helms 1951-
 2 Sally F. Helms 1953-
 3 Ira L. Helms III 1955-
 4 John W. Helms 1959-
 1 Beverley A. Ford 1935-
 M-Francois M. Nixon
 2 Frederick W. Ford III 1938-
 1 Ellen M. Nixon 1954-
 2 Beverley A. Nixon 1955-
 John V. Sibole 1934-
 1 Dale L. Musser 1933-
 2 Jon R. Musser 1938-
 3 Christy A. Musser 1947-
 1 Philip D. Hanf 1942-
 2 Mary H. Hanf 1943-
 3 Kenneth R. Hanf 1947-
 William M. Chambers 1940-
 Mary M. Bowles 1942-
 1 James B. Chambers 1942-
 2 John E. Chambers 1948-
 3 Michael T. Chambers 1955-
 1 Barbara R. Dunlap 1939-
 2 George W. Dunlap 1943-
 3 John F. Dunlap 1945-
 4 James L. Dunlap 1952-
 1 Anne L. Dunlap 1944-
 2 John F. Dunlap 1949-
 Dennis M. Bowman 1937-
 Margaret A. Forbes 1950-
 1 Donna R. Forbes 1950-
 2 Gregory A. Forbes 1953-
 1 Elaine Forbes 1955-
 2 Nickie A. Forbes 1957-
 Marjorie J. Luther 1938-
 1 Susan M. Leavitt 1946-
 2 Thomas A. Leavitt 1948-
 3 Douglas E. Leavitt 1949-
 1 John P. Arnot 1946-
 2 Stanley P. Arnot 1948-
 3 Robert S. Arnot 1954-
 1 Linda S. Purcell 1946-
 2 Carol A. Purcell 1947-
 1 Pamela J. Cooper 1946-
 2 David A. Cooper 1949-
 3 Michael A. Cooper 1951-
 1 Bradford B. Childs 1951-
 2 Donald S. Childs 1953-
 3 Kevin A. Childs 1958-
 1 Bruce C. Arnot 1955-
 2 Cynthia J. Arnot 1955-
 3 Susan M. Arnot 1958-
 1 Tatiana Harjan 1953-
 2 Natascha Harjan 1955-
 3 Michael P. Harjan 1957-
 1 Thomas C. Arnot 1955-
 2 Todd Arnot 1957-
 Earle E. Rumble 1946-

F.V.F.
 1954
 Corrected to
 Mar. 1959
 F.L.S.

GEN. FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		
e FORD				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
	(William ?) Ford	England	1621 England	M- England
	M. Martha	England	1627 Plymouth, Mass.	
1	William	1604 England	Sept. 23, 1676 Marshfield, Mass.	M- Anna Plymouth (4-c)
2	John	England	1693 Duxbury, Mass.	
3	Martha	Nov. 21, 1621 Plymouth	1684 Marshfield	M-Oct. 29, 1640, Marshfield William Nelson
	Martha		1627 Plymouth	M-(2) 1624/25 Plymouth
	M-(2) Peter Browne	England	1633 Plymouth	
1	Mary	1624 Plymouth		
2	Priscilla	1627 Plymouth		

Martha Ford with her husband (possibly William) and their two sons, William and John, were passengers in the Speedwell, the boat which was to have crossed the Atlantic with the Mayflower in the Summer of 1620 but, after two attempts, turned back to England. The Fords were among those left behind when the Mayflower sailed. "Saints and Sinners" lists the Fords as "Sinners" and indicates that they were of Southard.

Between Sept. 6, 1620, the time the Mayflower sailed, and the late summer of 1621 when the Fortune was chartered and sailed from Southampton, Martha's husband died. However, she embarked with others from the Speedwell's passengers, she being one of two women who braved the ocean with the other 33 colonists. Her daughter, Martha, was born the evening of the day after the arrival of the Fortune in Plymouth and caused much excitement, according to the "Plymouth Adventure."

In either 1624 or '25, the "Widdo" Ford married Peter Browne who had come over on the Mayflower. It was the seventh marriage in the Colony. She bore him two children but died shortly after the birth of the second daughter. He married a second time and a descendent of his was the immortal John Brown whose "body lies amoulding in the grave."

References: Savage; Vital Records of Plymouth and Marshfield; "The Pilgrim Republic;" "Valley of the Shadow," Paul Ford, 1952

14	GEN. L	FAMILY FORD	LINE OF ASCENT	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	William Ford	1604 England	Sept. 23, 1676 Marshfield, Mass.	M- Marshfield
	M Anna	England	Sept. 1, 1684 Marshfield	
1-1	William	1633 Marshfield	Feb. 7, 1721 Marshfield	M-Nov. 4, 1658 Sarah Dingley (10-c)
2	Michael	1637 Marshfield	Mar. 29, 1724 Marshfield	M-(1) Dec. 12, 1667 Abigail Snow (6-c)
				M-(2) 1683 Bethiah Hatch (12-c)
3	Margaret	Marshfield	Marshfield	D-Nov. 22, 1728 M-Zachariah Soul
4	Millicent	Marshfield	Plymouth, Mass.	M-(1) Nov. 4, 1658 John Carver (3-c)
				M-(2) Mar. 9, 1681 Thomas Drake (5-c)

William¹ Ford, or Foord as it was then spelled, landed at Plymouth, Nov. 20, 1621, from the "Fortune." William and his brother John and their parents had embarked the year previous on the "Speedwell", the ship which was to have accompanied the "Mayflower" to America. They were said to be part of the "Leydon Colony," that group which, struggling for religious freedom had lived for many years in exile at Leydon, Holland. William's father died between the time the "Speedwell" turned back and the "Fortune" sailed. His mother, called the "Widdo" Foord was one of the two women who came in the "Fortune". On the day following their arrival at Plymouth, Nov. 21, 1621, a daughter Martha was born posthumously to William's mother.

William¹ married an Anna and founded the first Ford family in the new world. They settled in Marshfield near Havelly Beach at Green Harbor, but must have lived for a time in Duxbury for it is there recorded that William was able to bear arms in 1643 also it is recorded that William and his brother John were among the founders of Duxbury.

William entered into a partnership (Foord and Winslow) with Josiah Winslow who later became governor of the colony. They acquired land and were authorized to build, on the South River, the Colony's first gristmill (1640). The site of this mill is marked by a granite monument, which can be seen on the west side of the road to Plymouth just over the Marshfield line into what is now Duxbury. The mill was rebuilt in 1746 and again in 1812 and until 1876 was used for both a gristmill and factory. It burned in 1908. Daniel Webster later purchased the land on which the mill stood. William bought out Winslow and passed the mill on to his sons.

William and Anna lie in unmarked graves in the Old Winslow Cemetery between the Webster and Winslow graves and close to the impressive monument erected "In Memory of the Early Settlers at Green Harbor, Marshfield" and on which their names are inscribed.

References: Much of the material for the first four generations of the descendants of William¹ Ford is based on the original research of Dr. Corydon Ford (1813-1894), supplemented by the extensive work of Hannibal⁸ Ford of Great Neck, Long Island, N. Y. Information on the 5th to the 8th generations was taken from the records of William A.⁸ Ford as supplemented by Frederick W.¹⁰ Ford who also supplied the data on the 9th to the 12th generations. Most of the places and dates shown have been verified from town, county and church records and from gravestones.

Sei vithin vithen 225 i 225.00

14	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	FORD		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	William Ford	1604 England	Sept. 23, 1676 Marshfield, Mass.	M- Marshfield
	M Anna	England	Sept. 1, 1684 Marshfield	
1-1	William	1633 Marshfield	Feb. 7, 1721 Marshfield	M-Nov. 4, 1658 Sarah Dingley (10-c)
2	Michael	1637 Marshfield	Mar. 29, 1724 Marshfield	M-(1) Dec. 12, 1667 Abigail Snow (6-c)
				M-(2) 1683 Bethiah Hatch (12-c)
3	Margaret	Marshfield	Marshfield	D-Nov. 22, 1728 M-Zachariah Soul
4	Millicent	Marshfield	Plymouth, Mass.	M-(1) Nov. 4, 1658 John Carver (3-c)
				M-(2) Mar. 9, 1681 Thomas Drake (5-c)

William¹ Ford, or Foord as it was then spelled, landed at Plymouth, Nov. 20, 1621, from the "Fortune." William and his brother John and their parents had embarked the year previous on the "Speedwell", the ship which was to have accompanied the "Mayflower" to America. They were said to be part of the "Leydon Colony," that group which, struggling for religious freedom had lived for many years in exile at Leydon, Holland. William's father died between the time the "Speedwell" turned back and the "Fortune" sailed. His mother, called the "Widdo" Foord was one of the two women who come in the "Fortune". On the day following their arrival at Plymouth, Nov. 21, 1621, a daughter Martha was born posthumously to William's mother.

William¹ married an Anna and founded the first Ford family in the new world. They settled in Marshfield near Havelly Beach at Green Harbor, but must have lived for a time in Duxbury for it is there recorded that William was able to bear arms in 1643 also it is recorded that William and his brother John were among the founders of Duxbury.

William entered into a partnership (Foord and Winslow) with Josiah Winslow who later became governor of the colony. They acquired land and were authorized to build, on the South River, the Colony's first gristmill (1640). The site of this mill is marked by a granite monument, which can be seen on the west side of the road to Plymouth just over the Marshfield line into what is now Duxbury. The mill was rebuilt in 1746 and again in 1812 and until 1876 was used for both a gristmill and factory. It burned in 1908. Daniel Webster later purchased the land on which the mill stood. William bought out Winslow and passed the mill on to his sons.

William and Anna lie in unmarked graves in the Old Winslow Cemetery between the Webster and Winslow graves and close to the impressive monument erected "In Memory of the Early Settlers at Green Harbor, Marshfield" and on which their names are inscribed.

References: Much of the material for the first four generations of the descendents of William¹ Ford is based on the original research of Dr. Corydon Ford (1813-1894), supplemented by the extensive work of Hannibal⁸ Ford of Great Neck, Long Island, N. Y. Information on the 5th to the 8th generations was taken from the records of William A.⁸ Ford as supplemented by Frederick W.¹⁰ Ford who also supplied the data on the 9th to the 12th generations. Most of the places and dates shown have been verified from town, county and church records and from gravestones.

This within written deed is witnessed
 in the presence of the judges of Plymouth
 County given before of records for
 the year November 27 1677
 in Court of Justice

A true inventory of all and singular the goods and chattels of William Good Senior
 late of Marshfield Dorset deceased granted the 18th of October 1676
 of us whose names are under written

Item	£	s	d
his guns and Apperell	015	12	00
his books	009	03	00
+ five horses	011	10	00
+ four young cattle	005	16	00
+ one horse and furniture	003	00	00
+ fourteen sheep	004	12	00
+ eight swine	003	00	00
+ two thwart saws and 3 hand saws	000	14	00
+ Carpenters and joiners tools	005	13	06
+ A Corn mill	060	00	00
+ two turn screws and mill hills	001	15	00
+ weighted and measured	000	18	00
+ three fether beds and bedding	006	19	00
+ Curtains battens: Carpent and table linen	003	00	00
+ two boxstoves and Stoves	001	15	00
+ A Clock and eight Cumpas	001	02	00
+ one fawn wote Culbort	002	15	00
+ two tables and forms, fowling stools & chairs	002	16	00
+ four guns stored and ammunition	004	07	00
+ Robbers: eight silver and gilt Clongs	002	05	00
+ Gunter and tin basins	001	14	00
+ Robben basins	001	15	00
+ 1 brass kettle warming pan, 1 silver & 1 pewter	002	16	00
Sum	152	04	00

Item	£	s	d
two iron pots & one iron kettle	01	16	00
felt hats and trammels	00	05	00
+ a least iron: a chaffing dish & smothering pan	00	15	00
+ three shifts and one box	00	09	06
+ two spinning wheels & winnowing sieve	00	10	00
+ three barrels of sugar	09	00	00
+ part of a barrel of flower	01	00	00
+ an Indian Garbier	03	00	00
+ hay and fether	03	00	00
+ wool and yarn	11	10	00
+ Dishob and Spoonob and trammels	00	05	00
+ tubs pailed from and old chaff & chymical lumber	11	11	00
+ a grindstone	00	06	00
+ Cotton wool	00	05	00
+ Horns and mault	11	10	00
Sum	15	19	06

The whole sum amounts to: 168 - 23 - 06

Master & amos
 Daniel Wingfield
 Samuel Sprague

Anna Good the widow of William
 Good late of Marshfield deceased
 before me and made oath that the
 above written was a true inventory
 of the estate of her deceased husband
 so far as she knew, the lying and lands
 where on she dwells excepted.
 sworn at Marshfield 16. before Josiah Stinson
 J. C.

At this time being is Remanded according to order
 of the Court of Sessions to the Court
 for the purpose of the said Remand
 of the said and Remanded this 23rd

At this time being is Remanded according to order
 of the Court of Sessions to the Court
 for the purpose of the said Remand
 of the said and Remanded this 23rd

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	FORD	William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO	REMARKS
11	William Ford	1633 Marshfield, Mass.	Feb. 7, 1721 Marshfield	M-Nov. 4, 1658 Marshfield	
	M Sarah Dingley	Nov. 4, 1639 Marshfield	May 7, 1727 Marshfield	Daughter of John & Sarah (Willingsworth) Dingley	
1	John	Aug. 14, 1659 Marshfield	1693 Marshfield	M- Hannah Sherman (5-c)	
2	Mercy	Apr. 29, 1662 Marshfield		M-May 27, 1680 Samuel Thomas, b-5/16/65	
3	Josiah	Aug. 15, 1664 Marshfield		M- b-Sept. 1661 Sarah Thomas/ (8-c)	
4	Joseph	1666 Marshfield	Nov. 12, 1749 Pembroke, Mass.	M-Mar. 28, 1691 Lois Stetson (9-c)	
5	Sarah	Marshfield	1753 Marshfield	M- 1690 <i>Joseph Holmes Jones</i> (9-c)	
6	Mary	Marshfield	1748 Marshfield	M- Jabez Wilder	
7	Margaret	ca 1673 Marshfield	Jan. 13, 1743 Marshfield	M-Dec. 6, 1709 * * John Porter	
8	Experience	ca 1676 Marshfield	Nov. 25, 1728* Marshfield	M- Thomas Doggett Jan. 14, 1698	
9	Bethiah	Feb. 3, 1680 Marshfield	Marshfield	M- Jan. 5, 1714 John Barker	
X	Bathsheba	Feb. 3, 1680 Marshfield	Mar. 12, 1680 Marshfield	Twin sister of Bethiah Died in infancy	

* October 25 on gravestone * * Also shown: D-Jan 11, 1743; M-June 16, 1709

William² spent his life in Marshfield and continued to operate the grist mill built by his father and Josiah Winslow. The value of this mill exclusive of stock was listed at 60 pounds in the inventory of his father's estate made in 1676. He was prominent in church affairs, and he and his wife, Sarah, are buried in the Cedar Grove Cemetery at Marshfield directly under the "Deacon's Seat" in the former church of which he was Deacon and which stood only a few rods east of the present church. Their tombstones are still standing and bear unique inscriptions and the former spelling "FOORD." Nearby are the graves of countless descendants of William, his father and Uncle John, while in the cemetery across the street and in the Winslow Cemetery, the names "Foord" and "Ford" may be seen on many monuments, large and small.

William² "was out on service in the first day of Philip's hostilities, 24 June, 1675." (Savage) He also served as a constable for we find this interesting notation by J. A. Goodwin (op. cit. p-603) "Constable Ford of Marshfield, having arrested Widow Naomi Sylvester, was attacked by her daughters, Naomi and Dinah, who rescued her. As a penalty, the brother, William, was forced to pay Ford £ 2." He made a will dated April 15, 1716 in which he mentions the decease of his son John and speaks of his grandson Peleg and granddaughters Mercy and Sarah (John³'s children). A second will was made on Mar. 18, 1720 and probated in the Plymouth Court. (CLF)

GEN. FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO- REMARKS
				William ¹
12	Michael Ford	1637 Marshfield, Mass.	Mar. 29, 1724 Marshfield	M (1) Dec. 12, 1667. Abigail Snow
	M (1) Abigail Snow		June 26, 1682 Marshfield	Daughter of Anthony & Abigail (Warren) Snow
1	Lydia	Feb. 11, 1668/9 Marshfield	Nov. 5, 1699 (7)?	Experience Branch (3-c)
2	Hannah	Oct. 19, 1670		Dec. 13, 1704 Samuel Nelson
3	William	Dec. 26, 1672		Elizabeth
4	James	Apr. 4, 1675		Feb. 28, 1698 Hannah Dingley
5	Abigail	Apr. 28, 1679		Jonathan Grenel
6	Patience	Apr. 22, 1682	June 26, 1682	Died in infancy
	M (2)			Mar. 29, 1683 Seitvate
	Bethia Hatch	1661 <i>Seitvate</i>	Nov. 22, 1728 Marshfield	Daughter of Walten Hatch of Seitvate
7-8	Twin Daughters	Nov. 16, 1683 <i>M</i>	Buried next day	Premature
9	Thomas	Apr. 30, 1685	<i>Oct 22, 1769</i> <i>M</i>	(1) Ruth Brodish (2) Hannah Turner (3) Eliz. Turner
X	Deborah	Oct. 24, 1686		
A	Bethia	Mar. 16, 1688	1773	Robert Burrows (2-c)
B	Susanna	July 26, 1689	Oct. 8, 1743	Jan. 13, 1714 John Tilden (2-c)
C	Bathsheba	Mar. 1, 1691	Oct. 28, 1775	May 4, 1730 Ebenezer Sherman (1-c)
D	Ephriam	July 18, 1692	Sept. 28, 1775	Feb. 28, 1721 Jane Delano
E	Elizabeth	Mar. 3, 1694/5		Dec. 11, 1718 Richard Loudon
F	Elisha	Jan. 19, 1696/7	<i>Nov. 14, 1758</i> <i>M</i>	<i>Jan. 11, 1719/20</i> Elizabeth Oakman
G	Mehitable	Oct. 18, 1698		Caleb Sampson
H	Martha	Oct. 29, 1700	1768	July 4, 1728 Joshua Carver (5-c)

* Daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Warren of the "Mayflower"

"Michael was elected selectman of Marshfield in 1669, 1670, 1693, 1695, & 1696. He was mentioned on the Military Roll, May 27, 1670 and was made a freeman, May 27, 1670. He was appointed Surveyor of Highways, June 5, 1678. He, with John Rogers, was elected to lay the line between Scitvate and Marshfield; also, the "Two Mile" grant in 1683 on which the old Ford farm was located. He served on the Grand Jury, July, 1685. Was appointed guardian of Thomas Branch, a boy between 14 and 21, son of Lydia (Ford) and Experience Branch. This family was mentioned in Anthony Snow's Will". (Above copied from church and town records in 1856 by Miss Marcia Thomas a descendent of Samuel Thomas who married Mercy, daughter of William² Ford and Sarah Dingley. Same was given to Dr. Corydon Ford in July 1856) Supplemented by Hannibal Ford in 1947 and FWF in 1954 and 1960.

to all people whom these shal shal come: I William
for New England & America witness Smith Esq. being in
Confession best known to my self: have given & granted
Do give Grant also enforce and confirm from me the la
Richard How and his heirs and assigns for ever one y^e an
by a small Rivulet Commonly known and called by the name of
to the South River & also as it runs upward to y^e wood by a line
eastward bound of the said land. Grant & so all my land to the west
Duxbury and marshfield which is the western side of a spruce
of the South River the other side is bound by the River. (The
river the spruce woods by a red oaks marked and ranged north
and points south bound east upon a spruce tree that stands near
Grant's place) enforce and confirm and do by these words give
and my heirs to my beloved son Richard How and his heirs and
measures being estimated about eight acres be it more or less. I
Richard How and his heirs and assigns at the place Commonly called the
the Salt Lake Brook on the other side: the length thereof extending
upon a homestead of the said marsh: the breadth and singular the same
are any y^e or part of the said land on meadow land: with all
the same and the same and the same and the same and the same and the same
afford his heirs and assigns for ever to the said How and his heirs
had according to the manour of East Greenwich in the County of
and the rents and services thereof due and of right accustomed:
Grant's Barren and Salt Lake mortgaged and conveyed to
of Rents forfeitures fines issues and of from all and
whatsoever had made committed suffered or done or one by the
through or under him or him or any of them any Right
said William How for himself his heirs and assigns and administration
his heirs and assigns and assigns of him in manner and form following
and gift hath a y^e or part an absolute estate of inheritance of
with said estate in and upon the said Richard How and his heirs
and their heirs for ever and forever without any forfeiture
from his heirs or assigns or of any other person or persons whatsoever
means acts Consent of the said How and his heirs and assigns
nor the said William How any Right title or interest of or to
or right to and with the said Richard How his heirs and assigns
This Warranty to Recover or receive the same or to cause them to be
according to the usual manner of Redding suit in such Cases
How bind me my heirs Executors and Administrators firmly by the
Day of January in the year of our Lord 1601 one thousand six hundred

Signed Sealed & Delivered
in presence of us

John Carter
The master R
Joseph R

this deed was acknowledged by the above
himself the How also resigning up his
said sons and his heirs: bearing the

GEN. FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO- REMARKS
				William ¹
12	Michael Ford	1637 Marshfield, Mass.	Mar. 29, 1724 Marshfield	M (1) Dec. 12, 1667. Abigail Snow
	M (1) Abigail Snow		June 26, 1682 Marshfield	Daughter of Anthony & Abigail (Warren) Snow
1	Lydia	Feb. 11, 1668/9 Marshfield	Nov. 5, 1699 (7)?	Experience Branch (3-c)
2	Hannah	Oct. 19, 1670		Dec. 13, 1704 Samuel Nelson
3	William	Dec. 26, 1672		Elizabeth
4	James	Apr. 4, 1675		Feb. 28, 1698 Hannah Dingley
5	Abigail	Apr. 28, 1679		Jonathan Grenel
6	Patience	Apr. 22, 1682	June 26, 1682	Died in infancy
	M (2)			Mar. 29, 1683 Seitvate
	Bethia Hatch	1661 <i>Scitvate</i>	Nov. 22, 1728 Marshfield	Daughter of Walten Hatch of Seitvate
7-8	Twin Daughters	Nov. 16, 1683 <i>M</i>	Buried next day <i>Oct 22, 1769</i> <i>M</i>	Premature
9	Thomas	Apr. 30, 1685		(1) Ruth Brodish (2) Hannah Turner (3) Eliz. Turner
X	Deborah	Oct. 24, 1686		
A	Bethia	Mar. 16, 1688	1773	Robert Burrows (2-c)
B	Susanna	July 26, 1689	Oct. 8, 1743	Jan. 13, 1714 John Tilden (2-c)
C	Bathsheba	Mar. 1, 1691	Oct. 28, 1775	May 4, 1730 Ebenezer Sherman (1-c)
D	Ephriam	July 18, 1692	Sept. 28, 1775	Feb. 28, 1721 Jane Delano
E	Elizabeth	Mar. 3, 1694/5		Dec. 11, 1718 Richard Loudon
F	Elisha	Jan. 19, 1696/7	<i>Nov. 14, 1758</i> <i>M</i>	<i>Jan. 11, 1719/20</i> Elizabeth Oakman
G	Mehitable	Oct. 18, 1698		Caleb Sampson
H	Martha	Oct. 29, 1700	1768	July 4, 1728 Joshua Carver (5-c)

* Daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Warren of the "Mayflower"

"Michael was elected selectman of Marshfield in 1669, 1670, 1693, 1695, & 1696. He was mentioned on the Military Roll, May 27, 1670 and was made a freeman, May 27, 1670. He was appointed Surveyor of Highways, June 5, 1678. He, with John Rogers, was elected to lay the line between Scitvate and Marshfield; also, the "Two Mile" grant in 1683 on which the old Ford farm was located. He served on the Grand Jury, July, 1685. Was appointed guardian of Thomas Branch, a boy between 14 and 21, son of Lydia (Ford) and Experience Branch. This family was mentioned in Anthony Snow's Will". (Above copied from church and town records in 1856 by Miss Marcia Thomas a descendent of Samuel Thomas who married Mercy, daughter of William² Ford and Sarah Dingley. Same was given to Dr. Corydon Ford in July 1856) Supplemented by Hannibal Ford in 1947 and FWF in 1954 and 1960.

Know ye that I the said William Ford for and in
an alien entailed and confirmed and by these presents
I William Ford and my heirs to my beloved Son
John of his lands lying at being in the parish of Bourn
I will wharfe and so bounded by the said River as it runs
to the extent of my northern side line bound: and this is the
only side of the Lonsmead bound to the line that parts
the name which lies westward from the mill upon the north
with Skergo (excepted) which is bounded at the entrance of the neck
the north-west to the little Brooke that cometh out of the Sympes Swamps
the South River: And further I the said William Ford have given
granted alien entailed and confirmed from me the said William Ford
assigned for ever full that one halfe of a certain ptace or place of marsh
lying in the Marsh Commonly called and known by the name of the Great
Cut in the said Marsh being bounded by the said Cut on the one side and with
from the said Cut to a certain low and remarkably Cedar tree growing
the nearest wood and furnished the said belonging or any way is against
my said right title or interest of or in the said ptace or any ptace thereof
of the said right title or interest of the said Law unto him the said John
heirs of him the said Michael Ford his heirs and assigned for ever to
rent in fee and Common Sockage due and in Capite now to knights Sir
John and Clare and Clare; alquide of and from all other and forms of
Recognizance extent judgments excommunications viles tithes Rents arrears
singular other tithes troubles Charges demands and Incumbrances
said William Ford or by any other person or persons claiming in or by
the or future of or in the said ptace or any ptace thereof: And to
have done wrong Covenant and grant to and with the said Michael Ford
and singular his before granted to him the said Michael Ford at the time of this
assigned to him and his heirs and take all the Rents issues profits thereof
at such reasonable times and in such manner as he shall think fit without
any lawfully claiming from him or any of them or by him or
the said John and with the said John against all persons claiming from him or
the said John or any of them: All the said William Ford doth Covenant
recorded or proved in the Record of the said Court or by himself
and for the good performance of the said ptace of the said John
heirs of him the said Michael Ford have set to his hand and Seal this
fourteenth day of June.

Witness my hand and seal
1672. Before Joseph Dinslow
John

William Ford
Seal

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
13	Margaret Ford	Marshfield	Marshfield	
	M Zachariah Soul		before 1663 Marshfield	
1	Moses			
2	Aaron			M-1727 Duxbury Alice Peterson
"Margaret, widow, appointed administrator, bond dated 3/2/1663/4." Soul genealogy and "Mayflower Descendents" Vol. 1 p. 152.				
14	Millicent Ford	Marshfield		M-Nov 4, 1658 Marshfield
	M (1) John Carver	1637	Jan 23, 1679/80 Marshfield	
1	William	Sept 1659	Oct 22, 1760 " @ 101 yrs."	M-Jan 18, 1682 Elizabeth Foster (4-c)
2	Elizabeth	Feb 20 1662/3		
3	Robert	1664		
4	Eleanor	1668		
5	David	1669		
6	Eleazer	ca 1670	Jan 25 1744 Bridgewater	M-June 11, 1695 Experience Blake
7	Mercy	1672		
8	Rebecca	Feb 20 1673		
9	Ann	Feb 20 1675	1767	1) Jane Holbrook 2) Joseph Pratt
X	John	June 26 1679		M- Mary Barnes
A	Elizabeth 2nd			
B	Mehitable			
C	David			
	M(2) Mar.8, 1681 Thomas Drake	bp 1635 England		M (1) Jane Holbrook of Plymouth
D	Experience			M(1) Jan 28 1703 Brockton Wm. Richards, Jr.

Son of Robert and nephew of John Carver first Gov. of Plymouth Colony. Copied, Sept. 20, 1950 by Hannibal C. Ford from "Carver Family of New England" by Clifford H. Carver 1935; NEG8H Record July, 1934 and Oct. p. 311, Jan. Vol. 89, p. 34; ABAG Vol. 5:743 (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	3	FORD	William ²	William ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO- Remarks
111	John Ford	Aug 12, 1659 Marshfield	1693 Marshfield	
	Hannah Sherman			Probably dau. of William Sherman
1	William	Apr. 12 1684 Marshfield	before 1720	
2	Hannah	July 24, 1685 Marshfield	probably 1716	M-Dec 13, 1707 Samuel Nelson (4-c)
3	Mercy W.	Oct 14, 1687 Marshfield		M-Feb 21, 1711/12 John Holmes (3-c)
4	Peleg	May 10, 1690 Marshfield	Jan 10, 1769 Marshfield	M-May 10, 1716 Alice Warren (8-c)
5	Sarah	Oct 14, 1692 Marshfield	before July 27, 1737	M-July 12, 1711 Thomas Faunce

See on a latter page extracts from two deeds of William² Ford which indicate that Hannah was probably dead in 1716 (of birth of 4th child); that William had died previous to July 27, 1737.

This is the John Ford from whom New Jersey Fords claim descent. I have abundant proof that John of Morristown was from Andrew of Weymouth, Mass.

CLF 1856

112	Mercy Ford M	Apr 29, 1662 Marshfield	1741	
	Samuel Thomas			Son of John* and Sarah (Pitney) Thomas
1	Bethia	Jan 25, 1681 Marshfield		M- Samuel Sprague
2	John (Major Gen.)	Nov 8, 1683		M- 1714 Lydia Waterman
3	Samuel	Dec 7, 1685		M- Rebecca Howland
4	Nathanial	Nov. 21, 1688		M- 1) Alice Baker 2) Abigail Snow
5	Sarah			M- John Holmes
6	Joseph			M- 1718 Lydia S. Winslow
7	Gideon	Dec 23, 1693		M- 1720 Abigail Baker (6-c)
8	Josiah	bp Mar 16, 1698		M- Deborah Bartlett

* John Thomas was an emigrant on the "Hopewell" that landed at Plymouth, Sept 11, 1635. He was 14 years of age and in the family of Gov. Edward Winslow. Sarah Pitney, his mother, was the daughter of Jason and Susan Pitney.

Miss Marcia Thomas, author of Memoirs of Marshfield had gathered much of material on this family which she furnished to Corydon Ford in 1858. Mrs. Hazel Ford of California supplemented the material stating "I have several pages of the Thomas family descended from Mercy Ford and Samuel Thomas."

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	FORD		William ² William ¹	19
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
113	Josiah Ford	Aug 15, 1664 Marshfield			
	M Sarah Thomas	Sept 1661 Marshfield		Daughter of John & Sarah (Pitney) Thomas	
1	Alice	Nov 27, 1688 Marshfield	Aug 1691 Marshfield	Died in infancy	
2	Sarah	Feb 28, 1690 Marshfield	Apr 16, 1690 Marshfield	Died in infancy	
3	William	July 8, 1692 Marshfield	Aug 1696 Marshfield	Died in infancy	
4	Josiah Jr.	June 16, 1694 Marshfield		Bethia Baker*	
5	Mary	Feb 13, 1696 Marshfield			
6	Theodosia	Mar 14, 1698/9 Marshfield	May 10, 1724 Sandwich		
7	William	Feb 14, 1702 Marshfield			
8	John	Dec 4, 1705 Marshfield		(1-c)	

*Richard's History of Marshfield says Josiah married Bethia Baker and thinks they removed to Maine.

"In 1717 some Josiah Ford was in Marshfield and assisted in finishing a seat(deacon's seat?) - probably Josiah Ford, Jr. Miss Thomas (historian) thinks this family left Marshfield and probably went toward Cape Cod. There is now, (1858) somewhere in that region, a Dr. Oliver Ford, perhaps from this family." C.L.F. - July 1858

"Verified so far as records available," 11-13-46 - HCF

20	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	FORD			William ² William ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
114	Joseph Ford	1666 Marshfield, Mass.	Nov 12, 1749 Pembroke, Mass.	M-Mar 28, 1691 Scituate, Mass.	
	M Lois Stetson	May 1672 Scituate	June 1, 1735 Pembroke		
				Jan 1, 1722/3, Pembroke	
1	John (Capt.)	Mar 18, 1694 Marshfield	Mar 25, 1776 Pembroke	M-Mary Cushing/(11-c) b-1702; d-1790	
2	Desire	Aug 23, 1695 Marshfield		M-Jan 11, 1716 Cafford Bates	
3	Ruth	Sept 7, 1696 Marshfield	<i>Killingly, Conn</i>	M-Jan 18, 1718 (10c) David Joy	
4	Obidiah	Aug 28, 1700 Pembroke		d-Mar 10, 1758 (2-c) Tryphosa -----	
5	Tabitha	June 10, 1702 Pembroke	Aug 25, 1773 Plympton, Mass.	M-Mar 18, 1723 Samuel Bryant (4-c)	
6	Joseph	June 1, 1704 Pembroke		M-Mar 6, 1735 Hannah Nichols (8-c)	
7	Paul	Apr 19, 1706 Pembroke			
8	Amos	Aug 1, 1709 Pembroke	Dec 5, 1762 Cornwall, Conn.	M-(1) Rebecca Churchill (5-c) (2) Sarah Bisbee (9-c)	
9	Jesse	Feb 24, 1711 Pembroke	1758 Rome, N.Y.	M-Mary Crooker (7-c) 1713 - 1803	

"Marshfield records show that Joseph Ford was active in securing the organization of Pembroke and the society, and the church records in Pembroke show that he was the first Deacon of that church. The town records furnish abundant evidence of his prominence and ability in all public matters, he serving as a selectman for several years. He lived near Hobomack Pond and owned land elsewhere. Many of his descendants still reside in the community. He married (2) Sarah Dogett of Marshfield, Sept. 7, 1737."

"In July 1856, I was at the house of Nathaniel Ford and as near as I can find out, he lives on the lot which his great grandfather, Deacon Joseph Ford, bought of an Indian Chief in 1698, being among the first settled places in Pembroke, then a part of Marshfield near Hobomack Pond." (Dr. Corydon Ford)

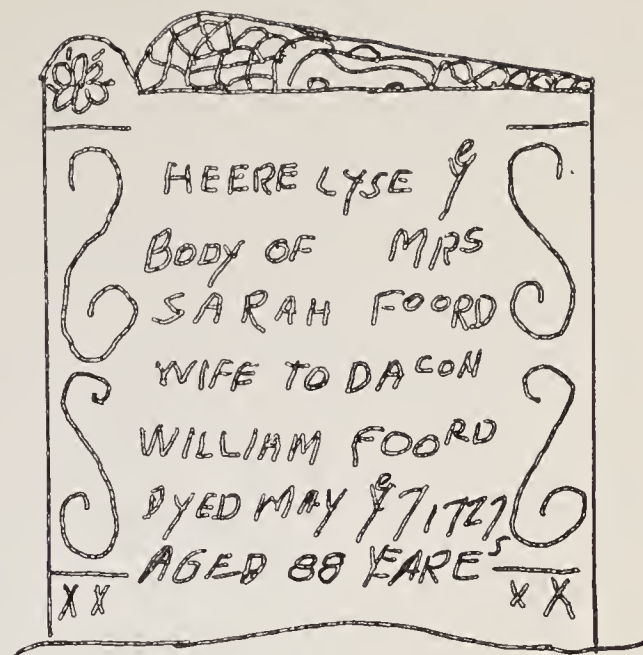
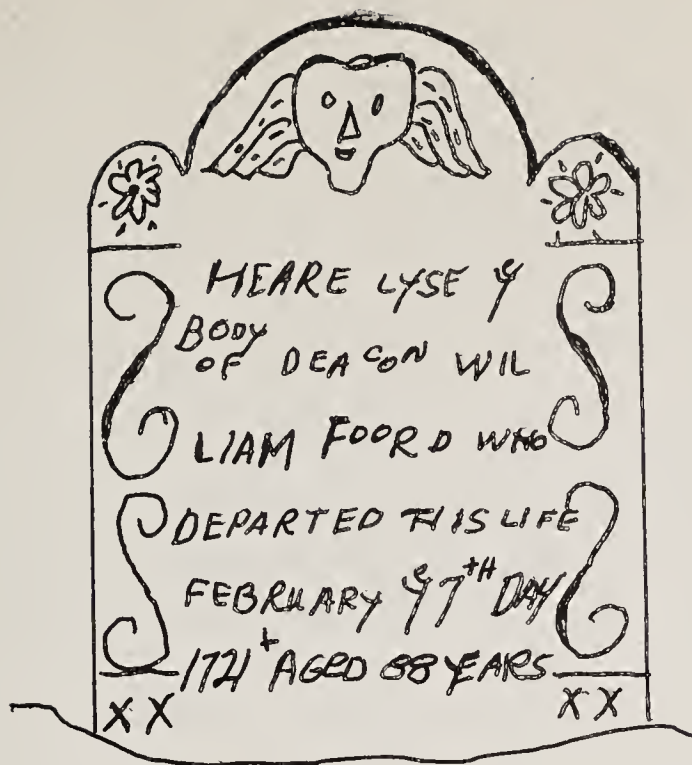
Joseph³ and his wife, Lois, are buried about 100 yards southwest of the church in Center Pembroke, the graves being marked by tombstones, his closely resembling the one in Marshfield marking the grave of his father. Joseph³ was the first generation to drop the extra "o" from Foord. There were still Fords residing in and around Marshfield and Pembroke in the summer of 1950. (FWF)

Lois, his wife, was the daughter of Joseph² and Prudence Stetson and the granddaughter of Robert¹ Stetson, Cornet of the first horse troop in the Colony.

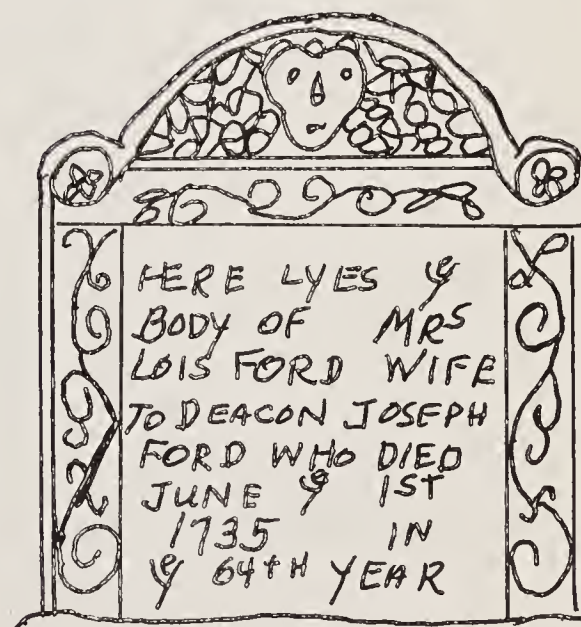
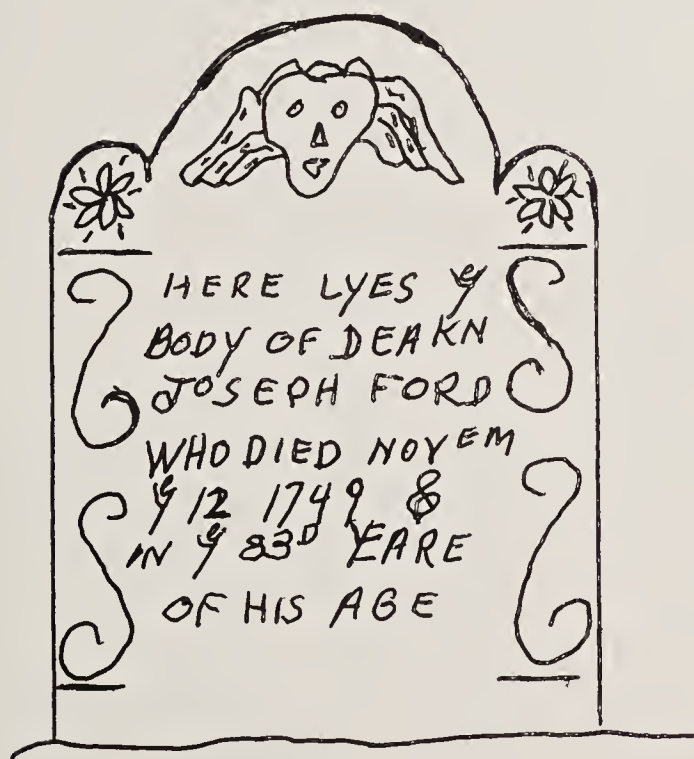
Amos⁴, was my ancestor and died as he returned home from the French-Indian Wars.

Jesse⁴, the ancestor of Hannibal C.⁸ Ford, the Ford Genealogist, died at Fort Stanwix during the French-Indian Wars. (M-Oct. 17, 1773, Pembroke, Mass.)

"Plymouth Court Records show the appointment of his son John as Adm. Jan., 1750 of the late Joseph Ford of Pembroke." (CLF)



Graves of
WILLIAM FOORD and his wife SARAH DINGLEY
at Marshfield, Mass.



Graves of
JOSEPH FORD and his wife LOIS STETSON
at Center Pembroke, Mass.

Old DEED in 1666 of property in Marshfield, Mass. from
Josiah Read.. and Grace Holloway to William Ford, Sr.
Witnessed by his son Michael Ford.

Marshfield 29. 10. 1666.

Be it known to all men by these presents that we
Josiah Read & Grace Read formerly Grace Holloway
do by these presents make over our Right & Interest
in the one half share or pt of a p^{ce} of upland and
meadow which lyeth next to Timothy Williamson in
the town of Marshfield in Plymouth Colony: which
was the land of William Holloway deceased and now
doth appertaine the one whole half pt to y^e said Grace
the which upland & meadow wth half & orchard and all the
priviledges & immunities belonging to it sayd land we by
these presents do make over to William Ford Senior
and his heirs & assigns for the full & whole term of
five years to begin the first of April next ensuing
y^e date hereof likeable by me be expired: & the said
William or his assigns it to improve the sayd land & woods
& graffe at his pleasure may require: and in consideration of
the Rent for y^e five years the said William it to pay to his
said Josiah and Grace five pounds and four shillings: y^e it
to say 500 pound & fifteene shilling in the exchange of a
man which is in hand payd and four shillings to be
paid at Boston in may next in p^{re}vision (vide) in flower
to m^r Josiah, and nine shillings to be paid in the p^{re}vision
by order from Josiah: and at the terme of the sayd years
the sayd William it to resigne y^e sayd land and his
Interest in them to the said Josiah and Grace or their heirs
executors or assigns as for the full p^{er}formance of
the p^{re}misses we have both of us put our hands & seals
to our hands the day & year above written

witness

John Bourne witness

Michael Ford

Witness

Josiah Read

Grace Read

This DEED, the DEED opposite page 16 and the INVENTORY opposite
page 14 were supplied by Edward C.⁸ Ford who lives on an old Ford
property at Marshfield. These papers were handed down from father
to son in his direct line—Wm¹ Michael² Elisha³⁻⁴ John⁵⁻⁶⁻⁷.

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	FORD			William ² William ¹
115	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO -	REMARKS
	Sarah Ford	Marshfield	1753 bur.at Marshfield	M- 1690	
	M Joseph Holmes				of Hingham
1	Joseph, Jr.	Oct 9, 1690 Hingham	Jan 14, 1695		died young
2	Patience	1693			
3	Abigail	Apr. 13, 1694	before Nov. 1, 1760	M- Ebenezar Hatch	
4	Ebenezar	May 22, 1696	Aug. 24, 1700		died in infancy
5	Joseph Jr. (2nd.)	Sept 1 (2) 1698			
6	Elisha	Oct 25, 1700			
7	Amos	Mar 2, 1702/03	before Mar 5 1750	M- Naoma	
8	John	1704			
9	William	Oct 1, 1710	before July 14 1789	M- Apr 23, 1753 Elizabeth Wilder	

Data on this family as well as on Mary, Margaret, Experience and Bethia were furnished by Mrs. Hazel Ford to Hannibal C. Ford on Apr 7, 1950.

116	Mary Ford	1671	1748	
	M Jabez Wilder	1671	1731	
5				
6	Theophilous	1710 Hingham		M- 1) Mary Hersey 1732 M- 2) Martha 1766

Jabez Wilder was the son of Edward and Elizabeth (Ames) Wilder of Hingham. (Edward b-1623, d-1690).

This was his second marriage, there having been four children by the previous marriage.

3

FORD

William² William¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
117	Margaret Ford	Marshfield	Jan 11, 1743 Weymouth	M-June 16, 1709 by Rev. James Gardner
	Sgt. John Porter	July 2, 1667 Weymouth	May 22, 1723 Weymouth	
1	Sarah	Apr 27, 1710 Weymouth		Died young
2	William	Sept 12, 1712 Weymouth		
3	Sarah (2nd)	Nov 10, 1713 Weymouth		M-Oct 10, 1731 Seward Waters
4	Margaret	July 26, 1714 Weymouth		M- Nov 30, 1740 Phillip Torrey

Seward Waters was of Boston and Phillip Torrey of Weymouth.

118.	Experience Ford	1676 Marshfield	Oct 25, 1728 Marshfield	Jan. 14, 1698 Marshfield
	M- Thomas Doggett	1676 Marshfield	Jan 5, 1736/7 Marshfield	
1	Thomas, Jr.	Oct 30, 1699 Marshfield		M-Jan 1728 Joan Fuller

Thomas Doggett was appointed constable and surveyor of Marshfield. He and his wife, Sarah were made OVERSEERS to the last will of William¹ Ford, William² being made executor.

119	Bethia Ford	Feb 3, 1680 Marshfield		M-Jan 5, 1714 Marshfield
	M- John Barker			
1	Bethia	Mar 9, 1719 Marshfield		
2	Nehemiah	July 23, 1720 Marshfield		
3	Oliver	July 6, 1722 Marshfield		

There is a Marshfield record showing that a Bethia Ford married Apr. 25, 1711 one Robert Barrow, hence, this could be a second marriage.

References: Records of Dr. Corydon and Hannibal Ford; also Weymouth, Marshfield and county records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	FORD	Joseph ³	William ²	William ¹
					23
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1141	John Ford	Mar 18, 1694 Marshfield	Mar 25, 1776 Pembroke	M-Jan 1, 1722/3 Pembroke	
	M- Mary Cushing*	Sept 1702	July 30, 1790 Pembroke		
1	Adam	Nov 8, 1723 Pembroke	June 11, 1802 Pembroke	M- Rebecca Smith (8-c)	
2	Seth	Jan 29, 1724/5 Pembroke	Feb 5, 1814 Sumner, Me.	M-Jan 7, 1747/8 Margaret Josselyn(8-c)	
3	Abigail	Apr 25, 1727 Pembroke	Aug 27, 1784 Pembroke	M-1) Ichabod Richmond M-2) Cushing	
4	John (Capt.)	Mar 22/3, 1729 Pembroke	Jan 22, 1813 Pembroke	M-Sept 20, 1756 (11-c) Mrs. Mary(Baker)Smith	
5	Mary	Mar 28, 1731 Pembroke	Feb 23, 1736 Pembroke	Died young	
6	Hannah	May 29, 1734 Pembroke		M-Feb 22, 1764 Jonathan Turner	
7	Mary (2nd.)	July 18, 1736 Pembroke	Apr 29, 1737 Pembroke	Died in infancy	
8	Lemuel	Sept 14, 1737 Pembroke	Oct 4, 1737 Pembroke	Died in infancy	
9	Wait	Sept 30, 1739 Pembroke	Feb 1, 1817 Pembroke	M-June 26, 1780 Hannah Loring	
X	Mary (3rd.)	Apr 12, 1742 Pembroke		M	
A	Lot (Lt)	June 3, 1746 Pembroke	Mar 1, 1821 Pembroke	M-Mar 15, 1787 Naomi Lapham	

"Dr. Corydon Ford was convinced by Marcia Thomas that Mary Cushing was the daughter of Joshua Cushing. However, Harry Litchfield (of Duxbury 1939) believes Mary was the daughter of Theopilas Cushing, of Hingham, in spite of date of death given in History of Hingham, Vol. 2, p. 153, published by town 1893." (Hannibal Ford 1938)

John⁴ Ford was a glazier by trade.

His wife, Mary, was united with church May 5, 1723.

John⁴ was buried in Pembroke. I located the tombstone near the church at the Center Pembroke Cemetery. Aug. 1950 (FWF)

Abigail⁵ married (1) Ichabod Richmond of Bristol, Sept. 1757.

Pembroke Vital Records are well organized and, substantially all records shown above, were verified or made to agree with same. (Aug. 1950, FWF)

24	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	FORD	Joseph ³ William ² William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1143	Ruth Ford		Sept 7, 1698 Pembroke	"After 1790" Killingly, Conn.	M-June 18, 1718 Pembroke
(6)	M- David Joy		Feb 28, 1693/4 Hingham	Apr 13, 1738 Rehoboth	
1	Benjamin		May 20, 1719		M- 1740 Rehoboth Cushing
2	Sarah		July 17, 1720		
3	David		Apr 5, 1723	July 1724	
(17) 4	David (2nd)		Dec 16, 1728	1809	Died in infancy M- Elizabeth Allen
(18) 5	Obadiah		Jan 18, 1726/7		M- Elizabeth Doyle
6	Ruth		Oct 12, 1728		M- 1752/3 Philip Whittaker
7	Tabitha		Mar 30, 1732		M- Ephriam Talbot
8	Lois		May 29, 1734	Aug 9, 1737	Died in infancy
9	Ephriam		July 13, 1737		
X	Deborah		Sept 3, 1738	Oct 8, 1809 Killingly, Conn.	M- 1761 Jared Talbot

Ruth⁴ Ford joined the church in Killingly, Conn., 1763.

Benjamin⁵, according to tradition unproved, migrated to Vermont with brothers and afterwards to Maine.

There were, in the Connecticut Valley towns of Cornish and Plainsfield, N.H., in 1780-85, a Benjamin Joy, Benjamin, Jr., Daniel and Ebenezer, recent newcomers from other states. "Descendents of Ruth Ford are taken principally from 'Thomas Joy and His Descendents' by James Richard Joy, published, 1900, New York. Figures in parenthesis () at left refer to the original numbers in above work. Descendents have renumbered to correspond with other Ford records. (HCF, Jan. 1946)

Hazel Ford gives David⁴ Joy as son of Capt. Thomas and Ruth (Andrews) Joy. Whereas Volume above quoted shows David to be 4th in line from William¹, Joseph², and Joseph¹. (HCF 1950)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		25
	4	FORD	Joseph ² William ² William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1144	Obadiah Ford	Aug 28, 1700 Marshfield			
	M- Tryphena	1701	June 10, 1758 Pembroke		
1	Othenial	1735 Sharon, Conn.	1820 Pembroke	M- Jan 10, 1758 Mary Barnes (4-c)	
2	Sarah	bp Dec 19, 1736 Pembroke	June 30, 1751 Pembroke	Died young	

"Obadiah removed to Sharon, Conn. but subsequently returned to Pembroke."
Dr. C.L.F., July 1860

Another record states Othenial died aged 56. If so, he would have died in 1791.
Pembroke records simply show a _____. (FWF)

1145	Tabitha Ford	June 10, 1702 Marshfield	Aug 25, 1773 Plympton	M- Mar 28, 1723 Marshfield	
	M- Samuel Bryant	1699 Plymouth	May 21, 1773 Plympton		
1	Susanna)	June 9, 1725 Plymouth		M- Masa Cook	
2	) Lois)	June 9, 1725 Plymouth		M- Barnabus Briggs	
3	Abigail)	Mar 15, 1729 Plymouth			
4	) Sylvanus)	Mar 15, 1729 Plymouth	Nov 3, 1770	M- Sarah ⁵ Sears	
5	Sylvia	Mar 20, 1730		M- William Sears	
6	Tabitha	Apr 14, 1732		M- William ⁴ Bennett	
7	Joseph	June 3, 1734		M- Zelphia Samson	
8	Samuel	Nov 11, 1736			
9	Joanna	July 12, 1740		M- Soloman Doety	
X	Lydia)	May 12, 1741		M- Consider Fuller	
A	Josiah)	May 12, 1741		M- 3 Wives - 13 Children	
		June 1746		M-	
B	Soloman			Elizabeth Curtis	

Samuel Bryant was the son of John² and grandson of Lieut. John^{1*}. The Bryants lived in that part of Plymouth called Punkatussett which later became a part of Plymouth.

Above data provided by Mrs. Hazel Ford, March 1950, to Hannibal Ford.

*Lieut. John was John², son of Stephen, hence Samuel was son of John³. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	FORD	Joseph ³	William ²	William ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1146	Joseph Ford	June 1, 1704 Marshfield		M- Mar 6, 1735 Pembroke	
	M- Hannah Nichols			Adm. to Church Feb 6, 1737	
1	Deborah	Oct 4, 1735 Pembroke		M-Mar 8, 1764 Seth Fuller (1-c)	
2	Lois	Mar 16, 1737 Plymouth			
3	Jesse	bp Mar 5, 1739 Pembroke			
4	Elizabeth	bp Feb 11, 1739 Pembroke		M- Mar 7, 1750 Prince Keen, Duxbury	
5	Hannah	1740 Pembroke		M-July 19, 1770 Nathaniel Sprague (7-c)	
6	Joseph	Sept 26, 1742 Pembroke	Nov 8, 1824	M- July 6, 1769 Elizabeth Howard (10-c)	
7	Mary	Aug 5, 1744 Pembroke			
8	Ephriam	May 31, 1746 Pembroke			

The above "was copied from Pembroke Records, July 1860." "I have been unable to find any trace of Joseph more than above recorded." (Dr. C.L.F. 1860)

Above Marshfield and Pembroke records verified and supplemented, 1950. FWF.

"Harry Litchfield of Duxbury stated to H.C.F. on Oct. 12, 1939, that "Joseph⁴ Ford was a glazier and lived near the herring brook on the 'Morrell Allen Place' where he died, as recorded in Plymouth deeds."

Descendents of Joseph⁵ Ford are given in a note by Ida Helen Adams of 43 Huntington Ave., Roslindale, Mass., dated August 30, 1901, and attached to the records of Dr. Corydon L. Ford in the NEHG Society Library vault in Boston. (H.C.F.) 2/13/50

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			27
	4	FORD	Joseph ⁴	William ²	William ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
1148	Amos Ford	Aug 1, 1709 Pembroke, Mass.	Dec 5, 1762 Cornwall, Conn.	M-Plympton, Mass. by Isaac Cushman		
	M-(1) Nov 25, 1731 Rebecca Churchill	Jan 8, 1712 Plympton	ca 1742 Pembroke	Dau. of William and Ruth (Bryant) Churchill		
1	Noah	Aug 29, 1732 Pembroke	1811 Bradford, Vt.	M-Sept 2, 1754 (1-c) Betty Chandler		
2	Ruth	Oct 4, 1734 Pembroke	.	M-May 19, 1776 Cornwall Daniel Elmer		
3	Hezekiah	Feb 3, 1736 Pembroke	Dec 12, 1819 Piermont, N.H.	M-1757, Deborah Chandler b-1738; d-1819 (13-c)		
4	William	Apr 26, 1739 Pembroke	Oct 2, 1804 Benson, Vt.	M- (7-c) Elizabeth Falley		
5	Rebecca	July 26, 1741 Pembroke	Nov 22, 1807 Lexington, N.Y.	M- (2-c) Josiah Pettit		
	M-(2) Sarah Bisbee	Oct 26, 1722 Pembroke	Cornwall, Conn.	M-Aug 2, 1745 Pembroke, Mass.		
6	Amos	June 5, 1746 Pembroke	Jan 12, 1760 Cornwall			
7	Thaddeus	Oct 18, 1747 Pembroke	Guilford, Conn.	M- (7-c) Sarah Hotchkiss		
8	Paul	Oct 8, 1749 Pembroke	ca 1810 Newbury, Vt.	M-Widow Kelley (nee Eleanor Hadley)		
9	Oliver	Jan 1751/2 Cornwall, Conn.	Oct 7, 1822 Homer, N.Y.	M-Lydia Curtice, Sharon b-1752; d-1824 (10-c)		
X	Sarah	Apr 4, 1754 Cornwall		Bpt 7-28-1754, Cong. Church of Kent, Conn.		
A	Lydia	May 17, 1756 Cornwall				
B	Abigail	June 28, 1758 Cornwall		M- Carter		
C	Tabitha	June 8, 1760 Cornwall	Jan 16, 1764 Cornwall			
D	Submit	Dec 8, 1762 Cornwall				

"The births of Noah and Ruth were furnished me by Alden Ford of Orford, N. H., a descendent of Hezekiah Ford. The birth of 3,4,5,6,7,8, I copied in Pembroke in July, 1856; the 10,11,12,13,14, I copied from Town Records of Cornwall, Ct., May 19, 1858. The birth of Oliver, I obtained from his son, Jas. D. Ford living in Cornwall, May 9, 1858. I do not know where he lived at the birth of Noah and Ruth, perhaps Marshfield or Duxbury as their names are in Pembroke Records. In recording the birth of "Submit" it is stated that her father was dead and I was informed in Cornwall that his death occurred on his way home, or soon after his arrival at the close of his services in the Army, in which he was a soldier in the French War. His brother, Jesse, died 4 years previous. In my research in Pembroke and Plymouth, I found abundant traces of Joseph and Amos Ford till about 1750, when they disappeared and my search was for sometime fruitless, until I ascertained the parentage of Dr. Alvin Foord of Cazenovia, N.Y. I was then led to Cornwall, Ct., and by visiting Cornwall in 1858 I found evidence that Amos removed there about 1754. Cornwall joins Sharon where my Great Grandfather lived in his younger days. Some of the descendents of Amos went to New Hampshire; others removed to Cornwall and still live there; some to Cortland Co., many, especially daughters, not traced." (Dr. Corydon Ford)

Above records were partially substantiated by H.C.F. in 1940, and further verified and supplemented by F.W.F. in 1950.

28	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	FORD	Joseph ³	William ²	William ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1149	Jesse Ford	Feb 24, 1711 Pembroke	1758 Ft. Stanwix, N.Y.	M-Oct 17, 1733 Pembroke	
	M- Mary Crooker	Oct 17, 1713	1803 Guilford, N.Y.	by Rev. Daniel Lewis	
1	David	July 29, 1734 Pembroke			
2	Jonathan	July 3, 1736 Pembroke	Aug 11, 1831 Canaan, N.Y.	M-Sharon, Conn. 1765 Ruth Hamlin (10-c)	
3	Jesse	bp Mar 5, 1739 Pembroke		M- Mary Gillett	
4	Elizabeth	bp Aug 1, 1742 Pembroke	Jan 18, 1743 Pembroke	Died in infancy	
5	Abel	Aug 28, 1745 Sharon, Conn.	May 24, 1835 Rensslergerville,	M- Abigail Skinner (7-c)	
6	Polly (Mary)	ca 1747 Sharon, Conn.	Aug/Sept 1825 NY Guilford, N.Y.	M- John Aiken	
7	Isaac	June 25, 1752 Sharon, Conn.	May 29, 1813 German Flats, NY	M-(1) Martha Earl (15-c) (2) Abigail Merry (6-c)	

Dr. Corydon Ford in his notes states: "From Deeds and other records at Plymouth, it appears that Jesse Ford sold his property in Pembroke in the Spring of 1745 and probably removed at once to Sharon, Conn., and remained there as late as 1753 or 5, (at which date he sold land there to Johannes Knickerbocker, 1753 - Town Records, Sharon, Conn.) About that time he worked in a furnace at Ancram, N.Y. at the manufacture of materials of war. He entered the Army, the precise time cannot be ascertained, and was at Fort Stanwix during the construction of the fort, which I find was 1758. He died there of "Camp Distemper." His son, Jonathan, then 22 years of age was with him and gave an account of the death of his father, Jesse, to his own son David, now, 1858, living in Canaan, N.Y. and I have these facts from him. In 1828, I saw Jonathan Ford, then 92 years old. He was at his old home living with his son Joseph G. Ford."

"Mary Crooker m (2) husband, Jas. Hogan and resided in New Jersey for a time. After his death, she returned and ended her days with her daughter Polly, who married John Aiken." CLF

Both Dr. Corydon L. Ford and Hannibal C. Ford are descended from Jesse and Mary (Crooker) Ford.

(Dr. Corydon L.⁸Ford = (Wm¹⁻² Joseph³ Jesse⁴ Jonathan⁵ Jonathan⁶ Abner⁷) = 1149.2313
(Hannibal Choate⁸ Ford = (Wm¹⁻² Joseph³ Isaac⁵ Major⁶ Abram M⁷) = 1149.7H25
(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	FORD	Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1148-3	Hezekiah Ford	Feb 3, 1736 Pembroke, Mass.	Dec 12, 1819 Piermont, N.H.	M-Dec 7, 1757 Cornwall, Conn	
	M- Deborah Chandler	Oct 19, 1738 Pembroke	July 24, 1819 Piermont, N.H.	Dau. of Joseph ³ and Deborah ³ (Bonny) Chandler	
1	Hezekiah	Mar 6, 1758 Cornwall		M- Hannah Dickinson	
2	Joseph	Aug 27, 1760 Cornwall	Mar 9, 1841 Lebanon, N H.	M- Esther Richards (10-c)	
3	Rebecca	Apr 16, 1762 Cornwall	Concord, N.H.	M-Mar 18, 1790 Bradford, Nathaniel White Vt.	
4	Deborah	July 19, 1764 Cornwall	Thetford, Vt.	M-Bradford, Vt. Nicholas White (2-c)	
5	Carolina	May 19, 1766 Cornwall	1794 Piermont	M- Joseph Sinclair	
6	Amos	May 17, 1768 Cornwall	Jan 2, 1860 Cornwall	M-(1) Abigail Robinson (2) Hannah Beers (3-c)	
7	Diantha	May 24, 1770 Cornwall			
8	Sarah	Apr 24, 1772 Cornwall		M-Mar 18, 1795 Samuel Powers	
9	Noah	July 28, 1774 Cornwall		M(1) Margaret Robinson (2) Sally Stearns (2-c)	
X	Wm. Churchill	Mar 19, 1776 Cornwall	Oct 14, 1864 Minot, Me.	M-May 1, 1806 Abiah Eastman (6-c)	
A	Heman	May 1, 1778 Piermont	Oct 20, 1854 Piermont	M-Hannah Rogers (13-c) d-Oct. 15, 1848	
B	David	ca 1780 Piermont	Vernon, N.Y.	M- Abigail Kemp (6-c)	
C	Jonathan	Apr 11, 1782 Piermont	Mar 16, 1843 Millport, N.Y.	M- Widow Langdon (2-c) (Fonice for Williams)	

"I began the collection of this family by information from Dr. Alvin Foord of Cazenovia, N.Y. Next, Mr Alden Ford of Orford, N.H. gave me additional names with various discrepancies. The names and number of children differed. Mr. Sawyer of Piermont aided me, stating Hezekiah Ford removed from Cornwall, Ct. to Piermont with 10 children and that 3 were born there and Jonathan was the youngest. In May 1858 I visited Cornwall and copied most of above from Town Records now well preserved.... Although I could not find the date of birth of Hezekiah⁶ recorded, I placed him first for so the list was furnished me and also the habit of naming after the father so common. I could not find David's birth." (Dr. Corydon L. Ford)

Hezekiah⁵ served in Capt. Simeon Smith's Co , Col. Phillip Bradley's Regiment, Wadsworth's Connecticut Brigade; enlisted, Mar. 1776; taken prisoner at Fort Washington, National Archives (Record Group 15A) while living in Piermont, N.H. (See also Conn. Men in Revolution, pp. 420, 638 and Rev. Archives XI:89). Late in 1777 or early in 1778, he moved to Piermont, N.H. where he established a farm near the Connecticut River. I noted when checking records and gravestones, Aug. 1950, in old assessment records of Piermont (from 1801 to 1819) the names of Hezekiah, also his sons Joseph, Amos, Heman, Noah and Jonathan--all the owners of farms. There were no Fords living in Piermont or Orford, 1950. Hezekiah⁵ and Deborah are buried in unmarked graves in the old River Road Cemetery close to the grave of their daughter Carolina which is marked by a curiously marked slate slab. (FWF)

Hezekiah⁶ moved from Piermont to Oneida Co., N. Y., then to Rochester and thence further west where he died.

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
5		FORD		Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-4	William Ford	Apr 26, 1739 Pembroke, Mass.	Oct 2, 1804 Benson, Vt.	M- ca 1773 Pittsfield, Mass.	
	M- Elizabeth Falley	Pittsfield	Aug 10, 1803 Benson		
1	Molly	Jan 3, 1775 Pittsfield	Aug 10, 1803 St. Lawrence Co., N.Y.	M- Soloman Beldon	
2	William	Feb 26, 1776 Pittsfield	Aug 3, 1854 Bryon, N.Y.	M-(1) Laura Rumsey (2) Lucinda Tripp	
3	John	Oct 18, 1777 Pittsfield	Dec 11, 1854 Eaton Rapids, Mich.	M- Dorcas Olmstead	
4	Oliver	Aug 16, 1779 Pittsfield	Mar 1844 Bryon, N.Y.	M-(1) Clarissa Gleason (2) Lydia Hecox (7-c)	
5	Betsey	Feb 27, 1781 Pittsfield		M- Smith Rumsey	
6	Electa	Mar 28, 1784 Pittsfield		M- Oliver Meachon	
7	Charlotte	Nov 29, 1785 Pittsfield			

William⁵ Ford moved from Pembroke, Mass. to Cornwall, Conn. with his parents about 1750 thence to Pittsfield, Mass. where he married and his children were born. He moved to Benson, Vt. about 1788 where he purchased land -- "the deed of purchase bearing the date of June 9, 1788 and being to Wm. Ford of Pittsfield, Mass." (C.L.F.)

He served in the French-Indian War, "enlisting on Apr 4, 1759 under Whitney. He served in the Revolution of Fort Ticonderoga; was in 9th Co., 4th Regt. also in James Wadsworth's Co. Known as Capt Ford - a remarkably vigorous man. He died from a mistaken operation." (C.L.F.)

References: Corydon Ford; VR of Pembroke and of Pittsfield; Starr's History of Cornwall confirm service in French-Indian and Revolutionary service. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	5	FORD	Amos ⁴ Joseph ³ William ² William ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148-5	Rebecca Ford	July 26, 1741 Pembroke	Nov 22, 1807 Lexington, N.Y.	
	M- Josiah Pettit			
1	Amos			
2	Hezekiah	Mar 12, 1779	Mar 27/28, 1852 Lexington, N.Y.	M- Naomi Ford

"Josiah Pettit was the father of Elder Heziah Pettit and Amos Pettit of Lexington, N. Y. Thus Rebecca was the grandmother of Mrs. John Ford. The discovery that Elder Pettit's mother was a Ford was quite a surprise and unlooked for - Elder Pettit's wife was a daughter of his mother's cousin. This family has caused me a good deal of labor, but I think it is now correct." (CLF 1858)

1148-7	Thaddeus Ford	Oct 18, 1747 Pembroke	ca 1790 Guilford, Conn.	M- ca 1775 Cornwall, Conn.
	M- Sarah Hotchkiss*			
1	Zera	Sept 8, 1777 Cornwall, Conn.	1857 Cornwall, Conn.	M-Apr 5, 1801 Sementa Payne (2-c)
2	Polly	Oct 22, 1779 Cornwall, Conn.		
3	Tabitha	Sept 3, 1782 Cornwall, Conn.	June 3, 1812 Cornwall, Conn.	
4	Samuel S.	1785 Cornwall, Conn.	May 31, 1852 Cornwall, Conn.	M- (5-c) Eliza (Ripley) Wheeler
5	Anna			M- Ripley
6	Sylvia Ann			
7	Elizabeth			

"I understand that Thaddeus⁵ Ford spent his last years in Cornwall and vicinity and has descendents there." Statement by James D⁶ Ford to Corydon L. Ford, 1858.

*Sarah Hotchkiss was the sister of Abraham and Oliver Hotchkiss.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	FORD	Amos ⁴	Joseph ³	William ² William ¹ 33
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-9	Oliver Ford	Jan 1751/2 Cornwall, Conn.	Oct 7, 1822 Homer, N.Y.	M-Nov 23, 1774 Sharon, Conn.	
	M-Lydia Curtice	Nov 10, 1751 Sharon, Conn.	June 20, 1823 Homer, N. Y.	by Rev. Lewis	
1	Submit	Sept 27, 1775 Cornwall, Conn.	June 13, 1806 Cherry Valley, NY	M- Feb 27, 1794 Ichabod Wickware	
2	John Grannis	June 1, 1777 Cornwall, Conn.	Feb 27, 1803 Cherry Valley	M- (1-c) Catherine Higginbottom	
3	Revilla	May 22, 1780 Cornwall, Conn.	Aug 27, 1820 Homer, N. Y.	M- Ida Shove (5-c)	
4	Lydia	Apr 20, 1782 Cornwall, Conn.	b-Etna, N.Y.	M- Dennis Hallock	
5	Joanna	Mar 13, 1784 Cornwall, Conn		M- Henry L. Beach	
6	Paul Bisbee	June 22, 1787 Cornwall, Conn.	Virgil Valley, NY	M- Lorica Renslew	
7	Oliver C.	May 10, 1789 Cornwall, Conn	Nov. 21, 1842 Cortland, N.Y.	M- Mary Monroe	
8	James Dudley	Nov 6, 1791 Cornwall, Conn.	1876 Cornwall, Conn.	M- June 2, 1814 Hannah Baldwin (12-c)	
9	Samuel Wadsworth	Apr 22, 1794 Cornwall, Conn.	Dec 4, 1839 Iaport, Ind.	M- Mary French	
X	Edmund Curtice	July 4, 1797 Cornwall, Conn.	Dec 5, 1813 Cornwall, Conn.	Drowned at 16 yrs.5mos.	

"This family was furnished by James Dudley⁶ Ford at his house, May 19, 1858. It is understood that some of this family were, till recently, in Cortland County, New York." (C.L.F.)

Some original discrepancies corrected by CLF in his page on family of James Dudley Ford. Also, birth as above shown of Oliver C., was copied from his gravestone at S. Cortland. Likewise birthdate of Revilla was taken from her gravestone in same cemetery by HCF.

Oliver and Lydia are buried in Etna, N. Y., though dying in Homer, N. Y.

Edmund Curtice⁶ was drowned when we went through ice when skating.

References: Records of Dr. Corydon L. Ford and Hannibal C. Ford and Cornwall Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	6	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ²⁻¹		
1148-31		Hezekiah Ford	BORN ON/AT Mar 6, 1758 Cornwall, Conn.	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS M- ca 1782 Piermont, N. H.
		M- Hannah Dickinson			
1		Mahetabel	ca 1784 Piermont, N. H.		
2		Almon	1786 Piermont, N. H.		
3		Orrin	Feb 22, 1785 Piermont, N. H.		
4		Clarissa	Mar 8, 1790 Piermont, N. H.	June 17, 1830	
5		Joseph		June 1824	
6		Hannah		1832/3	
7		Ebenezer	Oct 10, 1797	Rochester, N. Y.	
8		Hezekiah	1799	Aug 1827	
9		Amos	1801	"Fall of 1823"	

Hezekiah⁶ served as a sergeant in the Revolution going out with Simon Smith's Company of Wadsworth's Connecticut Brigade. It was extremely difficult to separate the service of his father from his own. However, the desired separation was made through affidavits on file in the Revolutionary Archives, Washington, D.C. (FWF)

Hezekiah⁶ migrated with his parents from Cornwall, Connecticut, to Piermont, N. H. about 1777, marrying about 1782. Dr. Corydon L. Ford talked with his son, Ebenezer in 1858, at Rochester, N. Y. where the son was living and gained only the above information as to family and dates. He said his father first moved from Piermont to New Hartford, Oneida Co., N. Y. and later "further West."

References: Records of Dr. Corydon L. Ford, Revolutionary Archives. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	6	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ² , William ²⁻¹	
1148-32	Joseph Ford	BORN ON/AT Aug 27, 1760* Cornwall, Conn.	DIED ON/AT 1841 Bath, N. Y.	MARRIED TO - REMARKS M-Oct 9, 1782 Piermont, N. H.
	M- Esther Richards	New Britain, Conn.	1850/1 Farm Ridge, Ill.	
1	Mary	Apr 12, 1783 Piermont, N. H.	Sept, 1853 Buffalo, N. Y.	M- Asahel Chandler
2	John (Rev)	Feb 24, 1785 Piermont, N. H.	Sept 28, 1850 Near Pittsburg, Pa.	M- in England Ann Parker
3	Arad	May 26, 1788 Piermont, N. H.	"After 1857" Farm Ridge, Ill.	M- Mary Hutchins (5-c)
4	Anna	Feb 11, 1790 Piermont, N. H.	Apr, 1856 Boston, Mass.	M- Robert Morrison, M.D.
5	Joseph (M.D.)	July 17, 1792 Piermont N. H.	July 10, 1856 Ottowa, Ill.	M-Mar 1823 Mehitable Wiley
6	Hezekiah	June 5, 1794 Piermont, N. H.	Virginia	M- Zeruah Hunnington
7	Elijah	Apr 1796 Piermont, N. H.	Mar 23, 1813 Piermont, N. H.	Died young
8	Alvin (M.D.)	Jan 3, 1799 Piermont, N. H.	Apr 16, 1877 Cazenovia, N. Y.	M- June, 1832 Emily Carter (5-c)
9	Sylvester (M.D.)	June 23, 1801 Piermont, N. H.	Dec 15, 1881 Norfolk, N. Y.	M-(1) Olive Gay (3-c) (2) Mary Clark (6-c)
X	William	May 9, 1803** Piermont, N. H.	1837/8 Lebanon, N. H.	

*Another Cornwall record says July 28, 1760.

1157660

**Another Cornwall record says May 9, 1804.

The records of this family were first given to Dr. Corydon Ford by Dr. Alvin Ford of Cazenovia, N. Y. in 1859. Additional data with minor discrepancies were given to CLF by Alden Ford of Orford, N. H. and further supplemented to FWF by Mr. Sawyer of Piermont 1950. Also, a thorough check was made by Hannibal Ford of the Cornwall records.

Joseph⁶ moved to Piermont with his parents ca 1777, residing there until ca 1820 when he moved to Lebanon, N. H. About 1840, he removed to Bath, N. Y. where he died, according to Dr. Alvin⁷ Ford. Three of his sons, Joseph⁷, Alvin⁷, and Sylvester⁷ had their training at Dartmouth prior to their practice of medicine. Arad⁷ was living in Farm Ridge, LaSalle Co., Ill. in 1857.(CLF)

Data given by Dr. Alvin Ford of Cazenovia, N. Y. to HCF, 1859.

36	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	6	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ²⁻¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-34	Deborah Ford	July 19, 1764 Cornwall, Conn.	Thetford, Vt.		
	M- Nicholas White			Bradford, Vt.	
1	Anna			M- Slafter	
2	Noah			M- Living in Utica, NY 1860	

Anna lived and probably died in Thetford, Vt.

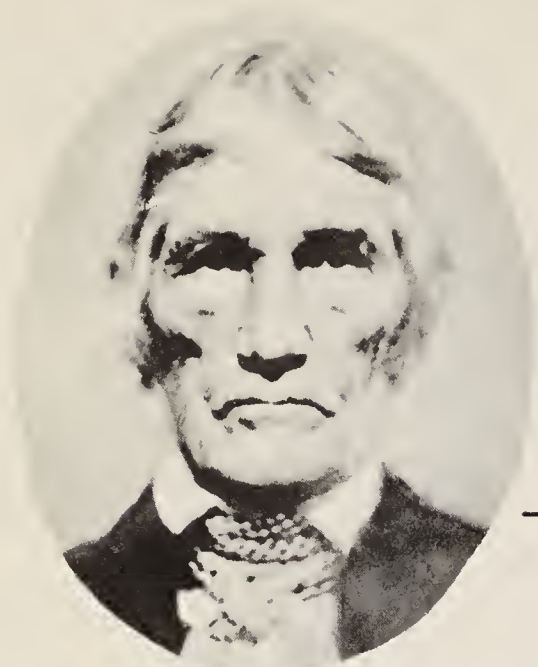
Noah married and moved to Utica, N. Y. where he was living when visited by C.L.F. March 31, 1860. Noah had a daughter who married the Rev. L. D. Chapin and had a daughter who died in Oct 1861.

-36	Amos Ford	May 17, 1768 Cornwall, Conn.			
	M-(1) Abigail Robinson				
	M-(2) Hannah Beers			M- ca 1800	
1	Abigail			M- Reuben Jackson	
2	Amos	1808	Feb 21, 1852 Ironton, Ohio	M-(1) Ophelia Butler (2) Nancy Boardman	
3	Mary Ann		Living 1860 Pittsfield, Mass	M- Shubal A. Nash	

Mary Ann was living in Pittsfield, Mass. in 1858 when visited by C.L.F.

-39	Noah Ford	July 28, 1774 Cornwall, Conn.			
	M-(1) Margaret Robinson				
1	Abigail				
2	Margaret				
	M-(2) Sally Stearns				
3	Horace				
4	Sally			M-Jan 18, 1816 Newbury, Paul Sweet Vt.	

Noah lived in Benson, perhaps Peru, Vt. and probably had other children. The marriage of Sally was not verified. She may have been living in Bradford as of 1816.
(CLF)



William Churchill⁶ Ford
1776 - 1864
From a daguerreo-type, ca 1850



William⁷ Ford
1807 - 1870
From a daguerreo-type, ca 1840



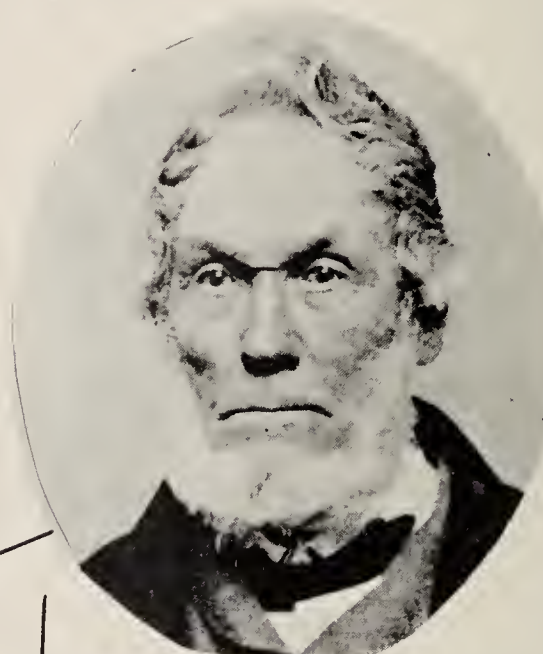
Sophronia (Russ) Ford
1811 - 1892
From a tin-type, ca 1885



William Asahel⁸ Ford
1835 - 1922
From a daguerreo-type, ca 1860



Julia A⁶ (Needham) Ford
1822 - 1915
From a daguerreo-type, ca 1860



Thomas Jefferson⁵ Needham
1803 - 1882
From an old print, ca 1870



William Asahel⁸ Ford
1835 - 1922
On 50th anniversary, 1914, with
Boston Evening Transcript



Julia A⁶ (Needham) Ford
1832 - 1915
On 75th birthday, 1907
She won 1st in Cakewalk



Mary G⁶ (Stevens) Needham
1811 - 1898
From an old print, ca 1870

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	6	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
1148-3X	Wm. Churchill Ford	BORN ON/AT Mar 19, 1776 Cornwall, Conn.	DIED ON/AT Oct 14, 1864 Minot, Me.	MARRIED TO - REMARKS M-May 1, 1806 No. Conway, N. H.	37
	M- Abiah Eastman	Apr 30, 1782 No. Conway, N. H.	Nov 14, 1840 No. Conway, N.H.		
1	William	June 3, 1807 Lancaster, N. H.	July 16, 1870 Somerville, Mass	M-Sophronia Dodge Russ 7/27/34 Orford, N.H.(3-c)	
2	Deborah	Feb 9, 1809 Lancaster	May 19, 1858 Chelsea, Mass.	Single	
3	Richard Heman	Oct 6, 1810 Lancaster	Nov 12, 1900 Ione, Calif.	M-(1) Anna C. Upham(1-c) (2) Elmira Bodge(5-c)	
4	Henry Lewis	Aug 31, 1815 Lancaster	Mar 10, 1908 Hanson, Mass	M-Mary Nudd No. Conway (4-c)	
5	John Eastman	Sept 16, 1817 No. Conway	May 18, 1865 Brooklyn, N. Y.	No record	
6	Noah Eastman	Aug 24, 1822 No. Conway	July 2, 1860 Round Valley, Cal.	M-(1) Susan Ann Wilson 9/1/1851 San Francisco (2) Martine Yugera (1-c)	

My grandfather, William⁸, stated that there were four other children who died young and of whom no record was handed down to him.

William Churchill Ford was born in Cornwall, Conn. and moved with his father to Piermont, N. H. about 1778. He farmed in So. Lancaster from about 1806 to 1816, then moved to No. Conway, N. H. where he lived until shortly after his wife died in 1840. He went to Maine between 1840 and 1850, spending most of his remaining years on the farms of his son William in Oxford and Richard Heman in Minot. His wife Abiah Eastman was the daughter of Richard Eastman, Jr. and Abiah (Holt) Eastman who in October 1769 occupied the first framed dwelling built in No. Conway, N. H. The original Eastman Tavern, built of logs about 1800 was a landmark as late as 1911 when I first visited No. Conway. Richard Jr. was 5th in descent from Roger Eastman (Roger¹, Thomas², Jonathan³, Richard⁴, Richard⁵). Roger was born in Wales and sailed from England in April 1638 on the ship Confidence for the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He settled in Salisbury, Mass. in 1639.

William⁷ was my great grandfather.

Deborah⁷ never married and worked in Maine; then for many years in and around Boston, Massachusetts.

Richard Heman⁷ had 6 children, 3 of whom died in infancy and one in his 22nd year. Only his daughters (Elmira) Rosabelle (Ella) and Anna Melissa married and had descendants. (See later pages of these records for Richard H.⁷ and his descendants.) Henry Lewis⁷ had 4 children, Lucy⁸, Abbie⁸, William Henry⁸ and Emma⁸. (See a later page of the records for further details.)

John Eastman⁷ married and had an adopted daughter Carrie but no record found as yet of this marriage. About 1845, he made a miniature paper covered trunk which he gave to my grandfather William A.⁸, then a boy of 10. This little trunk was given to me by my Aunt Maria⁹.

Noah Eastman⁷ enlisted at Boston, Dec 11, 1841, in the Dragoons and was assigned to Carlisle Barracks, Pa. from which he deserted in Oct 1842. He shipped to Calif. where he assumed the name of his brother Henry Lewis and gained prominence in the early days of that state. (See "Bear Flag Lieutenant--The Life Story of Henry L. Ford by Fred B. Rogers, Historical Society Quarterly Volume XXIX, No. 2,3,4, and Volume XXX, No.1, 2.)
References: Records of William A.⁸, son of William⁷ as supplemented by grandchildren of Richard Heman⁷ and Noah Eastman⁷. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148-3A	Heman Ford	May 1, 1778 Piermont, N. H.	Oct 20, 1854 Orford, N. H.	M- ca 1802 Orford, N. H.
	M- Hannah Rogers	Orford, N. H.	Oct 15, 1848 Orford, N. H.	of Orford, N. H.
1	John	ca 1804		dy
2	Alden			
3	Hannah	1807		M- Messer
4	Lucy			
5	James			
6	Charles			M- June 18, 1845 Mary L. Calhoun
7	Absalom			
8	Eunice			
9	Mary		May 3, 1844 Orford, N. H.	
X	Almira C.	1826	Feb 2, 1854 Orford, N. H.	
A	Belinda			
B	John R.	1828	Feb 18, 1855 Orford, N. H.	
C	Heman			

Alden⁷ Ford furnished data, ca 1858, to Dr. Corydon L. Ford on the children of Amos⁴ and Hezekiah⁵ as well as the above listing of his own brothers and sisters. It is quite probable that the birth dates were provided and mislaid by CLF.

"Grandmother Messer was Hannah Ford born in 1807, daughter of Heman, granddaughter of Hezekiah" Mrs. ----Robinson, Piermont, Aug, 1950 to FWF.

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	6	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ²⁻¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148-3B	David Ford	ca 1780 Piermont, N.H.	Vernon, N.Y.	
	M- Abigail Kemp			
1	Betsey	ca 1806		
2	Sally			
3	David			
4	Deborah			M- White
5	Heman			
6	George			

Mr. White * of Utica told Dr. Corydon L. Ford, March 31, 1860 that David⁶ Ford had migrated to Vernon, Oneida Co., N.Y.

-3C	Jonathan Ford	Apr 11, 1782 Piermont, N.H.	Mar 16, 1843 Millport, N.Y.	
	M- Mrs. Eunice Williams			Formerly Mrs. Langdon
1	Andrew Jackson	Apr 1, 1815 Vernon, N.Y.		M- Elizabeth Bushnell
2	John K.	Jan 10, 1817 Vernon, N.Y.		M- Nancy Bemis (Bemos)

* Husband of Deborah⁶ Ford (1148-34) who was living in Utic, N.Y.

References: From records of Dr. Corydon L. Ford. (FWF)

7

FORD

Wm. Churchill⁶, Hezekiah⁵, Amos⁴, Joseph³, William², William¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1148-3X1	William Ford	June 3, 1807 Lancaster, N.H.	July 16, 1870 Somerville, Mass	M-July 27, 1834 Orford, N.H.
	M- Sophronia D. Russ	Mar 31, 1811 Orford, N.H.	Jan 17, 1892 Oxford, Me.	by Rev. G. S. Davis
1	William Asahel	Aug 3, 1835 Lume, N.H.	Apr 13, 1922 Somerville	M-Sept 24, 1856 Julia Lewiston, Me. Needham(4-c)
2	Henry Lathrop	Apr 9, 1837 Orford	1837 Orford	Died in infancy
3	Frederick Oramel	Mar 13, 1840 Meridith, N.H.	May 9, 1859 Oxford	Died in 20th year

William⁷ and his wife, Sophronia, moved from Orford, N.H. to Oxford, Me., between 1840 and 1850. The granite foundations of their home and large barn were all that remained in the summer of 1947. William was a farmer and, like many New England farmers, a "jack-of-all trades." In fact, he was so handy with tools that he was known as "Tinker" Ford during his later life when he frequently assisted neighbors for miles around with their repairs. Two of my father's cousins, Ina Russell and Saddle Russell Goodwin, told me in '47 that they had heard their parents, who lived their early lives in Norway, Me., the next town to Oxford, speak of "Tinker" Ford. He and his wife and son, Frederick Oramel⁸ (my father was named for this uncle) are buried in the church* graveyard at Oxford on the NW intersection of the Oxford road and the state road from Portland and Gray to Norway. All three graves are marked by tombstones.

Sophronia Dodge Russ was the daughter of Hazael and Lydia (Phelps) Russ. She had a brother named Asahel Bronson Russ who died in his 25th year and from whom William Asahel⁸ received his middle name. Her grandmother, Lydia (Morey) Phelps was the sister of General Israel Morey of Connecticut, who was prominent in the War of Independence and the aunt of Samuel Morey whom, it is claimed, developed a steam boat which operated on the Connecticut River near Orford, N.H. prior to operation of Fulton's boat on the Hudson. (See Orford's Centennial Celebration, Thurs. Sept. 7, 1865 - Orations-Poems-Speeches).

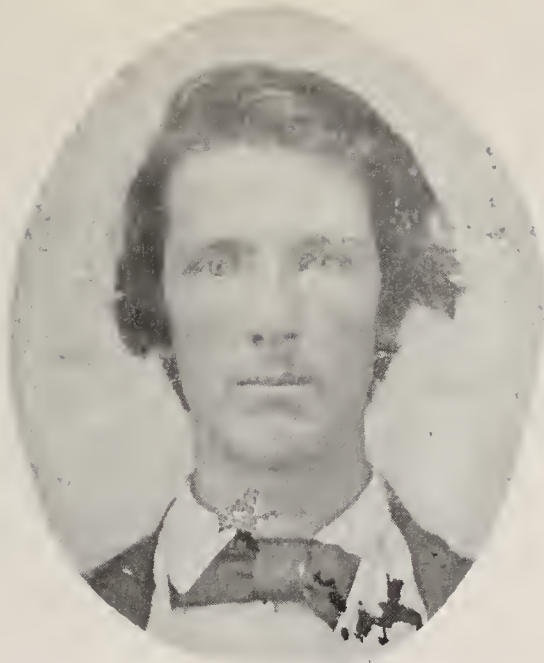
*Now called Center Meeting House - a memorial building

References: Records kept by William A.⁸ Ford, my grandfather and son of William⁷.
(FWF)



Richard Heman⁷ Ford
1810 - 1900

From daguerreo-type, ca 1845
Son of W^m C.⁶



Frederick Oramel⁸ Ford
1840 - 1859

From a daguerreo-type, ca 1858
Frederick W⁹ named for him
Son of W^m C.⁶



Noah Eastman⁷ Ford
1822 - 1860

From a daguerreo-type, ca 1855
"The Bear Flag Lieutenant"
Son of W^m C.⁶



George Henry Dunlap
1845 - 1930

Husband of "Ella" Ford
From old print, kindness

Elmira R⁸ (Ford) Dunlap
1847 - 1939

Dau of Richard H⁷ Ford
"Genie" (Arnot) Rice



Henry Lambert⁸ Ford
1860 - 1930

Son of Noah Eastman Ford



Anna Melissa⁸ (Ford) Arnot
1856 - 1918

Dau. Richard H⁷ Ford
Wife, Nathaniel Dubois Arnot



Dr Philip H Arnot
1894 -

Mary Eugenie (Arnot) Rice
1878 -

Stanley L Arnot
1889 - 1957

Eugene N. Arnot
1892 - 1954

Laura Armanda (Arnot) Leavitt
1884 -

Children of Nathaniel D. and Anna M⁸ (Ford) Arnot

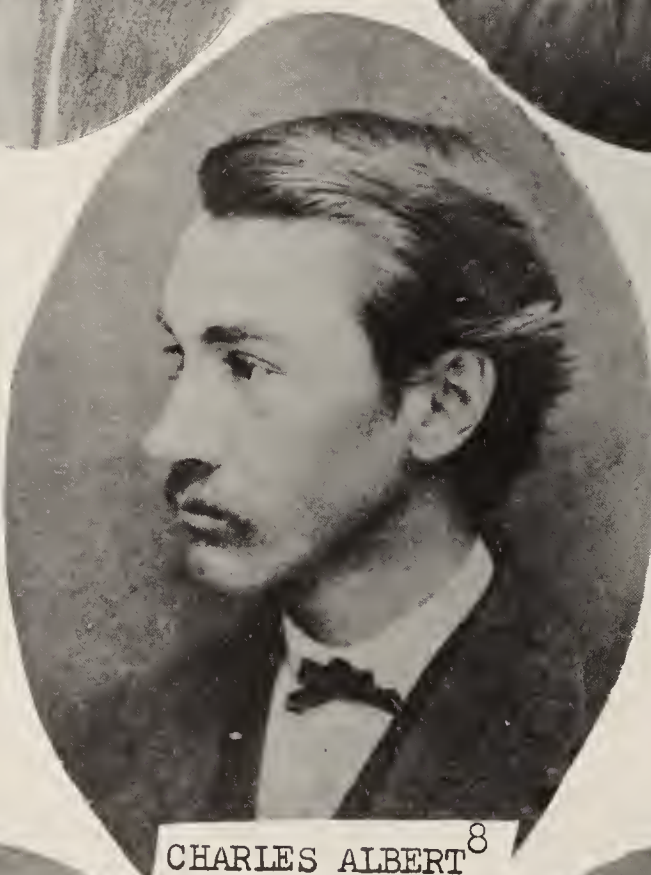
RICHARD HEMAN⁷
FORD 1810-1900



ELMIRA (BODGE)
FORD 1811-1887



ELMIRA ROSABELLE⁸
(FORD) DUNLAP 1847-1939



CHARLES ALBERT⁸
FORD 1849-1871



ANNA MELLISA⁸
(FORD) ARNOT 1856-1918



GEORGE HENRY
DUNLAP 1845-1930



NATHANIEL DUBOIS
ARNOT 1845-1918

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	7	FORD	Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ²⁻¹ ⁴¹		
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X3	Richard Heman Ford	Oct 6, 1810 Lancaster, N. H.	Nov 12, 1900 Ione, Calif.	M-1835 Fayette, Me.	
	M-(1) Anne C. Upham		ca 1839		
1	Sarah Marr	ca 1838 Me.	ca 1839 Me	Died in infancy	
	M-(2) Elmira Bodge	July 31, 1811 Fayette, Me	Nov 17, 1887 Ione, Calif.	M-Nov 1841 Fayette, Me.	
2	Charles Heman	May 22, 1845 *Minot, Me.	Oct 4, 1847 Minot, Me.	*Became Mechanic Falls Died in infancy	
3	Anna Emmeline	Nov 3, 1846 Minot, Me	Oct 2, 1847 Minot, Me.	Hannah on gravestone Died in infancy	
4	Elmira Rosabelle	Dec 7, 1847 Minot, Me.	July 25, 1939 Stockton, Calif.	M-Sept 3, 1872 George H. Dunlap (8-c)	
5	Charles Albert	May 2, 1849 Minot, Me.	Apr 16, 1871 Silver Mt., Calif.	Died in 22nd year	
6	Anna Melissa	Aug 26, 1856 Minot, Me.	May 24, 1918 San Francisco, Cal.	M-Oct 31, 1877 Judge N.D. Arnot (8-c)	

Richard Heman⁷ studied for the ministry at the former Maine Wesleyan Seminary at Kents Hill, Me., and was ordained in The Methodist ministry in 1835. His first wife was a fellow student who died early leaving an infant daughter who followed soon after. Following his second marriage, he preached in Minot, Me., East Poland and that part of Minot now known as Mechanic Falls. His health broke and he later taught school, worked a small farm and served as a Representative to the Maine Legislature.

He went to California in February 1853 and was employed for a time in the Customs house San Francisco. He returned to Minot (Mechanic Falls) in 1855, preaching and operating a small farm near "Minot Corner." Two years later his health again caused him to give up preaching, and he moved the family to Lewiston, Me. (Dec, 1857). In 1860, following the accidental death of his brother, Noah Eastman (known then as Henry Lewis and living in Round Valley, Cal., as Indian Agent), he returned to California to settle the estate. He then removed to Silver Mt., Alpine County, where he operated the Alpine Hotel and where his wife and children, Ella⁸, Charles Albert⁸, and Anna⁸, joined him. After the hotel burned in 1882, he moved, Nov 5, 1882, from this mining town to Ione, Cal., where he and his wife spent their remaining days.

Elmira Bodge was one of 12 children born to John and Sally Bodge. John Bodge was born Oct 30, 1772, the son of Daniel (Benjamin?) Bodge, a Revolutionary soldier, and lived in Fayette at the foot of Kents Hill in a spacious old colonial farm house that was home to six generations of Bodes. He was a widower with one child, Moulton Bodge, who married a Louisa Lovejoy and settled on a part of the home farm. His wife, the former Sally Abbot was the widow of Seth Ford and had two children by this former marriage, Seth and Sally.

Two of the children of Richard H⁷ and Elmira died young. Charles Albert⁸ was educated at Kents Hill, graduating in 1867. He worked two years in Boston with a civil engineering concern but his health gave out and he went to California in the fall of 1870, dying the following spring at the home of his parents.

Original data taken from "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap and verified and supplemented by her descendents and those of her sister, Anna Melissa. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	7	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	Henry Lewis ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148-3X4	Henry Lewis Ford	Aug 31, 1815 Lancaster, N.H.	Mar 10, 1908 Hanson, Mass.	
	M-No. Conway, N. H. Mary Nudd			
1	William Henry			Unmarried
2	Abbie	Feb 19, 1842 No. Conway, N.H.	Feb 21, 1924 Brocton, Mass.	Unmarried
3	Lucy T.	Dec 30, 1844 No. Conway, N.H.	Aug 24, 1931 Brocton, Mass.	M- Bryer No children
4	Erma			Died young

Henry Lewis Ford spent his early life in No. Conway, N. H., moving to Massachusetts about 1850 where he went to work for the Old Colony, later the New Haven R.R. My grandfather, William A. Ford, took me, when a youngster, to visit him in Hanson, Mass. At that time he was a railroad pensioner acting as a gate-crossing tender. He lived to be 93 years of age, dying in Hanson.

Lucy T. married one Bryer, but it was not a successful marriage, and they were separated a few years later. There were no offspring. The latter years of her life were spent in Whitman, Massachusetts. She died of bronchial pneumonia in a Brocton, Massachusetts hospital.

Abbie never married, living with her father until his death, and then making her home with her sister, Lucy. She, as did her sister, died of bronchial pneumonia in a Brocton hospital. I visited Lucy and Abbie in their Whitman home with my aunt Maria (Ford) Daniels about 1910 and met them once or twice at my aunt's home a few years later.

As of this date, I have found no records bearing on William or Emma, except that Emma was the last child and probably born in Massachusetts; that William Henry was probably the first child and born in No. Conway, N. H.; that he never married and lived with his parents; that he served in Co. C of the 35th Mass. Regiment in the Civil War being wounded at the Battle of Antietam; and that he died shortly after his father. The births of Abbie and Lucy were in Wm. A.⁸ Ford's records - their deaths I learned from the City Clerk in Brocton, Mass. FWF

		LINE OF ASCENT			43
		GEN	FAMILY		
		7	FORD	Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	
					Wm. Churchill ⁶
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X6	Noah Eastman Ford	Aug 24, 1822 No. Conway, N.H.	July 2, 1860 Round Valley, Cal.	M-Sept 1, 1851 San Francisco, Cal.	
	M-(1) Susan Anne Wilson	1830 Saline Co., Mo.	June 22, 1852 San Francisco	by Rev. Samuel H. Willey	
1	John Henry	June 22, 1852 San Francisco	June 22, 1852 San Francisco	Died at birth	
	M-(2) Martine Yugera	1845	Feb 17, 1884	M-ca 1858 Mendocino City, Cal.	
2	Henry Lambert	Mar 15, 1860 Noya, Cal.	Mar 3, 1930 Eureka, Cal.	M-May 1, 1887 Eureka, Cal.	
				Nellie V. Woodlee	

Noah Eastman⁷ was brought up in No. Conway, N.H., leaving when 18 years of age for Boston. He worked there for about 18 months then, on Dec. 11, 1841, enlisted in the dragoons and was shipped with other recruits to Carlisle Barracks, Penn. On Oct. 6 1842, following an altercation with an officer, he deserted and stowed away on a ship for California. He landed in Monterey in 1843, assuming the name of his brother, Henry Lewis Ford in order to escape detection. (Henry L. lived to the ripe old age of 92, dying in Hanson, Mass., in 1908.)

Noah's life in California was one excitement following another up to his untimely death in 1860. He served as private, lieutenant and captain during that period up to the establishment of California's independence from Mexico, the formation of the short lived Republic of California and the bringing of California into the Union. He was credited with having cut the figure of a standing grizzly bear from red flannel and placing it upon the flag which was raised for the new republic by the little group of Americans who captured the Mexican garrison at Sonora, June 14, 1846. This republic of only 26 days was known as a result as the "Bear Flag Republic" and the bear symbol was carried over to its flag when California became a state. Col. Fred B. Rogers in his book "The Bear Flag Lieutenant," California Historical Society, 1951, provides an excellent biography of Henry Lewis (Noah Eastman) and of the part he played in the early life of California. Noah served as an assemblyman in the 1852 legislature and was an Indian agent when he was accidently shot while mounting his horse at Round Valley.

His first wife, Susan Anne Wilson, was the daughter of General John Wilson, lawyer and Whig politician who was born in Knoxville, Tenn., served in the War of 1812 and Black Hawk War and, in 1849 headed a party leaving Glasgow, Mo. for California. Ford met the party on the Larsen trail and was associated with Wilson for many years.

His second wife, Martine Yugera, was "an Indian woman of more than ordinary attainments and of estimable character." She later married First Sergeant Osborn and is buried "near the Chimney Tree and Highway 101, about nine miles north of Garberville, Cal."

References: Records of Wm. A.⁸ Ford; "Bear Flag Lieutenant," Rogers; also letter Geraldine⁹ (Ford) Hansen (daughter of Henry Lambert⁷) to FWF.

GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
8	FORD	William ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
William Asahel Ford	Aug 3, 1835 Lyme, N.H.	Apr 13, 1922 Somerville, Mass	M-Sept 24, 1856 Lewiston, Me	
M- Julia A. Needham	Feb 10, 1832 Greenwood, Me.	Mar 24, 1915 Somerville	by Rev Robert Blacker	
Maria Frederica	Apr 13, 1858 Bangor, Me	Nov 27, 1933 Somerville	M-Dec.27, 1903, Melrose Dea.Theo.P. Daniels	
Addie Almira	Sept 25, 1859 Oxford, Me		Not traced after 1880	
Mary Frances	Oct 21, 1861 Roxbury, Mass.	July 14, 1890 Somerville	M-June 27, 1889 (1-c*) Charles E. Watts, Jr.	
Frederick William	Aug 2, 1863 Somerville	Feb 18, 1938 Medford, Mass	M-July 21, 1885 Boston Esther Taylor Harvey (7-c)	
*Charles Francis Watts, b-June 25, 1890; d-Oct 1890				

William A.⁸ had but one term at Hebron Academy, yet he was one of the best read men I have ever known. As a young man, he assisted the brother of Henry Wadsworth Longfellow in the triangulation of Casco Bay, Me. He successively worked on the Norway, Me. Advertiser, Auburn Democratic Advocate, Bangor News, then with Rand & Avery Printers, Boston, Mass. He joined the Boston Evening Transcript in 1864 where he remained until 1920 or 56 years. He reported such events as the 82nd birthday of Dr. Oliver Wendall Holmes (the Autocrate of Breakfast Table), Duke Alexis' Ball; Ole Bull's reception; the making of the then (1886) world's largest telescope (Lick - 36"), Prof. Donelson's ballon ascension from Boston, Mass., May 25, 1875 (he was a passenger), etc., etc. Many special features of the "Transcript" were inaugurated by him and enumerated in an excellent article in the 100th anniversary of that paper July 24, 1930. Also under the name of William Russ, he wrote many short stories mostly of field and stream for children in such periodicals as "Golden Days", "Sunshine", "Manhattan", Good Cheer and College Hearth", "The Youth's Companion", etc.

Julia⁶ Needham, his wife, was the granddaughter of John Needham, a soldier of the Revolution, a grand-niece of Jacob Frost and of Lemuel Shedd, also soldiers of the Revolution. She told me many of the stories of the American Revolution and the early days of Norway, Me. as told her by her grandfather Needham and her great-uncle Jacob Frost.

William⁸ and Julia are buried on the hilltop in the Center Norway Cemetery alongside of her father and grandfather and near her great-uncle, Jacob Frost, who was wounded and captured by the British at Bunker Hill.

Mary Stevens, the mother of Julia Needham was the granddaughter of Joseph Stevens, "the foremost citizen of the earliest settlers," who in 1787 built the first house in Norway, Me. and served as selectman and assessor when Norway was organized in 1797. (See Whitman's History of Norway)

Above material taken from records of Wm. A.⁸ to 1915 balance was furnished by Frederick Wm.⁹, my father or by myself. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	8	FORD	Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. 45 Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
1148-3X34 Elmira R. Ford	Dec 7, 1847 Minot, Me.	July 24, 1939 Stockton, Cal.	M-Sept 3, 1872 Carson City, Nev.		
M-George Henry Dunlap	Apr 19, 1845 Sauk Co., Wisc.	Mar 14, 1930 Ione, Cal.	by Rev. J. D. Hammond		
1 Charles Sanford	May 31, 1873 Silver Mt., Cal.	Aug 18, 1885 Ione, Cal.	Accidentally killed by a horse		
2 Ethel May	Dec 7, 1874 Monitor, Cal.	Sept 3, 1931 Stockton, Cal.	M-Mar 26, 1896, Carson City, Nev., William C. Musser (3-c)		
3 Francis Marion	Nov 22, 1876 Ione, Cal.	Dec 26, 1956 Pasadena, Cal.	M-Nov 22, 1911 L.A., Cal. Helena A. Miller (2-c)		
4 Albert Cresswell	Apr 2, 1880 Ione, Cal.	Jan 25, 1890 Ione, Cal.	Accidentally drowned in Sutters Creek		
5 Florence Isabelle	Mar 7, 1882 Ione, Cal.		M-Feb 24, 1903 Byron A. Chambers (4-c)		
6 James Gilbert	Apr 19, 1884 Ione, Cal.	Feb 3, 1946 Mantico, Cal.	(R.R. brakeman; farmer) Unmarried		
7 Fred Sherwin	Dec 3, 1886 Ione, Cal.		M- Aug 9, 1909 Rhoda Early (3-c)		
8 Helen Jasper	July 1, 1889 Ione, Cal.		M-Nov 18, 1909 (4-c) Lawrence A. Forbes		

Elmira Rosabelle⁸ (Ella) spent her early childhood on a small farm near Minot Corner, now Mechanic Falls, Me., and then a few years in Lewiston, Me. She completed her education at "Maine Wesleyan Seminary and Female College" at Kents Hill not rejoining her family until April 1871, just after the death of her brother, Charles Albert.

Cousin Ella, as she was known to us in the East, was a faithful correspondent and her letters to Lucy Ford Byers and my grandfather, William A. Ford, kept the two branches of the family in touch with each other until shortly after her husband died in 1930. It was the Family Record Book which she so painstakingly maintained which made possible the recording of her father's record, those of her children and of her sister Anna M. Arnot and her family. It was through Col. Rogers, who was writing the story of Noah Eastman (Henry Lewis) Ford's life, that I learned of the address of her son, Francis Marion⁹ Dunlap, who kindly loaned that book to me and further provided me with the addresses of his brother and sisters and the Arnot cousins.

George Henry Dunlap was the son of George and Christine (Hatch) Dunlap. (His father had been born near Selina, N. Y., Sept 3, 1815; had lost his mother when he was 12, and then, shortly after a second marriage, his father; he assisted in the support of his stepmother and smaller children. The father later migrated to Michigan; thence to Sauk Co., Wisc., had 5 children, Adam, George H., Martha, Relief and Carrie; in 1862 the family moved to Illinois and returned to Sauk Co. in 1870 where his wife died in 1878. The family lived successively in Kansas and California--Alpine County, Mono, then Calaveras, and finally in Murphy County where he died on Feb 25, 1894) George Henry had gone to California in Dec 1869. He carried on a variety of occupations, but spent the latter years of his life in carpentering.

Above data was taken from Cousin Ella (Ford) Dunlap's own "Family Record Book" and added to by her children, Francis M., Florence I., and Helen J., or her grandchildren.

Helen (Dunlap) Forbes, with whom Cousin Ella spent her last days, wrote me on Aug 15, 1959, "Mother passed away July 24, 1939 and was buried in Ione, July 26th, 1939."

(FWF)

46	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	8	FORD	Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹ Richard H. ⁷ , Wm.		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X36	Anna Melissa Ford	Aug 26, 1856 Minot, Maine	May 25, 1918 Placerville, Cal.	M-Oct 31, 1877 Placerville, Cal., by	
	M- Nathaniel D. Arnot	Apr 19, 1845 Gouverneur, N.Y.	Mar 23, 1918 San Francisco, Cal.	Rev. Richard H. Ford, her father	
1	Marie Eugenie	Aug 11, 1878 Silver Mt.		M-June 18, 1907 Abraham L. Rice (2-c)	
2	Edwin Perry	July 22, 1882 Markleeville, Cal.	Mar 3, 1913 Germistown, S.A.	Unmarried	
3	Laura Amanda	Mar 10, 1884 Markleeville		M-Apr 14, 1914 Edgar I. Leavitt (4-c)	
4	John Paul	Mar 25, 1886 Markleeville	1886 Markleeville	Died in Infancy	
5	John Paul 2nd	Sept 16, 1887 Markleeville	Dec 1, 1951 San Francisco	M-Aug 18, 1915 Hope Beach (1-c)	
6	Stanley Lincoln	Dec 25, 1889 Markleeville	Jan 18, 1957 Sonora, Cal.	M-Sept 9, 1916 Juanita A. Kyburz (1-c)	
7	Eugene Nathaniel	Apr 14, 1892 Markleeville	Feb 26, 1954 San Francisco	M-Aug 18, 1920 Ethelyn Ebright (2-c)	
8	Phillip Howard	Feb 28, 1894 Placerville		M-Nov 11, 1920 Ruth Sheldon	
9	Ralph Wesley	Aug 7, 1896 Markleeville	Mar 9, 1933 Oakland, Cal.	M-Dec 20, 1922 Oakland Adelaide Ceresto (0-c)	

Anna Melissa⁸ was born in Minot, Me., between her father's first and second trips to California. The family removed to Lewiston, Me., in 1857. In 1866 she and her mother moved to Boston where she attended the public schools including Roxbury Eliot High School. They moved to Alpine Mt. to join the father in July 1870.

Nathaniel Dubois Arnot was the son of N.D. Arnot (b-1816, Florida, Orange Co., N.Y.) and Amanda Bond (b-May 21, 1821, Vergennes, Vt.). He married (1) Eugenie Mary Holdbrook who died Aug. 29, 1875. (There was one child by that marriage, Raymond Holdbrook b-Sept 29, 1873; d-July 24, 1948, who married Apr 19, 1908, Josephine Hanford by whom he had one son, Nathaniel Dubois III, and four grandchildren.) Nathaniel D. was elected to the Superior Court of Alpine County in Jan 1880 and re-elected many times. In 1904, after moving to El Dorado County, he was elected to the Superior Court of that County and remained on the bench until his death in 1918.

Edwin Perry⁹ was graduated, 1902, from the Nevada State University as a mining engineer. The same year he was employed by the Simmer and Jack Mine, Germistown, Transvaal, South Africa. He died there of typhoid fever in 1913.

Ralph Wesley⁹ was graduated from the University of California, also from its Law School. He enlisted in World War I and saw service in France with Base Hospital 47. He was injured in France when a truck overturned on him and he never fully regained his health. He was operating a law office in Oakland at the time of his death. His wife is a successful business woman (insurance).

Original data taken from "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap; substantiated by a reproduction of Arnot Family Bible record and added to by the surviving children of their wives with special appreciation to Marie Eugenie and Dr. Phillip to FWF, 1952-1960.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
			Noah E. ⁷		
	8	FORD	Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X62	Henry L. Ford	Mar 15, 1860 Noya, Cal.	Mar 3, 1930 Eureka, Cal.	M-May 1, 1887 Eureka, Cal.	
	M- Nellie V. Woodlee	Dec 31, 1866 Hydesville, Cal.	July 26, 1944 Eureka, Cal.		
1	Thelma	Mar 17, 1899 Eureka, Cal.	Mar 17, 1899 Eureka, Cal.	Died at birth	
2	Geraldine F.	Sept 16, 1901 Eureka, Cal.		M-Aug 3, 1924, Eureka Harry W. Hansen (1-c)	

Henry Lambert⁸ had grown to manhood before he had full knowledge of his father who had died only four months after his birth. An article relating to him was seen by my grandfather, William A.⁸ Ford, in a California newspaper which came over the exchange desk of the Boston Transcript. Through the resulting correspondence, Henry L. learned for the first time of his father's antecedents and was able to meet some of the children and grandchildren of his uncle Richard H.⁸ Ford who had gone to California when news was received of his brother's death. Richard had never found Noah's wife and son.

Henry L., as a young man, entered the law office of Judge E. W. Wilson, being later admitted to the bar. "Ford's chief distinction was his knowledge of the law. He was regarded by the appellate court and by his colleagues of the law profession as one of the best informed attorneys in northern California...he also tutored law students and among his pupils were many lawyers who have achieved distinction -- was called into cases as associated counsel hundreds of times because of his thorough knowledge of the law...he had an outstanding record as a criminal lawyer." (The Humboldt Times, Eureka, Cal., Mar 4, 1930) His wife, Nellie Virginia Woodlee, was the daughter of Henderson Woodlee born at the foot of Lookout Mountain, Chattanooga, Tennessee and Catherine Mullen. They crossed the plains and mountains in a covered wagon in 1851, at the time of the gold rush.

	9				
3X62.2	Geraldine F. Ford	Sept 16, 1901 Eureka, Cal.		M-Aug 3, 1924 Eureka, Cal.	
	M- Harry W. Hansen				
1	Virginia F.	June 28, 1925 Eureka, Cal.		M-Sept 26, 1943 Eureka Earl E. Rumble (1-c)	

Geraldine F.⁹ was graduated from Humboldt State College and has taught in the Humboldt County elementary schools for 27 years. She was granted a divorce from Mr. Hansen in March 1927.

Her daughter, Virginia F.¹⁰ was also graduated from Humboldt State College and presently is secretary to the Executive Dean (Administrative Assistant to President) of the college. The husband of Virginia F., Earl Earnest Rumble, was born April 26, 1921, at Eureka. He served as a radar man, first-class, for three years on a destroyer in the Navy. He received an A.B. in Education and Industrial Education from Humboldt State College and as of this date is working for his M.A. Was student body president, 1953-54. They have a son, Earl Earnest¹¹, born April 2, 1946, at Eureka.
References: Records of Wm. A.⁸ Ford; letters from Geraldine⁹(Ford) Hansen and the "Humboldt Times, : Mar 4, 1930. (FWF)

48	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	9	FORD	Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	William ⁸ , William ⁷	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X11.4	Frederick Wm. Ford	Aug 2, 1863 Somerville, Mass	Feb 18, 1938 Medford, Mass.	M-July 21, 1885 * Boston, Mass	
	M- Esther Taylor Harvey	Mar 9, 1866 New York, N.Y.	Medford		
1	Lillian	Aug 4, 1887 Somerville		M-Sept 23, 1922 Frederick McLaughlin(1-c)	Portland
2	Ruth	Aug 9, 1889 Somerville		M-Oct 10, 1917 William Payne Smith(1-c)	Medford
3	Frederick Wm., Jr.	Feb 13, 1892 Somerville		M-(1) Oct 7, 1922 (3-c) Ellen Jane Horsfall	
				M-(2) Jan 30, 1943 Winifred H. Ralston	
4	Esther	Jan 2, 1895 Medford		M-June 21, 1930 Girard Norcross Jones	
5	Mae	Feb 7, 1897 Medford		M-June 23, 1928 A. Willard Paulson	
6	George Harvey	Nov 21, 1902 Medford		M-Apr 16, 1932 (2-c) Ellen Ingrid Noyd	
7	Theodore Fischer	May 28, 1906 Medford	May 1, 1957 Merrimack, Mass	M-Apr 25, 1935 Ethel Reynolds	

Frederick William⁹, following in the steps of his father, entered the employ of the Boston Evening Transcript as an office boy and remained with the famous paper for 52 years. By the time he was 35, he had risen by perseverance, self-education at night and a naturally brilliant mind to telegraph editor, as news editors were called in those days. His handling of the Russo-Japanese War and his column, The War Today, the forerunner of many such columns, elicited the praise of President Theodore Roosevelt. His covering of the Russo-Jap Peace Conference at Portsmouth, N.H. was outstanding. He was one of the newspaper men chosen in 1907 to view, in the Rocky Mountain Area, the early work in conservation under Gifford Pinchot. Again, Roosevelt commended his review of the progress in conservation in the magazine, "Good Government," and suggested the writing of a book of which he, Roosevelt, would write the preface. Fifty years to the day (May 25, 1925) after his father had gone up in Professor Donnelson's balloon, Frederick Wm.⁹, as a representative of the press, went up in the Los Angeles, the dirigible which later burned. He was credited with many innovations on the set-up of the front page--heads, subheads, summary paragraphs, etc. He refused several offers to go to other Boston or New York papers through an intense loyalty to the "Transcript." That paper and his family formed the two major interests of his life and it was most fortunate that the "Transcript" did not "fold" until after he had bid family and paper that last good-by.

Esther Taylor Harvey was the daughter of William and Ann (Johnston) Harvey, who were of Scotch-Irish descent. She was one of eight children, the others being: George, William, David R., Elizabeth, Anna (Mrs. William P. Libby), Edmond, and Lillian who died young and for whom my sister Lillian was named. She too completed her education with my Dad, evening by evening, delving into the classics and attending the opera, the symphony and drama. Today, at 88 years of age, she continues to keep abreast of the arts and world events. Two days after her seventh great grandchild came into the world she left to join "Pa," missing her 93rd birthday by 4 weeks.

*Buried in Lot 122, Winthrop Lawn, Oak Grove Cemetery, West Medford.

Above records kept by FWF with base material from my father and mother.

The Anaconda Standard.

ANACONDA, MONTANA, MONDAY MORNING, JULY 15, 1907.



One of the eastern newspaper men sent to visit reclamation projects.

THE ANNUAL DINNER of the Newspaper Club will be held Thursday, Jan. 7, 1915, amidst what Arnold Bennett described as the "Celestial and calm precincts of the Boston Yacht Club."



NEWSPAPER CLUB ANNUAL.

FREDWARISHELLFORD

Our complete military expert, with neutrality showing at every point and opinions oozing from every pore.

Brigadier General
Frederick Wellington Ford

one of the first and most popular of the members, neutrally named after two famous generals, and military expert, chronicler and historian of the war, will bring with him maps, books, and voluminous data of the European conflict. Emulating the great Von Moltke, Gen. Ford will keep silent in twenty-seven languages, but may be induced to speak in the language in which he commonly expresses himself.



Esther Taylor (Harvey) Ford
1866 -
From an old print, ca 1886

Frederick William Ford
1863 - 1938 (son of Mr. & Mrs. B.)
From an old print, ca 1886

The Fred W Ford family Long Island, Maine, August 1906

"Rags" - Lillian, Mae, Dad, Esther, George, Mother, Ted, Fred Jr., Ruth



Frederick W⁹ Ford, news editor, at his desk on the 100th anniversary
(his 47th) of the Boston Evening Transcript, July 1930.

INDEX NO	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		REMARKS
	9	FORD	Ella (Ford) Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
1148			Dec 7, 1874	Aug 19, 1931	M-Mar 26, 1896
3X34.2		Ethel May Dunlap	Monitor, Cal.	Stockton, Cal.	Carson City, Nev.
		M-	Sept 7, 1868	Apr 18, 1934	
		William C. Musser	Monitor	Stockton	
1		John Francis	Sept 15, 1898 Markleeville, Cal.	Mar 10, 1942 Stockton	M-Jan 15, 1923 (0-c) Mary Alice Murphy
2		Ella Muriel	June 20, 1903 Ione, Cal.	-	M-Nov 28, 1924 (1-c) John Voorheis Sibole
3		Harold William	Sept 14, 1908 Markleeville		M-(1) June 18, 1929 (2-c) Lenore N. Stover

Ethel May⁹ and William Christy Musser operated the Markleeville General Merchandise Store for 15 years. Farmed in Humboldt County 1911 to 1919 and was engaged in Stockton for several years with the Farm Implement Co. In 1928, he moved to Ione where he was employed as a group supervisor at the Presten School of Industry.

William Christy was the son of John and Annie (Henniberry) Musser. The parents lived in Sheridan, Nevada and died early and William was brought up by a guardian.

John Francis¹⁰ attended the Markleeville public schools and Fortuna Humboldt County High School. He was married in Stockton by Rev. S R. Shaw of First Christian Church to Mrs. Mary Alice (Murphy) Byers, who was born Nov. 10, 1892, at Antioch, California. There were no children. John Francis was employed for many years by the Holt Manufacturing Co. of Stockton and in later years was owner and distributor of Stockton Beverage Co.

	9				
-3X34.3		Francis M. Dunlap	Nov 22, 1876 Ione, Cal.	Dec 26, 1956 Pasadena, Cal.	M-Nov 22, 1911 Los Angeles, Cal.
		M- Helen A. Miller	Nov 21, 1877 Indiana	1958 Pasadena, Cal.	by Rev. Wesley K. Beans
1		Helen Rosebelle	Feb 3, 1914 Los Angeles, Cal.		M-Apr 18, 1941 So. Pasadena, Cal.
					Philip M. Hanf (3-c)
2		Marion Eugene	Oct 21, 1916 Los Angeles, Cal.		M-June 5, 1954 Pasadena, Cal.
					Elizabeth Mears

Francis Marion⁹ grew to manhood in Ione, California and, in 1901, commenced work in San Francisco, California, with Waterhouse and Leester, later being transferred to Portland, Oregon. Later, he formed a partnership under the name of Boething & Dunlap, being wholesale distributors of trimming supplies and body hardware and was located at 1225 S. Hope Street, Los Angeles, California. He was making his home as of December 1953, at 523 Inverness Drive, Flintridge, Pasadena, California.

Marion Eugene¹⁰ is an artist by profession and also has done much work as an interior decorator and color consultant.

Original information taken from Ella⁸ (Ford) Dunlap's "Family Record Book" and verified and added to by Ella (Musser)¹⁰ Sibolo as to her parents and brothers and by Francis Marion⁹ Dunlap, they have son, Marion Eugene, and daughter Helen (Dunlap) Hanf.

INDEX NO.	NAME	LINE OF ASCENT		
		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1148 3X34.5	Florence I Dunlap	Mar 7, 1882 Ione, Cal.		M-Feb 24, 1903 Markleeville, Cal.
	M- Byron A. Chambers	Nov 16, 1868 New York	Nov 10, 1957 Minden, Nev.	by Hon. N. D. Arnot
1	George Thomas	Dec 14, 1903 Fredericksburg, Cal	Apr 29, 1957 Fallon, Nev.	M-July 29, 1929 Berkley, Cal.
				Katherine Mary Davidson
2	William Myron	Oct 21, 1905 Fredericksburg	Nov 22, 1939 Pennyryn, Cal.	M-Sept 1, 1932 Tonopah, Nev.
				Shirley Merrill (1-c)
3	Margaret Ella	Sept 29, 1912 Ione		M-Jan 22, 1941 Carson City, Nev.
				William L. Bowles (1-c)
4	Thomas A.	Apr 24, 1918 Gardnerville, Nev		M-Jan 22, 1946 Mt. Vernon, Wash.
				Margaret Mary Robson (3-c)

Florence Isabelle⁹ spent many years of her life in the mining communities of eastern California and western Nevada. She was married by Judge Nathaniel D. Arnot who was her uncle, having married her mother's sister, Anna Melissa⁸ Ford.

As of February 1954:

Florence Isabelle⁹ and husband, Byron A. Chambers, were living in Minden, Nevada.

George Thomas¹⁰ and wife, Katherine Mary, were living in Fallon, Nevada-no children.

William Myron¹⁰ was killed in a mining accident only four months before his son, William Myron¹¹ was born (Feb 27, 1940, Tonopah, Nev.).

Margaret Ella¹⁰ and husband, William L. Bowles, were living in Live Oaks, Cal. They have one daughter, Mary Margaret¹¹, born Oct 7, 1942, at Marysville, Cal.

Thomas A.¹⁰ and wife, Margaret Mary, were living in Fallon, Nev. They have three sons, James B¹¹, born Jan 10, 1947, at Bellingham, Wash., and John K.¹¹, born Feb 19, 1948, at Fallon, Nev., Michael Thomas¹¹, was born in Reno, Nev., June 21, 1955.

Basic information on Dunlap family was taken from "Cousin Ella (Ford) Dunlap's" Family Record Book, verified and supplemented for this family by her daughter, Florence I. Chambers, in February 1954. I visited Florence Isabelle in Minden, Nev. Sept. 1959. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		51
9		FORD		Ella(Ford) Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1148 3X34.7	Fred Sherwin Dunlap	Dec 3, 1886 Ione, Cal.		M-Aug 9, 1909 San Address, Cal.		
	M- Rhoda Early	Oct 2, 1881 San Address		by a Justice of Peace		
1	George Wesley	Apr 13, 1911 Gardnerville, Nev		M-Mar 2, 1935 Alice Catherine Lloyd		
2	James Early	June 27, 1914 Reno, Nev.		M-Aug 31, 1947 Elberta Conlinger		
3	Jack Sherwin	Apr 27, 1916 Reno, Nev.		M-Nov 23, 1945 Audrey Blair Foley		

Fred Sherwin⁹ served as County Clerk, Auditor and Recorder for Alpine County for eight years prior to World War I; later was employed in the office of the Lindsay Mining Company and, in 1918, became associated with Hammond Lumber Compsny at Eureka, Humboldt County. In 1923, he became the Mother Lode representative for the California Automobile Association, remaining in this capacity until his retirement in 1952.

Rhoda Early, his wife, came from a pioneer California family. Her father, John Chambers Early, was born in Franklyn Co., Va., Feb. 15, 1830, and came to California in a covered wagon in 1850. He was a first cousin of Gen. Jubal Early of Civil War fame. Her mother, Mary (Steele) Early, was born at Hangtown (now Placerville, Cal.) June 4, 1855, being one of first white children born in that section. Her parents also came by covered wagon from St. Louis in 1852. She went to Alpine County to teach school and there met and married Fred Sherwin⁹.

All three sons were graduated from college, George W.¹⁰ from Sanford; James E.¹⁰ from San Mateo, and Jack S.¹⁰ from University of California and Michigan State.

Original data taken from "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap. Verified and brought up-to-date by Fred S. and Rhoda Dunlap. My wife and I visited Fred S. and Rhoda shortly after their 50th wedding anniversary in 1959. (FWF)

INDEX NO	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1148 3434.8	Helen Jasper Dunlap	July 1, 1889 Ione, Cal.		M-Nov 18, 1909 Jackson, Cal.
	M-Lawrence Allen Forbes	Jan 29, 1887 Ione, Cal.		by Judge Fred V. Wood
1	Virginia Rosabelle	June 22, 1910 Ione, Cal.		M-May 5, 1931 Redwood City, Cal.
				Clarence Bowman (1-c)
2	Lawrence Morrell	Nov 29, 1912 Ione, Cal.		M-Dec 5, 1949 Reno, Nev.
				Marge Lynch (1-c)
3	Albert Quillen	Nov 8, 1921 Stockton, Cal.		M-Nov 8, 1947 (2-c) Washington, D. C.
				Eugenia R. McEl Duff
4	Carlton Eugene	Oct 5, 1928 Stockton, Cal.		M-Aug 13, 1950 Big Pines, Cal.
				Betty Joe Rupp (2-c)

Helen⁹ spent her early married life in Ione, California, where her parents had resided for nearly 50 years. She later moved to Stockton, California, where she was living as of December 1953. She married Lawrence Allen, the son of Eugene Frank Forbes, (b-Feb 7, 1862, Shenandorh, Cal.; d-Oct 31, 1939, Ione, Cal.) and Margaret Jane Haverstick (b-May 16, 1862, Ione, Cal.; d-May 23, 1940, Ione, Cal.).

All three sons, Lawrence¹⁰, Albert¹⁰, and Carlton¹⁰ served in World War II, and Albert Quillen has continued in the service since February 1940. He was married in the Navy Chapel in Washington, D. C.; his first child, Donna Ruth¹¹, was born June 7, 1950, in the Navy Hospital at Kodiak, Alaska; and the second, Gregory Albert¹¹, was born December 10, 1953, in the Coronado Hospital, Coronado, Cal.

Virginia¹⁰ has one child, Dennis Michael¹¹ Bowman, who was born Sept 29, 1937, at the Dameron Hospital, Stockton, Cal.

Lawrence Morrell¹⁰ also has one child, Margaret Anne¹¹, born July 13, 1950, St. Mary's Hospital, San Francisco, Cal.

Helen Jasper and Lawrence Allen Forbes were residing at 327 E. Noble Street, Stockton, Cal., as of Sept. 1959 where nearly the entire family welcomed my wife and me, Sept 1959. (FWF)

Carlton Eugene¹⁰ and Betty Joe had Elaine, born in Bishop, Cal. Mar 6, 1955; also Nicholas Alan, born Apr 24, 1957.

Basic information on the Dunlap family was obtained from "Cousin Ella (Ford) Dunlap's" Family Record Book, verified and supplemented as to this family by Helen J. Forbes in January 1954. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148 3X36.1	Mary Eugenia Arnot	Aug 11, 1878 Silver Mt., Cal.		M-June 18, 1907 Flacerville, Cal.
	M- Abraham L. Rice	July 3, 1872 Genoa, Nev.	Aug 15, 1945 Berkeley, Cal	
1	Robert Albert	Apr 4, 1911 San Francisco, Cal.		M-Aug 15, 1936 Frances Von Dorsten
2	Margaret	Aug 20, 1913 Reno, Nev.		M-Feb 9, 1935 Henry Luther (1-c)

Mary Eugenia⁹ was born at Silver Mt., a mining town then, a ghost city today. She was graduated from the University of Nevada in 1900 and taught school prior to her marriage. As of Aug-Sept, 1959, she was most alert, physically and mentally, rolling back the years with memories of the "old days" as she and her brother, Dr. Philip Arnot⁴ drove my wife and me through the "mother lode" country of their birth and childhood. A small section of the front and of one side of the jail was all that remained of Silver Mt. in 1959; a town of 3000 when Mary Eugenia was born. (FWF)

Abraham Lincoln Rice was born in the "Old Log Cabin" in Genoa, Nevada. Genoa was the first town settled in the State (1848) and the "Log Cabin" was the oldest house in the State, and in which A.L. Rice's grandparents "kept" a hotel in the 1870's. At that time Nevada was a part of Utah and many Mormons lived in and around Genoa and Carson Valley. As of 1924, Cousin Ella wrote: "They live now in Berkeley. Mr. Rice is a foreman in H.S. Cracker Co., and 'Genie' is an organist at the Mission Park Cong Church in San Francisco. They have a son, Robert Arnot, and daughter, Margaret, both in the Berkeley schools."

Robert Arnot¹⁰ served in World War II and attended, in 1943, the Officers' Training School in Meteorology at Grand Rapids, Mich. He was graduated from the University of California, 1934, and received his M.A. in 1947. He also took graduate work at Columbia University. Currently (1960) he is President of the National Science Teachers Association and doing extensive travel in its work. Normally he is in charge of the Science Department in the Berkeley High School and annually in charge of the Science Fairs held in the Academy of Science, San Francisco. He is also giving courses at the U.C. at Berkeley, and has been an instructor in the University's summer school. The grandmother of Frances Von Dorsten, his wife, came from an old Virginia family of Fords and married a Rutherford.

Margaret¹⁰ was a registered nurse, graduating from St. Luke's Hospital. She has one child, Marjorie Jean Luther, born May 12, 1938, at San Francisco.

Basic information on Arnot family was developed from "Cousin Ella (Ford) Dunlap's" Family Record Book, substantiated by a reproduction of the Arnot family Bible record and other data on her immediate family supplied by Mary Eugenia⁹ Rice as of January 1954 and verified with all three personally in September 1959. (FWF)

54

GEN.		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
9		FORD		Anna (Ford) Arnot ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148-3X36.3	Laura Amanda Arnot	Mar 10, 1884 Markleeville, Cal		M-Apr 14, 1914 San Francisco, Cal.	
	M- Edgar Irving Leavitt	Aug 12, 1882 Nerington, Nev.	Mar 8, 1930 San Francisco		
1	Betty	Feb 8, 1917 San Francisco	July 20, 1921 San Francisco	Died Young	
2	John Edgar	Apr 2, 1919 San Francisco		M- Feb 19, 1944 Elizabeth Jean Rubke	
3	Mary Ann	Sept 15, 1922 San Francisco	June 1923 San Francisco	Died in Infancy	
4	Robert Arnot	May 15, 1924 San Francisco	Apr 1926 San Francisco	Died in Infancy	

Dr. Edgar I. Leavitt was graduated from Cooper Medical College, San Francisco (Now Stanford) and interned at St. Luke's Hospital. After one and one-half years of practice in Siberia, he returned to San Francisco, opening an office first at 4501 Mission Street. He became Chief Anaesthetist at St. Luke's Hospital in 1914, serving in that capacity until his death in 1930.

John Edgar¹⁰ was married in San Francisco, California, to Elizabeth Jean Rubke. As of this date, there are three children of this marriage:

1. Susan Mariell¹¹ born Jan. 9, 1946, San Francisco, California
2. Thomas Allan¹¹ born Jan. 10, 1948, San Francisco, California
3. Douglas Edgar¹¹ born Aug. 20, 1949, San Francisco, California

Laura Amanda⁹ was graduated from the University of Nevada in 1904 and taught school for several years. Following the death of her husband, she opened a maternity and children's store in San Francisco which she operated until 1954. As of Sept. 1959 she was happily located in a rest home in the northern part of the state. (FWF)

The original data was taken from the "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap and verified and added to by Laura A. Arnot⁹ as of January 1954. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	9	FORD	Anna (Ford) Arnot ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
1148-3X36.5	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
	John Paul Arnot	Sept 16, 1887 Markleeville, Cal.	Dec 1, 1951 San Francisco, Cal.	M-Aug 18, 1915 Placerville, Cal.	
	M- Hope Beach	July 22, 1887 Placerville, Cal.		by Justice of Peace	
1	John Phillip	May 16, 1922 New York City		M-July 4, 1944 Berkeley, Cal.	

Marion Searles (3-c)

John Paul⁹ was educated at the Nevada State University. Cultivating a natural talent, he became a well known cartoonist for the Hearst Publications with headquarters in New York. However, California was in his blood and, about 1933 or 1934, he returned to San Francisco where he was associated with the Eastman Kodak Company until his death in 1951.

Hope Beach, his wife, was the second of the four children of Seth C. Beach of Placerville, California, the others being: Joseph, True and Perry.

John Philip¹⁰ and his wife, Marion, have 3 children, John Philip, Jr., born Sept 1, 1946 at San Francisco, Stanley Paul, born July 7, 1948 at San Francisco, and Robert Searles, born Oct 6, 1954.

3X36.6	Stanley L. Arnot	Dec. 25, 1889 Markleeville, Cal.	Jan 15, 1957 Sonora, Cal.	M-Sept 9, 1916 Placerville, Cal.	
	M- Juanita Kyburz	Oct 11, 1889 Folsom, Cal.			
1	Jean	July 20, 1920 San Francisco, Cal.		M-Aug 6, 1943 Victoria, Texas	

Capt. Frank V. Purcell

Stanley Lincoln⁹ was graduated from the University of California as a mining engineer in 1914. He became superintendent of the Plymouth Consolidated Gold Mines, Ltd. in 1920, a very responsible position for one of his years. Later he performed consulting work in mining engineering; was Superintendent and Resident Manager, U.S. Lime Products Corp., Sonora, Cal.; and is presently (1954) consultant engineer for same company and general mining and lime industry.

Juanita Alice Kyburz was the daughter of Mary Ella Osgood (born 1856, Weaversville, Cal.) and Albert Burroughs Kyburz (born 1852, Sacramento, Cal.).

Jean¹⁰ and Capt. Purcell have two daughters, Linda Sharon¹¹, born Feb 16, 1946 Berkeley, Cal., and Carol Ann¹¹, born Dec 27, 1947, Berkeley, Cal.

Original data taken from "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap and was verified and added to by Hope (Beach) Arnot, widow of John P. and by Stanley Lincoln Arnot in 1952. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148- 3X36.7	Eugene N. Arnot	Apr 14, 1892 Markleeville, Cal	Feb 26, 1954 San Francisco	M-Aug 18, 1920 Sunol, Cal.
	M- Ethelyn Ebright	May 11, 1898 San Matso, Cal.		by Rev. Henry Ohloff
1	Jane	June 3, 1921 San Francisco, Cal.		M-Oct 6, 1945 San Francisco
2	Barbara Anne	Oct 27, 1926 San Francisco		M-Sept 14, 1946 San Francisco

Eugene Nathaniel⁹ was graduated from the University of California in 1915 with a B.S. degree in Electrical Engineering. He served in the Meteorological Section of the Signal Corps during World War I and took part in the San Michel and Meuse-Argonne drives of 1918. He has been in the battery business for many years and is owner of Arnot Battery Company of San Francisco.

Ethel Ebright, his wife, is the daughter of Aaron Wallace Ebright (b-June 20, 1870, Carroll. Ohio; d-Dec 5, 1949, Niles, Cal.) and Anne Julia Gainer (b-Nov 23, 1873, San Mateo, Cal.; d-Oct 26, 1905, San Mateo, Cal.).

Jane¹⁰ married Willard Julius Cooper and has three children.

Barbara Anne¹⁰ married Bradford Blake Childs and has two children.

Eugene Nathaniel⁹ died on February 26, 1954; was buried in the National Cemetery at San Bruno, just below San Francisco.

Original data taken from "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap and verified and added to by Eugene N. Arnot and wife, Ethelyn 1952, 1954. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	9	FORD	Anne (Ford) Arnot ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
1148- 3X36.8	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
	Philip Howard Arnot	Feb 28, 1894 Placerville, Cal.		M-Nov 11, 1920 Berkeley, Cal.	
	M- Ruth Sheldon	Nov 19, 1895 Sacramento, Cal.		by Dr. Raymond Brooks	
1	Philip Howard, Jr.	July 15, 1924 San Francisco, Cal.		M-Aug 25, 1951 Covina, Cal. (3-c)	
				Mary Jean Eckerman	
2	Nancy Ruth	Dec 16, 1927 San Francisco, Cal.		M-Sept 17, 1950 San Francisco, Cal.	
				George Harjan (3-c)	
3	David Sheldon	May 8, 1950 San Francisco		M-Dec 15, 1951 San Francisco	
				Ann Crary (2-c)	

Philip Howard⁹ received an A.B. degree from the University of California in 1916 and an M.D. from its Medical School in 1920. He interned in the University Hospital, then established an office in San Francisco, 1922, specializing in obstetrics and gynecology. He was deferred in World War I to complete his medical education and rendered valuable services during the flu epidemic.

He has been Chief of Obstetrics, Saint Mary's Hospital, San Francisco, since 1929; Clinical Professor of Obstetrics and Gynecology at the University of California Medical School since 1946; Past President of the San Francisco Gynecological Society and also of the Pacific Coast Obstetrics and Gynecological Society; Member of Bohemian Club and San Francisco Golf Club; author of several medical papers; and a Mason.

Ruth Sheldon, his wife, was a graduate nurse, having trained at the University Hospital graduating in 1920. She was the daughter of Logan S. Sheldon and Mattie B. Chapman, and has been active in the Berkeley Congregational Church and in the San Francisco Century Club.

Nancy Ruth¹⁰ bore the first grandchild, Tatiana Harjan, b-Jan 28, 1953, at San Francisco; a daughter Natascha, b-Feb 16, 1955 and a son Michael Philip, b-May 14, 1957.

Philip H.¹⁰ and Mary Jean had twins, Bruce Chapman and Cynthis Jean, b-April 11, 1955, and Susan M, b-in 1958.

David S.¹⁰ and Ann had Thomas Crary Arnot, b-May 14, 1955, in Pueblo, Col, and Todd Sheldon b-Aug 15, 1957, at Good Samaritan Hospital, Los Angeles, California.

The original data was taken from the "Family Record Book" of Ella (Ford) Dunlap and verified and added to by Dr. Philip H. Arnot⁹ in 1950, '54 and in Aug-Sept, 1959, when, through a personally conducted tour and a couple of parties, he made it possible for my wife and me to meet in excess of 30 of the western branch of the family. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	10	FORD	Fred ⁷ Wm ⁹ , Wm A. ⁸ Wm ⁷ , Wm Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , Wm ² Wm ¹	
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1148- 3X11.41 Lillian Ford	Aug 4, 1887 Somerville, Mass		M-Sept 23, 1922 Portland, Me.	
M- Frederick B. McLaughlin	Sept 8, 1890 Cambridge, Mass		(Long Island)	
1 Sylvia Lillian	May 5, 1927 Medford, Mass			

Lillian was not strong as a child but gained immeasurable benefits from the annual summer vacations spent by the family on Long Island, Portland, Me., and was graduated from Medford High School in 1907. It was on Long Island during World War I that she met her husband who was serving in the U. S. Navy. It was also on Long Island that she and Fred were married. (I had the honor of being his best man.) "Lillie" and Fred lived near Mother and assisted Esther, in the care of Mother during her last years.

Frederick Bernard was a steam fitter by trade and his was one of those small businesses that the bank-closing and the depression wiped out. However, he continued to follow his trade as a civilian employee at the Charlestown Navy Yard where he was employed until his retirement in 1956. Fred was the son of William McLaughlin who was born in Glasgow, Scotland, and Lillian Perry who was born in Yarmouth, Nova Scotia. Both died at Cambridge, Mass.

Their daughter Sylvia Lillian McLaughlin has done well as a dancer.

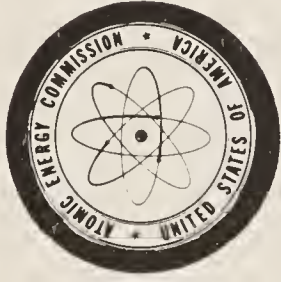
.42	Ruth Ford	Aug 9, 1889 Somerville, Mass		M-Oct 10, 1917 Medford, Mass.
	M- Wm Payne Smith	Sept 1, 1889 Provincetown, Mass	Mar 21, 1919 Brooklyn, N.Y.	
1	Esther Harvey Smith	Dec 15, 1918 New York, N.Y.		M-Aug 29, 1941 Medford, Mass.

Thomas E. O'Flaherty(2-c)

Ruth although born in Somerville, grew up in Medford and was graduated from Medford High School in 1907 and completed a business college course in 1908. She was employed as secretary to President Fitch of the Andover Theological School at the time of her marriage. Following the early death of her husband, Ruth returned to work and made it possible for her Esther to graduate from Jackson College, the women's branch of her dad's and my college--Tufts. Later she served Tufts, as secretary to Dean Frank Wren, and was still in the employ of the college - now University - as a house mother in 1960.

William Payne Smith was the son of Willie May and Nancy (Payne) Smith of Beverly and Provincetown. Willie May was a photographer and Nancy Payne, a Universalist minister. She was a direct descendant of Governor Brewster of the Plymouth Colony and was the author of a book on Provincetown. "Bill" was graduated from Tufts College in 1912 and was a fraternity brother of mine (Alpha Tau Omega). Only three months after the birth of their Esther, "Bill" became a victim of the virulent flu then raging. At that time he was in the New York Office of the American Telephone and Telegraph Company and living in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Above records kept by FWF, and checked with Lillian+Ruth.



Sustained Superior Performance Certificate

awarded to

Frederick M. Ford

*In recognition of sustained superior performance of official duties which resulted
in a significant contribution to the work of the Atomic Energy Commission*

April 20, 1961

Date

J. R. Taylor



FOR SERVICE TO CITY — Fred W. Ford, left, director of the community affairs division of the Atomic Energy Commission's Oak Ridge Operations, here receives a Superior Performance Award from S. R. Sapirie, manager of Oak Ridge Operations.

☆☆☆

☆☆☆

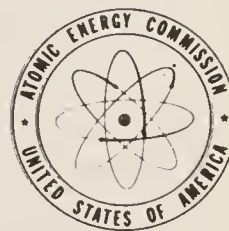
OAK RIDGE, TENNESSEE, TUESDAY, APRIL 25, 1961

AEC City Chief Wins 'Good Job' Award



"Sustained outstanding work covering a 13-year period for the Oak Ridge community has resulted in a Superior Performance Award for Fred W. Ford, director of the community affairs division of the Atomic Energy Commission's Oak Ridge Operations," AEC announced today.

Ford, of 104 Olney La., has been director of the community affairs division since 1948, and he was cited for his direction of the division through the complex and changing functions across the years. He also was cited for "his diligence and judgement which contributed to the solution" of the



The Oak Ridger April 27, 1961 (Tenn.)
Congratulating Fred Ford

Fred W. Ford has long described himself as the man who was busy "working myself out of a job." As director of the Atomic Energy Commission's community affairs division, formerly office of community affairs (OCA), he has labored for more than a decade on the city's transition to home ownership and self government.

And while that job is largely done, the Superior Performance Awards just made by the AEC reminds that Ford is still on the job, if considerably less in the spotlight than he was for a long period of time.

Ford has been honored previously. The occasion of the formal transfer of the schools to the city early last year was occasion for a testimonial from the school system. His key role in the disposal program has been mentioned often.

However, AEC's latest recognition of his services is cause once more to congratulate him and thank him. It also emphasizes that he is still busy with the many details still involved in the community's link with AEC, primarily the financial assistance agreement.

For his direction, since 1948, of the complex and changing functions of the Community Affairs Division; for his diligence and judgement which contributed to the solution of the multifold problems inherent in the transition of the City of Oak Ridge from a subsidized Government-owned town to a community under private ownership; and for the confidence and respect earned by him from his co-workers, the contractors with whom he has been associated, and the community, the U. S. Atomic Energy Commission authorizes an Award for Superior Performance and a cash award of \$500 to:

FREDERICK W. FORD
Director
Community Affairs Division"



Frederick William¹⁰ Ford, Jr
A happy beginning in 1892

Frederick Wm¹⁰ Ford, Jr
1st Lieutenant, 35 Engineers, A.E.F.



Four Generations
Frederick Wm¹⁰ Ford, Jr., Anne (Taylor) Harvey
Esther T (Harvey) Ford, John H¹¹ Ford



Frederick William¹⁰ Ford at his desk in the Community Affairs
office of the Atomic Energy Commission, Oak Ridge, Tenn., 1954



John Horsfall¹¹ Ford - age 3
1923 - 1950



Marjorie Mae¹¹ Ford - B. 1926
weds, December 31, 1948
Alan Stephen Hauenstein - B. 1921



Nancy Camille¹¹ Ford - B. 1928
weds, December 17, 1949
Ira Lander Helms, Jr - B. 1924

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148- 3X1143	Frederick Wm. Ford	Feb 13, 1892 Somerville, Mass.		M-Oct 7, 1922 New Britain, Conn.
	M-(1) Ellen Jane Horsfall	Sept 14, 1891 New Britain	July 15, 1939 Auburn, Maine	by Rev. Theodore Fischer
1	John Horsfall	Aug 2, 1923 Lawrence, Mass.	Aug 17, 1950 Pownal, Me.	Ill for many years
2	Marjorie Mae	May 29, 1926 Lewiston, Me.		M-Dec 31, 1948 Oak Ridge, Tennessee
				Alan S. Hauenstein (3-c) by Rev. C.T. Miller
3	Nancy Camille	June 3, 1928 Auburn, Me.		M-Dec 17, 1949 Oak Ridge, Tennessee
				Ira Lander Helms, Jr. (4-c) by Rev. W.D. Nance
	M-(2) Winifred H. Ralston	Jan 5, 1896 Hubbard, Neb.		M-Jan 30, 1943 Chicago, Illinois
				by Dr. Ray Anderson

Frederick William¹⁰ was brought up in Medford, Mass.; attended the public schools of that city and was graduated from Medford High School in 1910; played on the football teams of '07, '08, and '09; enrolled in the Engineering School of Tufts College in September 1910; received a B.S. degree in Civil Engineering in June 1914; was initiated into the Alpha Tau Omega Fraternity; captained the freshman football team and managed freshman baseball; played end on the varsity football teams of '11, '12, and '13, and managed the baseball team in 1914. He was employed by City of Medford, Engineering Department, Sept. 1914 to March 1915, and as a bridge inspector and structural draftsman by Bridge Dept., Boston & Maine Railroad March 1915 to May 1917. Entered military service at Plattsburg, N.Y., May 8, 1917, serving until June 24, 1919, and being discharged as a First Lieutenant, Engineers; was overseas 18 months with 35th Engineers, acting as assistant, then master mechanic of the railway car assembly plant in LaRochelle, France; returned to B & M RR for a few months after discharge; next went with Lockwood Greene & Company, Engineers, as a resident engineer on industrial construction, Oct. 1919 to March 1922; town of Methuen, Mass. as Supt. of Public Works, March 1922 to Feb. 1926; city of Auburn, Me., as City Manager, Feb. 1926 to Jan. 1938; state of Maine, as Tax Engineer, Jan. 1938 to Jan. 1940; Public Administration Service of Chicago, as staff member on governmental surveys, Jan. 1940 to April 1943; Federal Public Housing Administration in Boston, then New York as Ass't. Director for Administration, Apr. 1943 to Aug. 1948; Atomic Energy Commission as Director, Office of Community Affairs, Oak Ridge, Tennessee, from August 1948 to date. As of 1961, he had attained the goals for which he had worked--the private ownership of land in what had been a government-owned community and incorporation of Oak Ridge, with self-government.

Ellen Jane Horsfall, first wife, was the daughter of Frederick and Ida (Harris) Horsfall. He was born in England and she in New Britain, Conn. of English parents. Ellen was a graduate of the New Britain State Teachers College and taught in the New Britain elementary schools until her marriage.

Winifred H. Ralston was the daughter of John Pilgrim and Mary (Cronin) Pickham. He was born in Ireland of Irish-English parentage and she in Berlin, Germany. Winifred had her schooling in Hubbard, Neb., Worlund, Wyo., and Denver, Col. Her college work was at Denver University and Northwestern. She was employed by the Veterans Administration; the Rocky Mountain News; Public Service Corporation of Col. but she made life insurance her business career.

60	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	10	FORD	Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	Frederick W. ⁹ , William A. ⁸ , William ⁷ , Wm.
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1148- 3X1144	Esther Ford	Jan 2, 1895 Medford, Mass.		M-June 21, 1930 Medford, Mass.
	M- Girard Norcross Jones	Feb 23, 1887 Union, Maine		

Esther, named for her mother, attended the public schools of Medford, was graduated from the high school in 1913, and the following year was graduated from business college. She held several interesting secretarial positions prior to her marriage. Her romance commenced on Long Island, Portland, Me., as did those of her sister, Lillian, and her brother, Fred.

"Jerry", who spent his early boyhood in Union, Maine, has been employed a major portion of his adult life by the Merchants Cooperative Bank of Boston, being as of this time Assistant Treasurer. "Jerry's" hobbies have been bowling, baseball, the Shrine and the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston (one of the oldest if not the oldest military companies in America). He was signally honored in 1960 for his 50 years of service to the bank.

Esther and "Jerry" have lived close to the family home, and during Dad's last illness, Esther gave much of her time and herself to his comfort. She also gave much to Mother who might otherwise have been homebound during her later years, due to her lameness (arthritis).

Girard was the son of Miles LaForest and Frederica (Teele) Jones, who moved from Union, Maine to greater Boston.

		Feb 7, 1897		M-June 23, 1928
3X1145	Mae Ford	Medford, Mass.		Medford, Mass.
	M- Arthur W. Paulson	Jan 26, 1899 Everett, Mass.		

Mae was named for her father's sister (Mary Frances, but always called Mae) who died a few years prior to her birth. Mae was the fifth child in the family to be graduated from Medford High School--1914. She completed a secretarial course in 1915 and was engaged in secretarial work in Boston until her marriage in 1928.

Arthur Willard, affectionately known as "Bill", interrupted his college work to serve in the Army during World War I. He later returned to school and was graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1922 with a B.S. Degree in Electrical Engineering. He started at a low rung in the Otis Elevator Company ladder and, in 1951, realized an early ambition--he became chief engineer of the company.

Mae and Billy have lived in both New Jersey and Connecticut and, in 1952, built their home in Old Greenwich, Connecticut--the town which was first settled by a Ford--likewise, a descendent of the Foords who came to Plymouth on the Fortune in 1621.

The above records kept by FWF and verified by Esther and Mae.

GEN		FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			61
10		FORD	Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹			Frederick Wm. ⁹ , William A. ⁸ , William ⁷ , Wm.
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1148		Nov 21, 1902		M-Apr 16, 1932		
3X11.46	George Harvey Ford	Medford, Mass.		Medford, Mass.		
	M-	Mar 13, 1911				
	Ellen Ingrid Noyd	Leominster, Mass				
		June 21, 1935		M-Sept 26, 1953Arlington		
1	Beverley Anne	Medford, Mass		Francis M. Nixon		
	III	Mar 10, 1938		M-Mar. 26, 1961 Medford		
2	Frederick William	Medford, Mass.		Marie Elena Compas		

George Harvey Ford was named for his mother's brother. He was a ~~freshman~~ ^{senior} in Medford High School and a member of the Lawrence Light Guards when Calvin Coolidge, then Governor of Massachusetts, called out the National Guard during the Boston police strike. George never returned to high school and commenced life without that advantage. After working several years with the American Woolen Company and with the Tufts College maintenance department, he became associated with the Otis Elevator Company, first, as an assistant, then as an elevator inspector and tester in the Boston and Lawrence areas.

Ellen, George and their two children became roller skating enthusiasts--a sport in which his father was quite proficient; in fact, it was as an instructor that our Dad met Mother. The children entered local, regional and national competition and faired exceptionally well.

Beverely was graduated from Medford High School in 1953, marrying that summer. A child Ellen Marie Nixon, was born Mar 13, 1954; a second Beverley Anne, b-Mat 21, 1955 and a third Brenda Lee, Aug 27, 1960. Her husband, Francis Nixon is an electrician by trade.

Frederick Wm.¹¹ or Butch as he was known as a youngster, left Medford High in his senior year as did his Dad, joining the Air Force in Dec. 1955. However while in the service he took the necessary courses to secure a high school diploma. He went to work for an elevator company that competes with his Dad's employer.

Ellen, George's wife is the daughter of Carl Oscar and Ingrid Olson.

.47	Theodore F. Ford	May 28, 1906 Medford, Mass	May 1, 1957 Merrimack, Mass	M-Apr 25, 1935 Medford, Mass
	M- Ethel L. Reynolds	Aug 23, 1904 Manchester, N.H.		by Rev. Ira J. Roberts

Theodore Fischer Ford was named for the Reverend Theodore A. Fischer, the beloved minister of the Medford Hillside Universalist Church. "Ted" loved nature as a child and appeared to be headed toward becoming a naturalist. However, the wires somehow got crossed and he left school and, at the time of his marriage, was mate of a ship out of Portland, Maine. The ocean and its fogs threatened his health and he moved inland to Merrimack, Mass., and entered the employ of a wood heel factory. Again "Ted's" health failed and he was forced to retire to their little home above the Merrimack River where his wife carried on for several years, and where he died.

Ethel Luella is a most competent woman--one of those who can turn a hand successfully to whatever project seems most important at the time. She is the daughter of Arthur and Maggie (Brisbin) Reynolds of Manchester, N. H.

Above records kept by FWF and verified by George and Theodore.

11

FORD

Ruth¹⁰, Frederick W.⁹, William A.⁸, William⁷, Wm.
Churchill⁶, Hezekiah⁵, Amos⁴, Joseph³, William², William¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1148 3X11.421	Esther Harvey Smith	Dec 15, 1918 New York City		M-Aug 29, 1941 Crane Chapel
	M- Thomas E. O'Flaherty	Jan 13, 1914 Boston, Mass.		Tufts College, Mass.
1	Merilyn Ruth	June 25, 1943 Medford, Mass		
2	Thomas E., Jr.	Oct 28, 1945 Cambridge, Mass		

Esther never knew any dad except my Dad, her grandfather. Her mother, however, saw to it that nothing lacked to give her a happy childhood and to enroll her in Jackson College. Ruth, at that time, was secretary to Dean Frank G. Wren of the School of Liberal Arts at Tufts. Esther was graduated in 1939 with an A.B. Degree. She was a member of Alpha Xi Delta Sorority. Esther kindly paid me the compliment of giving her in marriage. (I really acted for my Dad who had died three years previously.)

Thomas E. was graduated from Medford High School and was working as a dental technician at the Tufts College Dental School when he and Esther met. "Tom" served in the Marines during World War II, taking his basic training at Parris Island, S.C. Following his discharge, he used the G. I. Bill to train as a mortician in which profession he is now engaged.

As of this date, 1960, Merilyn¹² is a junior at Medford High School and Thomas¹² is a senior in the Hobbs Junior High School in West Medford, the addition to the Brooks Grammer School of which "Pa" Hobbs was the principal when I attended 55 years ago. (FWF, 1960)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	10	FORD	Ella(Dunlap)Musser ⁹ , Ella(Ford)Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , Wm. ² , Wm. ¹		
1148	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
3X34.22	Ella Muriel Musser	June 20, 1903 Ione, Cal.		M-Nov 28, 1925 Sacramento, Cal.	
	M- John V. Sibole	Sept 24, 1899 Ione, Cal.		by Rev. Bayless Presbyterian Church	
1	John Voorheis, Jr.	Aug 7, 1934 Stockton, Cal.		M-	

Ella Muriel¹⁰ attended the public schools of Markleeville and Fortuna Humboldt Co., was graduated from Stockton High School, 1922; and employed for many years in a clerical capacity by the U. S. Government. She is a member of the Ione Chapter of the Eastern Star and the Neighbors of Woodcraft.

John Voorheis, her husband, attended the public and high school of Ione, Amedor Co. He entered the employ of the South Pacific Railroad as a fireman in 1917, being promoted to engineer in 1926. He is a member of the Blue Lodge AF & AM, Ione, Cal.; took the Scottish Rites at Stockton; and joined Ben Ali Shrine Temple, Sacramento. He was the son of Joseph Wesley Sibole, born 14 Oct. 1863, St. Joseph, Missouri, migrating across the plains to Ione in 1864 (died Dec. 1948) and Elfrieda (Kellner) Sibole, born 2 May 1872, died Nov. 1941.

John Voorheis¹¹ was graduated from the Stockton High School, 1952, and is presently in the Veterinary School of Washington State College, Pullman, Wash. He is a member of the Order of DeMolay and of Sigma Chi Fraternity.

.23	Harold W. Musser	Sept 14, 1908 Markleevill, Cal.		M-June 13, 1929 Carson City, Nev.
	M- Lenore Norma Stover	July 4, 1907 Oklahoma		Marriage ended in February 1946
1	Dale Lenore	Sept 26, 1933 Stockton, Cal.		
2	Jon Robert	Feb 27, 1938 Stockton, Cal.		
	M- (2) Mrs. Leona M. Cannon	July 13, 1915 Skamania, Wash.		M-June 25, 1946 Fallon, Nev.
				nee Walker
3	Christy Ann	July 10, 1947 Chico, Cal.		

Harold William¹⁰ entered the employ of U. S. Army Engineers in 1927, as a brush cutter and had risen to project engineer when he resigned in 1942 to become a field engineer for U.S. Navy at Camp Pendleton, Cal. Served as a chief warrant officer (CEC) USNR during World War II (1943-1946) - two years in British Soloman Islands. Following three years as an Engineer and General Superintendent, he became a partner (1949) in a general engineering and surveying business with offices in Chico, Marysville, Colusa, and Visalia, Cal.

Lenore Norma, was the daughter of Joseph H. and Alice May (Belche) Stover of Fort, Worth, Tex. She was a graduate of San Jose Normal School (1928).

Leona May, was the daughter of Elmer and Grace(Sams)Walker of Skamania, Wash. Three children by a previous marriage form a part of the household.
Above data by Ella(Musser)Sibole and Harold W. Musser. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	10	FORD	Francis M ⁹ , Ella(Ford)Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
1148 3X34.31	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
	Helen R. Dunlap	Feb 3, 1914 Los Angeles, Cal.		M-Apr 18, 1941 So. Pasadena, Cal.	
	M- Philip M. Hanf	Dec 17, 1915 Los Angeles		by Father Morris	
1	Philip Dunlap	Jan 3, 1942 San Bernardino, Cal.			
2	Mary Helen	May 23, 1943 San Bernardino			
3	Kenneth Robert	June 30, 1947 Lorna Linda, Cal.			

Helen Rosabelle¹⁰ was named for her mother (Helen) and for her grandmother (Ella Rosabelle). She was graduated from the University of Southern California in 1937 with a B.S. degree in Business Administration.

Philip M. Hanf was graduated from the University of Southern California in 1938 with a B. Ed. degree and is now working for his Masters degree. He teaches Radio at San Bernardino Valley College. (1954)

His father, Joseph Hanf, was born in New York and his mother, Emily Stieber, was born in Germany.

The family is musically inclined--all three children and the mother participating.

The above data was supplied by Helen (Dunlap) Hanf as of January 1954. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
10		FORD		Fred S. ⁹ , Ella(Ford)Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Wm. Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , Wm. ² , Wm. ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO -REMARKS	
1148 3X34.71	George Wesley Dunlap	Apr 13, 1911 Gardnerville, Nev		M-Mar 2, 1935 San Mateo, Cal.	
	M- Alice C. Lloyd	Apr 13, 1911 Salt Lake City			
1	Barbara Rae	Nov 1, 1939 Schenectady, N.Y.			
2	George Wesley	Nov 17, 1943 Palo Alto, Cal.			
3	John Frederick	Nov 17, 1943 Palo Alto, Cal.			
4	James Lloyd	Jan 6, 1952 Schenectady, N.Y.			

George Wesley¹⁰ was graduated from the Stockton High School in 1927; received his Bachelor's Degree from Stanford University in 1931, an Electrical Engineering Degree in 1933, and a Ph.D. in 1935. He was married to Alice Catherine Lloyd in the Sanford Memorial Chapel in 1935.

In May 1935, they removed to Schenectady, N.Y., where he was employed in the General Electric Laboratory.

As of January 1954, he was General Manager of High Voltage and Research Laboratory, residing at 1081 Van Antwerp Road, Schenectady, N. Y.

George Wesley¹¹ and John Frederick¹¹ are the first twins to be born to any of the descendents of William Churchill⁶ Ford.

The above material was supplied to FWF, 1954 by his parents, Fred S.⁹ and Rhoda (Early) Dunlap.

GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
10.	FORD	Wm. Churchill ⁶	Fred S. ⁹ , Ella(Ford)Dunlap ⁸ , Richard H. ⁷ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , Wm. ² , Wm. ¹	

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1148 3X34.72	James Early Dunlap	June 27, 1914 Reno, Nev		M-Aug 31, 1947 Carson City, Nev.
	M- Elberta Caplinger	May 29, 1922 Toulumne Co., Cal.		

James Early¹⁰ was graduated from Sonora, California High School and from San Mateo Junior College. He is a licensed surveyor in the State of California.

James served three years with the Sea Bees in World War II being a Chief Engineers Mate and seeing service in the Aleutian Islands, Ulitha, Saipan, and Marquesas Islands. He is presently farming. No children born of this marriage.

.73	Jack Sherwin Dunlap	Apr 27, 1916 Reno, Nev		M-Nov 23, 1945 Fort Lewis, Wash.
	M- Audrey Blair Foley	June 1, 1916 Salem, Ore.		
1	Anne Lorraine	June 5, 1944 Michigan		Adopted
2	John Foley	June 4, 1949 Michigan		Adopted

Jack Sherwin¹⁰ was graduated from Sonora, California High School in 1934 and received from University of California an A. B. degree in 1938 and and M. A. and D. V. S. from Michigan State College in 1940.

Jack served for five years in Medical Corps in World War II, being a First Lieutenant in the 59th Evacuation Hospital, and seeing service in North Africa, Sicily, Italy, France, Germany and Austria. He is now Professor of Veterinary Science at Washington State College, Pullman, Washington.

Above data was supplied to FWF, 1954 by Fred S. and Rhoda Dunlap, the parents of James E. and Jack S. Dunlap.

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	11	FORD	Frederick Wm ¹⁰ , Frederick Wm ⁹ , William A ⁸ , William ⁷ , Wm Churchill ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹		
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1148 3X11.432	Marjorie Mae Ford	May 29, 1926 Lewiston, Me		M-Dec 31, 1948 Oak Ridge, Tennessee	
	M- Alan S. Hauenstein	Dec 12, 1921 Cleveland, Ohio		by Rev. C.T. Miller	
1	Mary Elizabeth	Oct 23, 1952 Dayton, Ohio			
2	Stephen Ford	Sept 7, 1955 Dayton, Ohio			
3	David Bruce	Oct 26, 1957 Dayton, Ohio		(at 11:20 P.M.)	

Marjorie Mae¹¹ grew up in Auburn, Me., and was graduated from Edward Little High School of that city in 1943. The family moved to Winchester, Mass., just after the close of school, and in July she entered the Engineering School of Tufts College--it being the first year Tufts had accepted women in that school. She was graduated, due to the stepped-up course of war days, in 1946, receiving a B.S. degree in chemical engineering and being the first woman to have entered and completed an engineering course at Tufts. Shortly after graduation, she accepted employment with Monsanto Chemical Company and performed nuclear research work at Mound Laboratory in connection with Monsanto's contract with the Atomic Energy Commission. She was engaged in editorial review of reports on experimental research when she resigned in 1951.

Alan Stephen, her husband, was graduated from the Cleveland public schools and received, in 1947, a B.S. degree in chemical engineering from Fenn College of that city. After service in World War II, part of which time he was stationed at Oak Ridge he, too, entered the employ of Monsanto at Mound Laboratory. It was while constructing an atomic display that he met Marjorie who was similarly engaged.

References: FWF's records, verified by Marjorie and Alan. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
11		FORD		Frederick Wm. ¹⁰ , Frederick Wm. ⁹ , William A. ⁸ , William ⁷ , Wm. ⁶ , Hezekiah ⁵ , Amos ⁴ , Joseph ³ , William ² , William ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1148- 3X11.433	Nancy Camille Ford	June 3, 1928 Auburn, Me.		M-Dec 17, 1949 Oak Ridge, Tennessee	
	M-Ira Lander Helms, Jr.	May 27, 1924 Parrish, Ala.		by Rev. Walter D. Nance	
1	Alice Patricia	Sept 26, 1951 Oak Ridge, Tenn.			
2	Sally Frances	June 8, 1953 Hamilton, Ohio			
3	Ira Lander, III	June 1, 1955 Hamilton, Ohio			
4	John William	Feb 4, 1959 Baltimore, Md.		(6:40 A.M.-8 lbs.4 oz)	

Nancy Camille was given her middle name in recognition of the sweet friendship given to Nancy's father, during World War I, by Camille Bouquet, a teacher in the normal school of LaRochele, France. Nancy left Auburn, Me., after her sophomore year and completed her high school work in 1945 at Winchester, Mass. High School. She received her Bachelor's Degree from the University of Massachusetts in 1949, having majored in Home Economics with a minor in Education. She was initiated into Pi Beta Phi Sorority Following graduation, she taught for about two years in the Oak Ridge, Tennessee School System.

Ira is the son of Ira Lander and Allie Pearl (Lavender) Helms. He was graduated from Scotland Neck, North Carolina High School and took his first two years of college at Louisburg College. He left college to enter the Air Force and served with the 15th. He returned to the states as a First Lieutenant with 43 missions over Europe behind him. He was graduated from North Carolina State in 1949, receiving a B.S. Degree in Mechanical Engineering. He was a member of Theta Tau engineering fraternity and Pi Tau Sigma, honorary mechanical engineering society. After a short period with Jones Construction Co., he became affiliated with Fairchild at Oak Ridge, Tennessee, on their nuclear propulsion of aircraft contract. When the contract was assigned to the General Electric Company in 1951, he transferred to GE's new plant at Lockland, Ohio, later in 1954 entering the employ of the Kett Engineering Company, a consulting firm of Cincinnati, Ohio. On Aug. 1957, the Kett Engineering Co. was absorbed by United States Industries, Inc. and transferred to Pomino, Fla, and Ira and family moved to Fort Lauderdale. In December 1958, he entered the employ of the Martin Aviation Co., at their Baltimore plant and moved to Towson, Md.

John William¹², Nancy's fourth child is named for her brother John while the William is her dad's middle name, also a name that has been used in the ten previous generations of Fords.

References: F.W.F.'s records verified by Nancy and Ira. (FWF)

EXPLANATORY NOTES

The preceding pages include all data collected thus far on one line of the descendents of William¹ Ford coming down through William², Joseph³, Amos⁴, Hezekiah⁵, Wm. Churchill⁶, William⁷, Wm. Asahel⁸, Frederick Wm.⁹, Frederick Wm.¹⁰, Marjorie Mae¹¹, and Nancy "Camille"¹¹.

For the first five generations only the children of the ancestor in the direct line have been tabulated in each generation. Beginning with Wm. Churchill⁶ Ford every child born to any of his descendents down to the present day, has been accounted for and tabulated. Written records made by descendents now dead have been obtained from children or children's children and where any questions were involved, the vital records of the town or towns concerned were reviewed and head stones in cemeteries inspected.

As stated in the Foreword, Hannibal C.⁸ Ford, working from a copy of the original records of Dr. Corydon⁸ Ford, supplemented the latter's work for the first four generations then placed emphasis of his research on the descendents of Jesse⁴ and did a marvelous job. Copies of his work were reproduced and placed in many libraries across the country, and, since I have carried on his number system, one can refer from one compilation to the other.

On subsequent pages the maternal lines for each generation have been traced back to their beginning so far as records have been found and verified. A chart has been placed before each of these lines to illustrate more clearly the roots from whence each family sprung. Only names are carried on these. In a later section of this compilation thirty odd charts have been included which provide the detailed data one customarily associates with ancestral charts.

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
1		DINGLEY			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	John Dingley	1608 England	July 1, 1658 Marshfield, Mass	M- ca 1662 England	
	M- Sarah Willingsworth		Marshfield		
1	John		Bur. July 9, 1665 Marshfield		
2	Jacob	1642	Aug 18, 1691 Marshfield	M- Elizabeth Newton (2-c)	
3	Mary		1655 Duxbury, Mass.	M-Dec 19, 1654 Capt. Josiah ² Standish	
4	Sarah	1639 Marshfield	Nov 7, 1727 Marshfield	M-Nov 4, 1658 William ² Ford (10-c)	
5	Hannah	Marshfield		M- Josiah Kean (4-c)	
				(also spelled Keen)	

John¹ Dingley was of "Lynn, removed to Sandwich 1637, thence to Marshfield about 1644 and died, 1658..... The family spread into Duxbury, and descendents remain in that neighborhood." (Savage) A later record gives July 1, 1665 as the date of death though John² was buried on July 9, 1665, which gives rise to the possibility of error.

John² and Jacob² were supposed to have been born in Lynn and Mary² in Sandwich. Family records place Sarah's birth in 1639 or five years prior to the date set by Savage of the removal of John¹ to Marshfield. (see p. 58)

Sarah² married William² Ford and spent her long life in Marshfield dying at the age of 88 and being buried beside her husband in the Cedar Grove Cemetery. (see sketch of headstones on an earlier page of this compilation.)

Mary² is mentioned in the will of Miles Standish, proven in 1656. "He directs that his body be laid as near as convenient to his 'two dear daughters' Laura and Mary.... the latter was the daughter of John Dingley..... won a place in the heart of the old soldier."

References: Savage; "The Pilgrim Republic;" Genealogical Register, Vols. 2 - 5.
Marshfield History. (FWF)

Robert¹ Stetson

Joseph² Stetson

Honor

Ancestors of
LOIS³ STETSON

Wife of
Joseph³ Ford

(2) Prudence

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			73
	1	STETSON				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
1	Robert Stetson	ca 1613 County Kent, Eng.	Feb 1, 1703 Scituate, Mass.			
	M- Honor -----					
1	Joseph	June 1639 Scituate	ca 1722/23 Scituate	M-(1) Ruth Hiland (1-c) (2) Prudence --- (7-c)		
2	Benjamin	Aug 1641 Scituate	May 4, 1711 Scituate	M-Aug 15, 1665 Hingham Bethia Hawke		
3	Thomas	Dec 11, 1643 Scituate	ca 1729 Scituate	M- 1671 Sarah Dodson (12-c)		
4	Samuel	June 1646 Scituate	Scituate	M-1678 Lydia Pickles (13-c)		
5	John	Apr 1648 Scituate	1690 Scituate	M- Abigail Hudson (5-c)		
6	Eunice	Apr 28, 1650 Scituate	1728 Marshfield	M-1669, Scituate Timothy Rogers (10-c)		
7	Lois	Feb 1652 Scituate		Died Young		
8	Robert	Jan 29, 1653 Scituate	Pembroke	M-1676 Joanna Brooks (8-c)		
9	Timothy	bp Oct 11, 1657 Scituate		Died Young		

According to Savage: Robert¹ Stetson probably came from County Kent, England, in the year 1634, aged 20; "he was a man of great public spirit, cornet of the first body of horse in Plymouth Colony; was Representative 1654-62 and often after; in 1664, a commissioner for settling bounds between the Colonies of Mass. and Plymouth; in perilous times, of the council of war before and after the grave dangers of Philip's hostilities, during which his service was active."

Robert¹ Stetson is first mentioned in the Scituate records in 1634; he was the earliest settler in the south part of the town now known as Norwell and built the first saw mill there (Feb. 1656). He also built one at Drinkwater, now Hanover, near the Indian Head River. "For many years the name of Cornet Stetson is the most conspicuous name on the Scituate Records. He served as first selectmen several times. In 1665, he received a grant of 200 acres of land for his services in settling difficulties with the Indians at Kennebeck Plantation and during Philip's War."

Captain Benjamin² served in the Canadian Expedition in 1690 in the Hingham Company.

The Cornet deeded to his son Thomas² in 1673, a river farm of 100 acres next south of his own and north of the "Bald Hill Farm" he deeded to Capt. Benjamin.

Ensign John² lost his life in the Phipps' Canada Expedition in 1690.

Robert²'s home was burned in an Indian raid in 1676. Later he moved to that part of Duxbury later included in Pembroke. He received 100 acres in the division of lands 1709-10.

Sergeant Samuel² appears frequently on church and town records. As early at 1692 he was connected with the second Saw Mill on the 3rd Herring Brook--this continued in his family for 142 years--four generations.

References: Savage Vol. IV, p. 182; "The Descendents of Cornet Robert Stetson," Stetson, 1933, Scituate V.R. (FWF)

74	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	STETSON	Robert ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
11	Joseph Stetson	June 1639 Scituate, Mass.	ca 1722/23 Scituate	M- ca 1665 Scituate	
	M-(1) Ruth Hiland	Scituate	ca 1667/68 Scituate	Daughter of Thomas & Elizabeth	
1	Joseph	Bp June 1667 Scituate	Pembroke	M-(1) Hannah Oldham (10-c) (2) Widow Mary Perry	
	M-(2) Prudence -----		Scituate		
2	Robert	Dec 9, 1670 Scituate	1760 Hanover	M-Jan 12, 1692/3 Scituate Mary Collamore (8-c)	
3	Lois	May 1672 Scituate	June 1, 1735 Pembroke	M-Mar 28, 1691 Joseph Ford (9-c)	
4	William	Dec 1673 Scituate	Yarmouth, Mass.		
5	Desire	Sept 1676 Scituate	Scituate	M-Aug 16, 1703 Scituate Richard Sylvester (5-c)	
6	Prudence	Sept 1678 Scituate	June 20, 1750 Bridgewater, Mass	M-Dec 17, 1707 Scituate Ebenezer Leach	
7	Samuel	Dec 1679 Scituate	1761 Scituate	M-(1) Elizabeth (7-c) (2) Rachel Stetson (6-c)	
8	Hannah	June 1682 Scituate	May 18, 1740 Scituate	M-Apr 25, 1705 Scituate Soloman Lincoln (4-c)	

"His will (Plymouth Prob. 4/417) was of 4 Apr. 1722, and he died before 8 May 1724" (Savage).

Joseph² received by his father's will the home farm, including "my Dwelling House, out House, upland and medows." The will stated furthermore "itt is my Will that my sd Eldest Son Shall not Alien or Sell any of the lands above Given him unless to his children or one of them." (pp. 19, 20, 21, "The Descendents of Cornet Robert Stetson")

"Little has been found of the history of Joseph² -- the only honor that is noted was that he was a constable. Joseph made his home on the home farm which remained in that branch of the family until it was purchased by the Stetson Kindred of America. He has left a large family, many of whom have become distinguished men and women."

Robert³ was a currier and lived near George Moore's Pond until 1719. He then purchased of his father, Joseph², then in his 81st year, the Cornet's old home by the river and removed there with his family (Plymouth Deeds 14/88).

Lois³ married Joseph³ Ford in my direct line.

Samuel³ built his house near the river on the Cornet's farm. This "Gambrel roof house" is still standing (1929) and was probably built at the time his oldest son was born, March 3, 1712.

References: Savage, Vol. IV, p. 182; "The Descendents of Cornet Robert Stetson;" Scituate and Bridgewater Vital Records. (FWF)

John¹ ChurchillWilliam² ChurchillWilliam¹ PontusHannah² Pontus

Wybra Hanson

William³ ChurchillStephen¹ BryantLydia² BryantJohn¹ ShawAbigail² Shaw

Alice

ANCESTORS OF

Rebecca⁴ Churchill

Wife of

Amos⁴ FordStephen¹ BryantJohn² BryantJohn¹ ShawAbigail² Shaw

Alice

Ruth³ Bryant

Sarah

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	CHURCHILL			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	John Churchill	ca 1620 England	Jan 1, 1662/3 Plymouth, Mass.	M-Dec 18, 1644 Plymouth, Mass.	
	M- Hannah Pontus	ca 1623 England	Dec 12, 1690 Plymouth		
1-1	Joseph	1647 Plymouth		M-June 3, 1672 Sarah Hicks (5-c)	
2	Hannah	Nov 12, 1649 Plymouth		M- 1672 John Drew (6-c)	
3	Eliezur	Apr 20, 1652 Plymouth	Mar 5, 1716 Plymouth	M-(2) Feb 8, 1685 Mary Doty (5-c)	
4	Mary	Aug 1, 1654 Plymouth	Truro, Mass.	M-Feb 8, 1685 Thomas Doty (2-c)	
5	William	1656/7 Plymouth	Oct 5, 1722 Plympton, Mass.	M-Jan 17, 1683/4 Lydia Bryant (8-c)	
6	John	1658 Plymouth	1723 Plymouth	M-Dec 28, 1686 Rebecca Delano (5-c)	

John¹ was born in England and is shown to have been of Plymouth, Mass. in 1643. The following year he married Hannah Pontus of Plymouth, the daughter of William Pontus and Wybra Hanson who were born in England and married in Dover, England, Dec 4, 1610.

John purchased, on Oct 20, 1652, from Nathaniel Materson "a piece of land lying at Willingsley in the Township of Plymouth." In the deed for this land, John is called a "planter".

"Perhaps both daughters were dead for his non-cooperative will (filed Oct 20, 1662) names only four children, all sons, given land at Plymouth and other property." (Savage)

Mr. Carol Churchill of Berea, Kentucky, proprietor of "The Churchill Weavers", is a direct descendent of John¹ Churchill and was born in Lyme, N.H. quite near the birthplace of Wm. A.^o Ford, my grandfather, whose grandfather was William Churchill Ford, named for his maternal grandfather William² Churchill also the son of John¹ Churchill.

References: Savage; Vital Records of Plymouth and Plympton, Mass.; "The Churchill Family in America," 1904. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
2		CHURCHILL		John ¹	
INDEX NO	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
15	William Churchill	1656 Plymouth, Mass.	Oct 5, 1722 Plympton, Mass	M-Jan 17, 1684 Plymouth	
	M- Lydia Bryant	Oct 23, 1662 Plymouth	Feb 6, 1736 Plympton		
1	William	Aug 2, 1685 Plymouth	Feb 23, 1760 Plympton	M-Jan 16, 1704 /1 Ruth Bryant (11-c)	
2	Samuel	Apr 15, 1688 Plymouth	Apr 20, 1751 Plympton	M-Sept 6, 1711 Joanna Bryant (3-c)	
3	James	Sept 21, 1690 Plymouth	Dec 25, 1754 Plympton	M-Dec 27, 1716 Mary MacFarland(0-c)	
4	Isaac	ca 1693 Plymouth	Apr 8, 1778 Plympton	M-Dec 29, 1720 Susannah Leach (7-c)	
5	Benjamin	ca 1695 Plymouth	Dec 6, 1771 Carver, Mass.	M-Dec 5, 1717 Mary Shaw (6-c)	
6	Mehitabel	ca 1697 Plymouth		M-Jan 11, 1726/7 Elkanah Shaw	
7	Lydia	Apr 16, 1699 Plymouth		M-Nov 8, 1727 John Lovewell	
8	Josiah	Aug 21, 1702 Plymouth		M-May 16, 1723 Jemima Hamblen (9-c)	

/1 Also shown as Jan. 11, 1704, in the Plymouth Record, reproduced in the "Mayflower Descendents", Vol. 14, p. 34.

William² grew up, married and had his children in Plymouth, Mass. He was of Plympton 1705. "He inherited lands in Punkatussett, now Plympton, and was among the first settlers in that part of old Plymouth, and was the progenitor of the Plympton branch of the family. He and his wife were members of the church here in Plymouth."

Lydia² Bryant, his wife, was the daughter of Stephen¹ Bryant of England, Duxbury and Plymouth, and Abigail² Shaw, daughter of John¹ Shaw of England, Plymouth and Middleboro and Alice _____ who was born in England and died in Plymouth Mar.6, 1655

References: Savage; Vital Records of Plymouth and Plympton, Mass.; and "The Churchill Family in America," 1904. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	3	CHURCHILL	William ² , John ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
151	William Churchill	Aug 2, 1685 Plymouth, Mass.	Feb 23, 1760 Plympton, Mass.	M-Jan 4, 1704 Plympton
	M-(1) Ruth Bryant	Sept 26, 1685 Scituate, Mass.	Mar. 17, 1757 Plympton	
1	Ebenezer	Oct 18, 1705 Plympton	May 7, 1751 Plympton	M-Mar 18, 1727/8 Leah Kean (9-c)
2	Hannah	Oct 23, 1707 Plympton		M-Nov 25, 1731 Hopedstill Bisbee (5-c)
3	David	Nov 4, 1709 Plympton	Sept 27, 1785 Plympton	M-Apr 17, 1729 Mary Magoun (5-c)
4	Rebecca	Jan 8, 1711/12 Plympton	ca 1742 Pembroke, Mass	M-Nov 25, 1731 Amos ⁴ Ford (5-c)
5	William	Dec 15, 1714 Plympton	Mar 7, 1739/40 Plympton	Unmarried
6	Ruth	Sept 14, 1716 Plympton		M- 1733 Ebenezer Cole (1-c)
7	Nathaniel	May 11, 1718 Plympton	Aug 17, 1803 Plympton	M-June 4, 1744 Sussanah MacFarland
8	Abigail	July 11, 1720 Plympton	Feb 1, 1820 Plympton	M-Feb 10, 1740 John Bryant
9	Ichabod	Sept 24, 1722 Plympton	Aug 24, 1808 Plympton	M-Nov 11, 1742 Rebecca Curtis (7-c)
X	Sarah	Feb 7, 1724/5 Plympton	Nov 19, 1775 Plympton	M-Nov 16, 1749 Josiah Marshel
A	Johanah	May 22, 1727 Plympton	Apr 16, 1728 Plympton	Died in infancy
	M-(2) Merabah Gibes			M-Nov 9, 1757 Easton, Mass.

William³ "lived in place called 'Rocky Gutter.'" Both he and his wife were members of the church in Plympton. He was a man of character and influence and several times a representative to the General Court."

Ruth Bryant, his wife, was the daughter of John and Sarah Bryant, being born after her parents had moved from Scituate to Plympton, ca 1780.

Rebecca⁴ married Amos⁴ Ford in my direct line, dying shortly after the birth of their fifth child.

References: Savage, Vital Records of Plympton, Mass,; "The Churchill Family in America," 1904. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
1		BRYANT			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	Stephen Bryant	England		M-	
	M- Abigail Shaw	England	Oct. 24, 1694 Plymouth, Mass		
1	Abigail	ca 1648 Plymouth	May 12, 1715 Plympton, Mass.	M-Nov 23, 1665 Lt. John Bryant (7-c)	
2	John	Apr 7, 1650 Plymouth	Mar 29, 1736 Plympton	M-Ca 1676 Sarah (6-c)	
3	Mary	May 29, 1654 Plymouth			
4	Stephen	Feb 2, 1658 Plymouth		M- Mehitable	
5	Sarah	Nov 28, 1659 Plymouth			
6	Lydia	Oct 23, 1662 Plymouth	Feb 6, 1736 Plympton	M-Jan 17, 1683 (8-c) William Churchill	
7	Elizabeth	Oct 17, 1665 Plymouth			

Stephen¹ was of No. Bridgewater, Mass. 1632 ("History of Bridgewater", p. 448), of Duxbury, 1643, removing to Plymouth the same year.

"He was probably there (Plymouth) the preceding spring as land was purchased in his name the 5th of May 1643." (Plymouth Colony Records XII p. 91)

"The births of his children are recorded in Plymouth, from 1650 to 1665. (He had a daughter Abigail who was probably born two or three years previously, possibly in Duxbury.) He was propounded as a freeman of Plymouth Colony in 1653, and was admitted to such, June 6, 1654. He was chosen constable of Duxbury, June 6, 1654 and surveyor of highways at Plymouth, June 1, 1658. He was a jurymen, Mar 5, 1660/1, and was chosen constable at Plymouth June 1, 1663."

Abigail Shaw, his wife, was the daughter of John and Alice Shaw. John, his wife, and four children came to "Plymouth, 1632 or some years before from England."

In Plymouth Colony Book of Deeds, p. 32, under the date of 27 Mar, 1660, Stephen Bryant deeded to John Barnes "his quarter part of a share of the purchase lying and being in the place or places comonly called and known by the Indian names of Acushenah or Coaksett.....which was given to him by his father-in-law John Shaw, Senior....." Also, in the same book and on same page, he deeded another parcel of land to the same John Barnes, this piece being in the part of Plymouth known as Puncckatesett which later became Plympton.

References: Savage; History of Bridgewater; Plymouth Colony Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	2	BRYANT	Stephen ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
12	John Bryant	Apr 7, 1650 Plymouth, Mass	Mar 29, 1736 Plympton, Mass	M- ca 1676 Plymouth
	M- Sarah	ca 1652	Jan 10, 1741 Plympton	
1	John	Sept 1, 1678 Scituate, Mass		M- ca 1700 Mary
2	James	July 26, 1682 Scituate	Halifax, N. S.	M-(1) Sarah Cushman (2) Dorcas Whipple(3-c)
3	Ruth	Sept 26, 1685 Scituate	Mar 24, 1757 Plympton	M-Jan 4, 1703 (11-c) William ³ Churchill
4	Sarah	Feb 28, 1688 Plymouth		M-Mar 3, 1714/5 John Briggs
5	Joanah	Nov 13, 1690 Plymouth	Feb 12, 1765 Plympton	M-Feb 21, 1722/3 Josiah Waterman
6	George	Dec 5, 1693 Plymouth	Oct 21, 1779 Plympton	M-Jan 26, 1715 * Sarah Ripley (6-c)

* George's marriage also shown as Jan. 29, 1715, "Mayflower Descendent," Vol. 2:236

John² lived for a short period in Scituate but returned to Plymouth, living in that part which was called Punkatussett and which became a part of Plympton.

Ruth³, his daughter, married William³ Churchill of Plympton, her first cousin. Their daughter, Rebecca, married Amos⁴ Ford in my direct line.

James³ married (1) July 8, 1708 and (2) May 12, 1725

References: Savage; Plymouth Colony Records; Vital Records of Plympton; and
"Mayflower Descendent" Vol. 2, p. 236 (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	SHAW		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1	John Shaw	England	Middleboro, Mass	M-England
	M-Alice	England	Mar 6, 1655 Plymouth, Mass.	
1	John	England		Returned to England
2	James	England		M-Dec 24, 1652 Mary Mitchell (3-c)
3	Jonathan	England		M-Jan 22, 1657 Phebe Watson (8-c)
4	Abigail	England	Oct 24, 1694 Plymouth	M-ca 1646 Stephen Bryant (7-c)

"Shaw, John, Plymouth 1632 or some years before brought from England wife Alice and Children..... He was one of purchasers of Dartmouth 1652 and became an early settler of Middleboro, 1662." (Savage Vol. IV, p. 64)

It is evident that he came prior to the 1632 date as he is shown as number six in the cattle division made at a town meeting, Plymouth, June 1, 1627. He was also one of those "leading persons who made their 'mark' instead of their signature" (1630).

His daughter, Abigail², married Stephen¹ Bryant. Their daughter Lydia married William² Churchill. Their daughter Abigail married Lieut. John² Bryant and, in turn, their daughter married William³ Churchill.

References: Savage; The Pilgrim Republic, Goodwin, 1888; Plymouth Colony Records.
(FWF)

Edmund¹ ChandlerBenjamin² ChandlerJoseph³ ChandlerJohn¹ BuckElizabeth² Buck

Elizabeth

Ancestors of

DEBORAH⁴ CHANDLER

Wife of

Hezekiah⁵ FordThomas¹ BonneyJohn² Bonney

Mary Hunt

Deborah³ BonneyJames¹ BishopElizabeth² Bishop

Mary Hudson

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
1		CHANDLER		John ^{el}	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	Edmund Chandler	ca 1588/9 London, England	May 1662 Duxbury, Mass.	M-(1) ca 1609 Leyden, Holland	
	M-				
1	Samuel	May 16, 1611 Leyden, Holland	Jan 20, 1683/4 Duxbury, Mass	M-Oct 21, 1644 Widow Sarah Davis	
2	Sarah	Oct 9, 1613 Leyden, Holland			
3	Anna	1617 Leyden, Holland			
4	Mary	1619 Leyden, Holland		M- Hezekiah Bradford	
5	Benjamin	ca 1636 Duxbury, Mass.	1691 Duxbury, Mass.	M- ca 1671 (8-c) Elizabeth Buck	
6	Joseph	ca 1638 Duxbury, Mass.	Nov 27, 1721 Duxbury, Mass.	M- ca 1665 Marcye (6-c)	
7	Ruth	Duxbury, Mass.			

Another child probably born in Leyden, ca 1615, died at St. Peters, Mar 26, 1619.

Edmund¹ was the son of John and Jan (Gitton) Chandler, then called Chaundelier, of St. Margaret Maysses, London, England. He joined the Colony at Leyden, Holland, in 1609 and was admitted to citizenship in Leyden, Nov. 11, 1613. He is supposed to have married in Leyden where the first four children were born. He doubtless lost his first wife and remarried after coming to the Plymouth Colony where his last three children were born.

"When a young man he went to the Barbadoes in the West Indies. This must have been about 1625, as only a ship's crew had visited the islands previous to that year; Young Chaundelier must have had some financial resources upon his arrival in New England for immediately he was able to live like a gentleman--erected a house and having his apprentices. He joined the Plymouth Colony as early as 1632/3..... The name of Edmund Chaundelier appears on the list of freemen of the incorporation of Plymouth in 1632/3. In 1634, it was written in the 'Plymouth Books of Records' the cattle of Edmund Chaundelier be marked by a slit cut in the neath side of the left eare, under the eare. In 1636-37, Edmund Chaundelier was a constable of the Colony, and in 1639, he and Jonathan Brewster were the first to represent Duxbury as Deputies to the General Court. Again in 1643-5 Edmund Chaundelier was a Deputy from Duxbury with John Alden. In 1643, he took the oath of fidelity..... He was one of the original incorporators of the town of Bridgewater (1645). His will was drawn May 3, 1662" (witnessed by John Alden and Constant Southworth).

He sold a piece of meadow, 4 May 1653 which once belonged to Peter Browne who married the "Widdo" Martha Ford, mother of William¹ Ford.

References: Savage; Duxbury History, Windsor, 1849; "Chandler-Parsons Genealogy," Lowell, 1911; "Genealogy of Edward Small," Underhill, 1910; Duxbury Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	CHANDLER	Edmund ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
15	Benjamin Chandler	ca. 1636 Duxbury, Mass.	1691 Duxbury	M-ca 1671 Scituate, Mass.	
	M-Elizabeth Buck	July 16, 1653 Scituate	1732 Duxbury	Dau. of Cornet John Buck	
1	Martha	Feb 16, 1673 Scituate	"before 1728" Marshfield, Mass	M-ca 1694 Isaac ⁴ Simmons (4-c)	
2	Samuel	Nov 30, 1674 Scituate	July 1747 Duxbury	M-1718 Margaret(Phillips)Bonney	
3	John	Sept 1676 Scituate	1759 Duxbury	M-Mar 4, 1707/08 Sarah Weston	
4	Mary	bp Mar 16, 1678 Scituate	Feb 1, 1768 Duxbury	M-July 8, 1714 Ambrose Dawes	
5	Keturah	bp May 20, 1683 Scituate		M-Jan 19, 1703 Nathaniel Simpson	
6	Benjamin	bp Apr 12, 1685 Scituate	Mar 26, 1771 Duxbury	"probably was married"	
7	Elizabeth	ca 1685 Duxbury			
8	Joseph	ca 1687 Duxbury	Sept 18, 1774 Cornwall, Conn	M-(1) Elizabeth Delano (2) Deborah Bonney	

Benjamin², the second son of Edmund¹, spent his entire life in Duxbury, having a family of eight children. His father's will, proved at Plymouth, June 4, 1662 (Plymouth Colony) "wills 11:11:75 bequethed: 'unto my son Benjamin Chandler....all that tract or tracts of land lying in Duxburow both upland and meadow with all the housing belonging thereto; only he is not to enter upon the possession thereof till the terms of six years are ended;'...." (This statement in Mayflower Descendent, Vol. 14, p. 67, is incorrect as to spending his life in Duxbury for Benjamin was living in Scituate from 1673 to 1685 where six of his children were born and births recorded.) He sold, Mar. 27, 1685, the 60 acres bequeathed to him by his brother Samuel to an Edward Warton (Plymouth Colony Deeds, Bk. 6).

The inventory of his estate was taken October 6, 1691, by Thomas Delano and Edward Southworth. Elizabeth, his, wife made oath on Mar. 16, 1692, that it was a true statement and on same day was appointed Administratrix by the Court (Plymouth Co. Probate Bk. 1:128; Plymouth Co. Court Records Quarterly Sessions, 1687-1721:74)

Elizabeth's (his wife) will was dated Apr. 22, 1728 and proven Dec. 5, 1732. (Plymouth Co. Probate Bk. 6:259-261).

References: Duxbury & Scituate Vital Records; Descendents of Edward Small and Allied Families, Underhill, 1934, Vol II, p. 1039. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	CHANDLER	Benjamin ² , Edmund ¹		
158	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
	Joseph Chandler	ca 1687 Duxbury, Mass.	Sept 18, 1774* Cornwall, Conn.	M-(1) Sept 8, 1720 Duxbury	
	M- (1) Elizabeth Delano	Duxbury	1728 Pembroke, Mass./	Dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Bonney) Delano	
1	John	Oct 25, 1722 Duxbury		Served in Revolution	
2	Simeon	Jan 24, 1724/5 Duxbury	Tinmouth, Vt.	M-Apr 5, 1750 Eunice Roberts	
3	Benjamin	May 16, 1727 Pembroke	Aug 16, 1777 Bennington, Vt.	M-Oct 3, 1752 (14-c) Elizabeth Chandler	
	M-(2) Deborah Bonney	May 20, 1704 Pembroke	Mar 13, 1775 Cornwall, Conn	M-(2) Nov 27, 1729 Pembroke	
4	Joseph	Sept 10, 1730 Pembroke	Ohio	M-May 15, 1762, Scituate Elizabeth Delano	
5	Abner	Feb 6, 1732 Pembroke	Piermont, N.H.	M-Dec 12, 1754 Sarah Hill (7-c)	
6	Betty	Aug 12, 1733 Pembroke	Bradford, Vt.	M-Sept 2, 1754 Noah ⁵ Ford (1-c)	
7	Jonathan (Capt.)	Dec 30, 1735 Pembroke	May 24, 1799 Piermont	M-Apr 13, 1758 Sarah Pierce (11-c)	
8	Rebecca	bp Nov 5, 1738 Pembroke			
9	Deborah	Oct 19, 1738 Pembroke	July 24, 1819 Piermont	M-Dec 7, 1757 Hezekiah ⁵ Ford (14-c)	
X	Sarah	July 12, 1742 Pembroke		M- Ephriam Stone **	

*Sept. 28, 1772 on gravestone.

** Shown as Ephriam Patterson in Starr's
"History of Cornwall"

Joseph³ appears in the Duxbury records until shortly after the birth of Simeon in 1724/5. He first appears in the Pembroke records in 1727 when the birth of his third child was recorded. "Joseph of Duxbury" married Deborah Bonney in Pembroke on Nov. 27, 1729, and the births of their seven children by this marriage appear in the Pembroke records. The death of Elizabeth is not shown in the Pembroke records and was taken from a Chandler record. Between 1745 and 1750, Joseph moved his family to Cornwall, Conn., and the marriages of most of his children are contained in the Cornwall records.

Simeon⁴ was in Cornwall for a time as his name appears on the early tax rolls. He removed to Tinmouth, Vt., and probably influenced his brother Benjamin to settle there.

Benjamin⁴ was a blacksmith and the first school in Cornwall was conducted in his home. He removed to Tinmouth, Vt. He served in the Revolution and was killed in the Battle of Bennington, being the only Cornwall man to give his life in the War.

Abner⁴ remained in Cornwall until 1774 when he sold his property to Jethro Bonney and removed to Piermont, N.H. serving with the N.H. Volunteers in the Revolution.

Betty⁴ married Noah⁵ Ford, the first child of Amos⁴ Ford who moved from Pembroke, Mass to Cornwall, Conn., at about the same time as the Chandlers.

Jonathan⁴ was the last of the brothers to leave Cornwall, and it was after the Revolution in which he served as a Lieutenant and Captain that he moved to Piermont, N.H.

Deborah⁴ married Hezekiah⁵ Ford in my direct line.

References: Duxbury and Pembroke, Mass. and Cornwall, Conn. Vital Records; Starr's "History of Cornwall, Conn.," 1926. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	BUCK		
	John Buck		1697 Scituate, Mass	
	M- Elizabeth		ca 1692 Scituate, Mass	
1	Elizabeth	July 16, 1653 Scituate, Mass		M- ca 1671 Benjamin ² Chandler
2	Mary	June 26, 1655 Scituate, Mass		
3	Joseph	June 26, 1657 Scituate, Mass		M-(2) Sept 10, 1713 Deborah Clap(p)
4	John	Sept 6, 1659 Scituate		M-Apr 26, 1693 Sarah Doten (Wid)
5	Hannah	Aug 9, 1661 Scituate		
6	Benjamin	Mar 15, 1665 Scituate		M- Elizabeth Churchill
7	Deborah	Nov 15, 1670 Scituate		M-Nov 29, 1692 Isaac Randell
8	Robert	June 16, 1672 Scituate		
9	Rachel	Aug 22, 1674 Scituate		M-Jan 4, 1692/3 John Dwelly

Little information has been found outside of the Scituate Vital Records relative to this family.

The first entry is the birth of John's daughter, Elizabeth, in 1653. A Ruth Buck married a Joseph Garrett on Jan. 17, 1676; a Mehitable Buck married a Stephen Chittenden, Nov. 6, 1679; and a Thomas Buck had a son, Thomas, Jr., born Sept. 15, 1682. The marriage of Isack Buck, Jr. to Unice Turner was recorded as Oct. 24, 1684. Yet, Isaac, son of Isaac, was baptised July 1, 1683, and the birth of Isaac, Jr. was recorded on Apr 8, 1689 (the first Isaac died in 1688). Apparently, there are two generations involved with Ruth, Mehitable, Thomas and Isaac probably being in the second generation and John in the first.

Savage says that John¹ probably came from old Hingham, England, with his brother James and settled in Hingham. He removed to Scituate in 1650 where his ten children were born. (This record shows a Susanna, Born 1664, but the birth was not found in the Scituate records; it is found, p. 229 of Dean's History with the birthdate July 19, 1664.

Following the death of his wife Elizabeth, he m-(2) in 1693, Sarah, probably the widow of Edward Dotey and the daughter of the controversial John Faunce of Plymouth.

Savage assumed that John¹ m-(1) Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Holbrook. This must be in error as this daughter of Samuel was born Sept. 20, 1684, according to the Scituate records.

Either Mary² or Hannah² married a John Garrett who is mentioned in the will of John¹, dated 1697, as a son-in-law. Benjamin Chandler and Isaac Randell are also referred to as sons-in-law. To his daughter Elizabeth, "I give and bequeth one cow."

References: Scituate Vital Records; Savage's Genealogy; Hingham Records; Dean's History and will of John¹. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		87
1		BONNEY				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1	Thomas Bonney	ca 1604 Dover, England	May 1, 1693 Duxbury, Mass.			
	M-(1) Mary Terry		ca 1650 Duxbury			
	M-(2) Mary Hunt		"after 1693" Duxbury	ca 1654 Duxbury		
1	Thomas	ca 1656 Duxbury	1735 Duxbury	M- Dorcas Sampson (4-c)		
2	Mary (Marcy)	ca 1658 Duxbury	1677 Providence, R.I.	M-Dec 14, 1676 John Mitchell (1-c)		
3	Sarah	ca 1660 Duxbury		M- Nathan Cole (9-c)		
4	Hannah	ca 1662 Duxbury		No record		
5	John	Feb 15, 1664 * Duxbury	Nov 16, 1745 Pembroke	M-ca 1688, Duxbury Elizabeth Bishop (12-c)		
6	William	1667 Duxbury		M-(1) Anne May (3-c) M-(2) Mehitable King (5-c)		
7	Joseph	Duxbury	Apr 1720 Pembroke	M-Nov 1707, Duxbury Margaret Phillips (4-c)		
8	James	ca 1672 Duxbury	Jan 24, 1723 Pembroke	M-June 12, 1695 Abigail Bishop (9-c)		

Thomas¹ "was an emigrant in the Ship Hercules of Sandwich, England.....Among other passengers named appears: 'Tho. Bonney and Hen. Ewell of Sandwich, Shoemakers.....Certificates from Mr. Tho. Warren, rector of St. Peters in Sandwich, 14, Mar 1634,'"

"Thomas was a constable, 1643-49; a surveyor of highways, 1652." "In 1640, Thos had land NW of North Hill and thirty acres at Namasakeeset. Name changed to Pembroke and subsequently to Hanson. Thos was one of the proprietors of Bridgewater in 1645, but lived in Duxbury.....Served in King Phillip's War and recieved a grant of land for such services (see Narraganset grantees for the township No. 7)." His will was made Jan. 2, 1688/9 and recorded May 1, 1693 (Plymouth County's Book of Records for Wills, p. 146).

The Bonneys were supposed to be descended from French Huguenots, originally DeBonney, the first of the name being Arnold, lord of Bannay, knight, brother of Constantine deBonnay, and who married in 1263 Jane du Saulzay.

Dorcas, wife of Thomas², was the daughter of Henry Sampson who came in the Mayflower with his uncle Edward Tilley.

* also recorded as Feb. 25, 1664.

References: Savage; "Bonney Family," C. L. Bonney, 1898: Duxbury, Marshfield and Pembroke Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	BONNEY	Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
15	John Bonney	Feb 25, 1664 * Duxbury, Mass..	Nov 16, 1745 Pembroke, Mass..	M- ca 1688	
	M- Elizabeth Bishop	July 3, 1657 New Haven, Conn..	"after 1745" Pembroke		
1	John	June 27, 1690 Pembroke		M-Dec 17, 1713 (5-c) Elizabeth Hatch	
2	Mary	1692 Pembroke		Not married	
3	Elizabeth	May 1694 Pembroke	May 17, 1777 Duxbury	M-May 21, 1719 Samuel Delano (6-c)	
4	Joseph	Mar 18, 1696 Pembroke	New Jersey	M- New Jersey Tryal Conger (6-c)	
5	Ichabod	May 16, 1698 Pembroke	Turner, Me	M-Oct 29, 1724 (12-c) Elizabeth Howland	
6	Ruth	Feb 7 1700 Pembroke		M-Jan 21, 1725 Samuel Parriss	
7	Deborah	May 20, 1704 Pembroke	Mar 13, 1775 Cornwall, Conn	M-Nov 27, 1729 Joseph Chandler (7-c)	
8	Anna	Nov 22, 1706 Pembroke	Apr 1743 Pembroke	M-Nov 27, 1729 Rouse Howland (6-c)	
9	Peres(z)	Mar 10, 1709 Pembroke	May 9, 1792 Goshen, Conn.**	M-Apr 20, 1739 Bridge- Ruth Snow (7-c) water	

* Also shown as Feb 23, 1664. ** Was buried in Cornwall.

John² married Elizabeth Bishop, daughter of James Bishop and Mary Hudson of New Haven; secretary of the Colony 1651; representative 1665; and Deputy Governor 1683, and until his death, June 22, 1691.

John was surveyor of highways, 1691 and 1694 and in 1699 was appointed on a committee "to prevent the cutting and carrying of the timber from the town common."

"1710 June 5, the commons were divided amongst John Bonney and others." (Did pretty well for himself.)

There were three other children born to John and Elizabeth who died in infancy.

John's will, dated 26 June 1738 is recorded in Vol. 10, p. 347 and the inventory of his estate in Vol. 10, p. 349.

Deborah³ married Joseph³ Chandler and their daughter, Deborah⁴ Chandler married Hezekiah⁵ Ford in my direct line.

Ruth³ married (2) Andrew Lindsey and bore two more children, one dying at birth.

Most of the Bonney birth records are found in the Pembroke Vital Records although Pembroke was not incorporated until Mar 21, 1712.

References: "Bonney Family", C. L. Bonney, 1898; Duxbury, Marshfield, Pembroke, Mass. and Cornwall, Conn. Vital Records. (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			89
E-10	1	EASTMAN				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO--REMARKS		
1	Roger Eastman	Wilts 1611 Langford, County	Dec 16, 1694* Salisbury, Mass	M- Salisbury, Mass.		
	M- Sarah Smith	1621	Mar 11, 1697 Salisbury, Mass			
1	John	Jan 9, 1640 Salisbury	Mar 25, 1720 Salisbury	M-(1) Hannah Heillie (8-c) (2) Mary Boynton		
2	Nathaniel	Mar 18, 1643 Salisbury	Nov 30, 1709 Salisbury	M-Salisbury, Apr 30, 1672 Elizabeth Hudson (6-c)		
3	Philip	Oct 20, 1644 Salisbury	Woodstock, Conn	M-(2) Mary Morse (5-c) (3) Margaret		
4	Thomas	Sept 11 1646 Salisbury	Apr 29, 1688 Haverhill, Mass	M-Haverhill, Jan 20, 1679 Deborah Corlis (4-c)		
5	Timothy	Sept 29, 1648 Salisbury	Apr 1, 1733 Hadley, Mass	M-Suffield, Conn. Lydia Markham (5-c)		
6	Joseph	Nov 8, 1650 Salisbury	Apr 4, 1692 Hadley, Mass.	M-Mary Tilton (3-c) dau. Hon. Peter Tilton		
7	Benjamin	Dec 12, 1652 Salisbury	Mar 4, 1728 Salisbury	M-(1) Apr 5, 1678 Anne Pitts		
				(2) Apr 4, 1699 Naomi Flanders		
				(3) Oct 5, 1719 Sarah Carter (5-c)		
8	Sarah	July 25, 1655 Salisbury	Dec 1, 1745 Salisbury	M-(1) June 13, 1678 Joseph French		
				(2) Aug 4, 1684 Solomon Shepard (8-c)		
9	Samuel	Sept 20, 1657 Salisbury	Feb 27, 1725 Kingston, N.H.	M-(1) Nov 4, 1686 Elizabeth Severance		
				(2) Sept 17, 1719 Sarah Fifield (12-c)		
X	Ruth	Jan 21, 1661 Salisbury	Dover, N.H.	M-May 23, 1690 (3-c) Benjamin Heard of Dover		

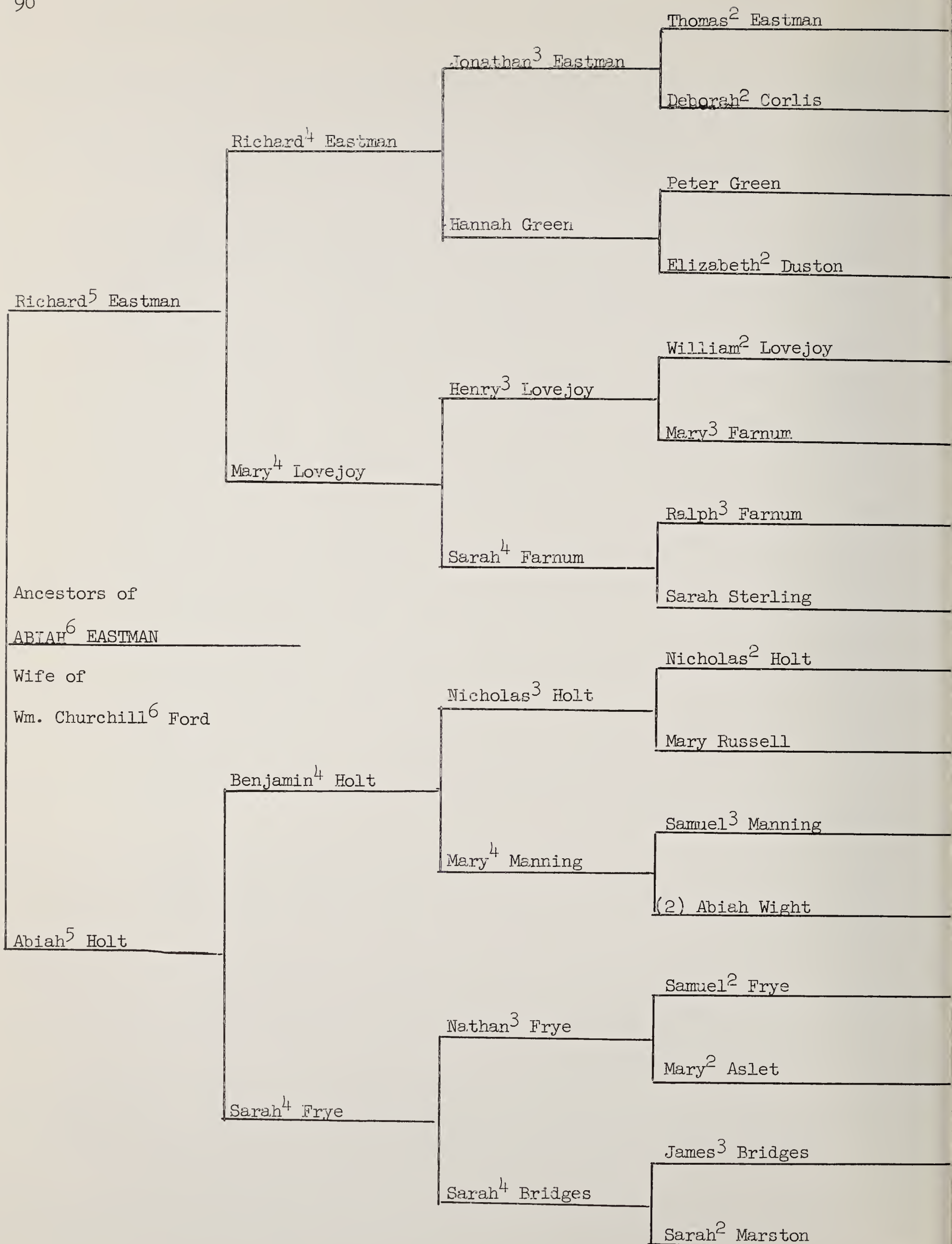
* Also shown as Dec 6 1694.

The first available record of the Eastman family is the will of John Eastman of Romsey, County Southhampton, England. It was dated September 24, 1602 and proved October 22, 1602. In it, he asked to be buried in church of Romsey. Bequeaths are made to his father Roger and wife Anne and to his sons, Roger and John, and daughters, Elizabeth and Marjorette.

Roger¹ sailed from Southhampton, England, in April 1638 in the Ship Confidence, John Jobson, master, bound for the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He settled in Salisbury, Massachusetts, about 1639 and it has been said, "that he was the sole ancestor of all the Eastmans in this country."

In the first division in Salisbury in 1640 -3 "Roger¹ received lands and paid a minister's tax of 8s, 3d." Most of the material relative to Roger¹ and the succeeding five generations was taken from Rix's "Eastman Family of America". A few corrections and additions came from the records of William A. Ford, grandson of Wm. Churchill⁶ Ford who married Abiah⁶ Eastman.

References: Eastman Family in America, Rix 1901; Vital Records of Haverhill, Andover, Mass.; Pembroke, N.H.; and Records of William A.⁸ Ford; also Chase's History of Haverhill and Vital Records of other towns shown. (FWF)



Roger¹ EastmanJohn^{e2} Eastman

Sarah Smith

Anne

George¹ CorlisJoan(nah)² DavisJames¹ Davis

Joan

Thomas¹ DustonJohn¹ LovejoyRowland^{e4} LovejoyMary² Osgood

Elizabeth Neal

Christopher¹ OsgoodThomas² Farnum

Marjorie Everett

Ralph¹ Farnum

Elizabeth Sibborne

Alice

John¹ SibborneRalph² Farnum

Mary

Ralph¹ FarnumElizabeth² Holt

Alice

Nicholas¹ Holt

Elizabeth

William Sterling

(1) Elizabeth

Nicholas¹ Holt

Elizabeth

Robert Russell

Mary² MarshallJohn¹ Marshall

Mary Partridge

William² ManningWilliam¹ Manning

Susanna

Dorothy

John² WightThomas¹ Wight

Alice

Anne

John¹ Frye

Anne

John¹ AsletRebecca² AyerJohn¹ Ayer

Hannah

John² BridgesEdmund¹ Bridges

Alice

Sarah² How(e)James¹ How(e)

Elizabeth Dane

John¹ Marston

Martha

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	EASTMAN	Roger ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
14	Thomas Eastman	Sept 11, 1646 Haverhill, Mass	Apr 29, 1688/ ¹ Haverhill, Mass.	M-Jan 20, 1679 Haverhill, Mass	
	M- Deborah Corliss	June 6, 1655 Haverhill	Mar 15, 1697/ ² Haverhill	Daughter of George and Joannah (Davis) Corliss	
1	Jonathan	Jan 8, 1680 Haverhill	About 1758	M-Apr 8, 1701, Haverhill Hannah Green (11-c)	
2	Sarah	June 9, 1683 Haverhill	Mar 15, 1697 Haverhill	Killed by Indians in Duston Massacre	
3	Joannah	June 9, 1683 Haverhill	Aug 17, 1684 Haverhill	Twin to Sarah	
4	Joannah	May 27, 1686 Haverhill	Died Young Haverhill		

¹ County records give date of death as May 29, 1688

² Not proven that she was killed in Duston Hill Massacre

Thomas² took the oath of allegiance in Haverhill in 1675. He was a soldier in King Phillip's War, in 1675-76, and was killed in an Indian raid on Haverhill on April 29, 1688.

His brother, John², was appointed guardian of his son Jonathan³ and of his wife Deborah, who was at that time in captivity (French & Indians). Later, June 29, 1691, Deborah married a Thomas Kingsbury. He married again Jan. 19, 1702/3.

Sarah³, the second child of Thomas², and Deborah Eastman, Mehitable and Thomas, children of Deborah and Thomas Kingsbury, were killed by the Indians in the Duston massacre of March 15, 1697. No further record is found of Deborah and, as Thomas Kingsbury, her second husband, married again on Jan. 19, 1702/3, it is assumed she was killed with her three children in the Duston massacre.

This bloody massacre took place on Duston Hill--named for the Duston family who first settled that part of Haverhill. Hannah Green who married Jonathan³ Eastman was a granddaughter of Thomas¹ Duston and a niece of the Hannah (Emerson) Duston who avenged the massacre. (See p. 96 for further details.)

References: As for Roger¹ (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	EASTMAN	Thomas ² , Roger ¹		
141	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
	Jonathan Eastman	Jan 8. 1680 Haverhill, Mass	about 1758	M-Apr 1701 Haverhill, Mass.	
	M-- Hannah Green	Dec 20, 1677 Haverhill		Daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Green of the famous Duston Hill of Haverhill, Mass.	
1	Thomas	Mar 17, 1702 Haverhill, Mass	July 20 1703 Haverhill		
2	Abigail	Feb 1, 1704 Haverhill	Feb 8, 1704 Haverhill	Killed by Indians	
3	Mehitable	Nov 17, 1707 Haverhill		M-Oct 17, 1728 Nathaniel Emerson	
4	Peter	Apr 20, 1710 Haverhill	Hampstead, N.H.	M-Dec 27, 1733 (10-c) Elizabeth Harriman	
5	Richard	Aug 9, 1712 Haverhill	Dec 1807 Fryeburg, Me	M-(1) Nov 15, 1737 Molly Lovejoy (12-c)	
6	Sarah	Feb 16, 1714 Haverhill		M-June 24, 1735 Robert Emerson, Jr.	
7	William	Oct 3, 1715 Haverhill	Nov 30, 1790 Bath, N.H.	M-(10 Dec 14, 1738 Ruth Chase	
8	Jonathan	Sept 3, 1717 Haverhill		M-(1) July 10, 1739 Hannah Ingals	
9	Amos	Aug 3, 1719 Haverhill	Mar 6, 1808 Hollis, N.H.	M-Jan 9, 1743 Concord, NH Mehitable Bradley	
X	Elizabeth	Sept 5, 1721 Haverhill	Jan 31, 1724* Haverhill		
A	Hanna	June 5, 1726 Haverhill		M-"Before 1762" John Farnum	

* 1722 in Haverhill Vital Records

Late in January, 1704, with a new baby coming, Jonathan³ and his wife moved from their Haverhill farm into one of the six "garrison" houses, common in those days as refuges from Indian attacks. His daughter, Abigail, was born there February 1, 1704 and eight days later, shortly after Jonathan left the "garrison" to attend to duties at his own home, the Indians attacked, killing many people in the "garrison" including the infant Abigail who was "brutally dashed against the door post." Mrs. Eastman was taken prisoner and, after incredible hardship, she was brought to the French Settlement of Three Rivers, Canada.

It was about three years later when Jonathan finally found and released her. He had been told that she was in this town, she thought she recognized him the first time he passed, was sure the second, and sent a woman after him the third time. Both were so greatly changed by time and hardship, mutual recognition came slowly and with it the joy of reunion, followed by the long trek back to Haverhill by foot.

"Jonathan was a man of splendid physique, standing 6'4" tall and of powerful frame." At various times he owned land in Haverhill, Concord, N.H., and Rumford, Me. The deed for the 190 acre Rumford property was executed April 11, 1745. His will was written March 2, 1747, and probated at Exeter, N.H., May 30, 1758 (Vol. 14, p. 503, Exeter Probate records). "The date of deaths and place of burial of Jonathan and Hannah Eastman is unknown."

A son of Jonathan married an Indian, settling in Hopkinton, N.H. Their child Abigail married Judge Webster, and she was the mother of the statesman, Daniel Webster.

Richard⁴ married(2) Sara Abbott; William⁴ married(2) Rebecca Jewett and Jonathan⁴ married(2) Hannah Wilkins. (There could have been but one marriage and that to a widow of a Wilkins or an Ingals.)

References: Same as for Roger¹. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	EASTMAN	Jonathan ³ , Thomas ² , Roger ¹		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1415 Richard Eastman	Aug 9, 1712 Haverhill, Mass	Dec 1807 Fryeburg, Me	M-Nov 15, 1737 Andover, Mass		
M-(1) Molly Lovejoy	Dec 17, 1718 Andover	June 14, 1764 Pembroke, N.H.	Daughter of Henry and Sarah (Farnum) Lovejoy		
1 Caleb	Oct 27, 1738 Pembroke	Aug 25, 1739 Pembroke			
2 Jonathan	Sept 13, 1739 Pembroke	Feb 23, 1761 Pembroke	Died in French-Indian War		
3 Mary	May 22, 1742 Pembroke	July 26, 1801 Andover	M- (10-c) Jonathan Cummings		
4 Abiatha	Apr 29, 1745 Pembroke	Jan 10, 1815 N. Conway, N.H.	M-Phebe Merrill (8-c) b-1753; d-Oct 9, 1839		
5 Richard	Apr 20, 1747 Pembroke	Dec 6, 1826 No. Conway, N.H.	M-(1) Abiah Holt 1767 (2) Susannah R. Durgin		
6 Sarah	May 6, 1749 Pembroke				
7 Job	July 26, 1751 Pembroke	Feb 28, 1845 Norway, Me.	M-(1) Sarah (2) Lydia (0-c)		
8 Noah	Mar 20, 1753 Pembroke	Aug 28, 1821 Conway, N.H.	M- Hannah Holt (13-c)		
9 Hannah	Apr 7, 1755 Pembroke	Oct 28, 1796	M-Mar 2, 1775-Andover Jonathan Hartshorn		
X Martha	Aug 8, 1757 Pembroke	Died Young			
A Abiah	Aug 8, 1757 Pembroke	" "	Twin to Martha		
B Esther	May 6, 1761 Pembroke	Conway, N.H.	M-Oct 26, 1781 Ephriam Abbot (12-c)		
M-(2) Concord, N.H. Sarah Abbott	Aug 13, 1730 Concord, NH.	Fryeburg, Me.	Daughter of James and Abigail (Farnum) Abbott		
C Daniel	Apr 21, 1766 Pembroke	Jan 16, 1844 Lovell, Me.	M-Sarah Whiting (9-c) Revolutionary Soldier		
D Cyrus	July 17, 1767 Pembroke	Lovell, Me.			
E Susannah	Apr 29, 1769 Fryeburg, Me.				
F Jeremy	Apr 25, 1771 Fryeburg	Oct 8, 1846 Stow, Me.	M- Betsy Kilgore (13-c)		
G James	Jan 30, 1775 Fryeburg, Me	Fryeburg	Died Young		

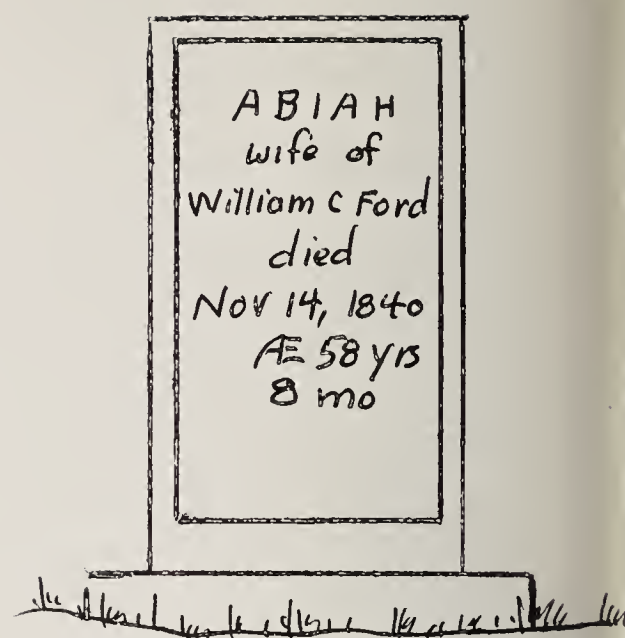
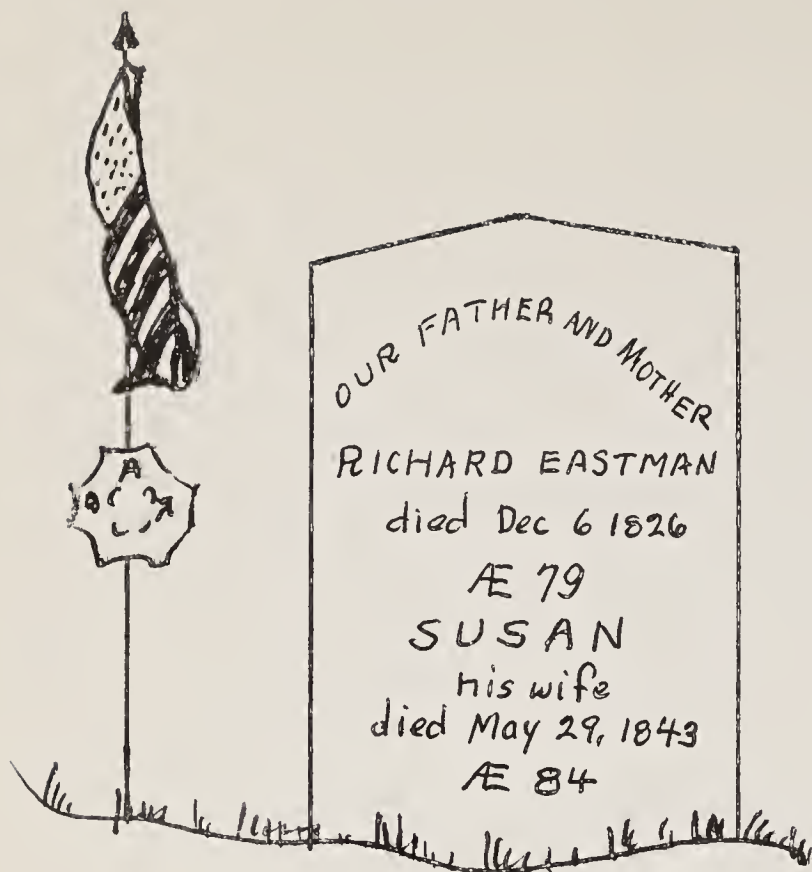
Richard⁴ settled first in Pembroke, N.H., where 14 of his children were born. He moved to Conway, N.H., in 1768 buying of Thomas Chadburn the "Mill lot". However, he willed this to his sons Richard⁵ and Noah⁵ and moved to Fryeburg, Me., where he established a ferry across the Saco River and when, years later, the toll bridge was built he tended it.

He took a prominent part in the settlement and incorporation of Fryeburg, and was chairman of the first Board of Selectmen; also Deacon of the Congregational Church.

There appears to be a question as to whether Richard⁴ died in Fryeburg or Lovell, Me. Fryeburg is used in these records as that is where his granddaughter, Abiah⁶ (Eastman) Ford related (she was 25 at his death).

About 1900 there was in Conway and the surrounding countryside more Eastmans than any other family and most of them, descendants of Richard⁴.

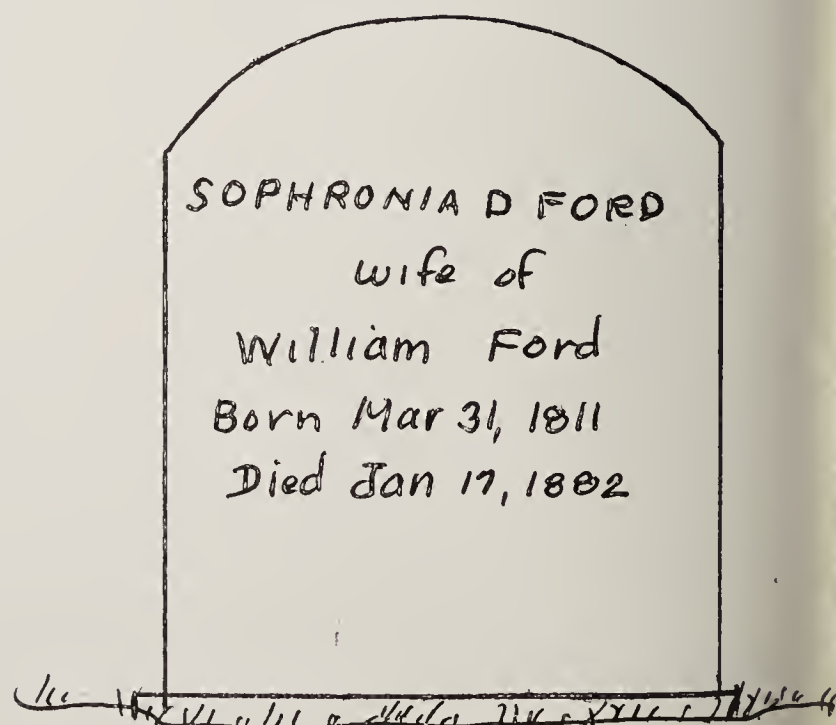
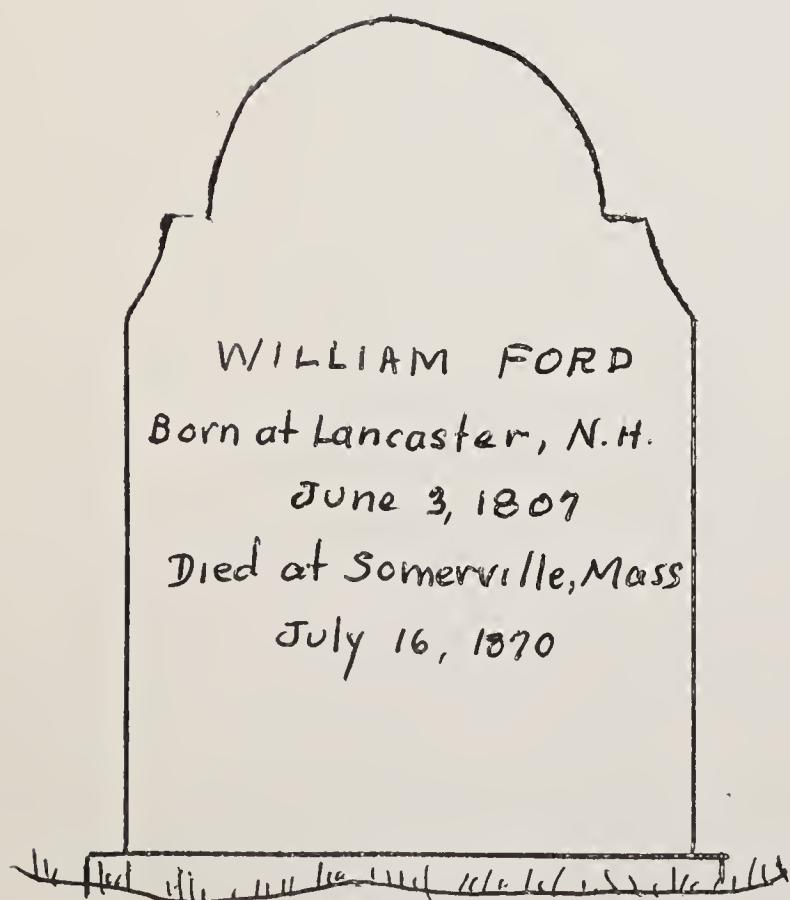
References: Same as for Roger¹. (FWF)



Graves of RICHARD⁵ EASTMAN and ABIAH⁶ (EASTMAN) FORD

North Conway Cemetery, North Conway, N.H.

Sketches made from photographs, Aug. 1954



Graves of WILLIAM⁷ FORD and SOPHRONIA DODGE⁶ (RUSS) FORD

Center Meeting House Cemetery, Oxford, Me.

Sketches made from photographs, Aug. 1953

GREEN

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
	Peter Green		After 1724 Haverhill, Mass	M-Dec 11, 1672 Haverhill
	M-(1) Elizabeth ² Duston	ca 1642 Dover, N.H.	Dec 20, 1677 Haverhill	
1	Mary	Nov 13, 1673 Haverhill		
2	Elizabeth	Oct 24, 1675 Haverhill		
3	Hannah M-(2)	Dec 20, 1677 Haverhill		M-Apr 8, 1701 Jonathan ³ Eastman
	Mary Green			M-Nov 4, 1678 Haverhill
4	Child	Aug 17, 1679 Haverhill	Aug 17, 1679 Haverhill	Stillborn
5	Henry	Jan 31, 1684* Haverhill		
6	Abigail	Sept 10, 1682 Haverhill		M-"before 1710" Avery Sanders
7	Peter	May 11, 1687 Haverhill		M-Apr 30, 1713 Martha Singeltery
				M(2) Feb 19, 1735/6 Abigail Warner

* Also shown as Jan. 31, 1681/2.

Peter Green's name first appears in the Haverhill records about 1670. His marriage was recorded in 1672 and his ownership of a house was entered on a list by the Selectmen, dated Jan. 25, 1675. "In Mar 1675, Thomas Duston of Haverhill in consideration upon exchange of land deeded to Peter Green forty-five acres of upland, more or less, with house, orchard and apurtenances". (Essex Reg. Deeds, book 20, p. 2)

Peter Green, Sr. appears to have been one of the company of soldiers under Lieut. Col. Saltonstall who were supplied with snow shoes by order of the General Court of Mass. (June 19, 1710). His name appears together with that of his son Peter on a petition for a school house in 1714 and for land in 1724.

Peter Green, Jr. was chosen a deacon of the new church, Jan. 31, 1745.

Elizabeth² Duston, the first wife of Peter, Sr., was the widow of John Kingsbury who died at Haverhill on Jan. 23, 1670. She was the daughter of Thomas¹ Duston of Dover, N.H. and Kittery, Me. and the sister of Thomas² Duston of Haverhill. Her sister-in-law, Hannah (Emerson) Duston, for whom her third child was named, was captured by the Indians in their raid on Duston Hill, Mar. 15, 1697. Her one week old daughter was "dashed against a tree" and she and her nurse were taken to an island in the Merrimack River near Concord, N.H. She, her nurse and a young English lad, captured in a previous raid, took the Indians by surprise one night, killing and scalping 10 of a family of 12, scuttling all their canoes but one in which they made their escape. The General Court of Mass. voted her on June 8, 1697, twenty pounds and twelve pounds, ten shillings each to the nurse Mary Neff and to the boy Samuel Lenerson.

References: Vital Records of Haverhill; Chase's History of Haverhill, 1861. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	EASTMAN	Richard ⁴ , Jonathan ³ , Thomas ² , Roger ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
14155	Richard Eastman	Apr 20, 1747 Pembroke, N.H.	Dec 6, 1826 No. Conway, N.H.	M- 1767 Pembroke, N.H.	
	M-(1) Abiah Holt	ca 1742 Andover, Mass	Mar 1, 1790 No. Conway, N.H.		
1	Sally	June 20, 1763 Pembroke	Feb 19, 1801 No. Conway	M- Abiel Lovejoy	
2	Jonathan	July 18, 1770 No. Conway	May 11, 1868 No. Conway	M-Apr 18, 1793 Phoebe Lovejoy (12-c)	
3	Polly	Feb 17, 1772 No. Conway	Aug 19, 1859 No. Conway	M-Amos Barnes Revolutionary Soldier	
4	Phebe	Oct 21, 1773 No. Conway	May 14, 1866 No. Conway	M- a Cram	
5	Abiah	Jan 26, 1776 No. Conway	Oct 6, 1776 No. Conway		
6	Hannah	Feb 25, 1778 No. Conway	July 6, 1876 No. Conway	M- Isaac Merrill	
7	Richard	Apr 18, 1780 No. Conway	Aug 17, 1876 No. Conway	M-	
8	Abiah	Apr 30, 1782 No. Conway	Nov 14, 1840 No. Conway	M-May 1, 1806 (6-c) Wm. Churchill ⁶ Ford	
9	William	Apr 18, 1784 No. Conway	Mar 25, 1872 No. Conway	M- Nancy Lovejoy	
X	Dorcas	June 4, 1786 No. Conway	Nov 7, 1873 No. Conway	M- Samuel Merrill	
A	Patty	June 22, 1788 No. Conway	1886	M- a Stickney	
	M-(2) Susannah (Runnels) Durgin	1765 Lee, N. H.	May 29, 1849 No. Conway 43mGS	M-Aug 27, 1791 Lee, N.H.	
B	Kesiah	Oct 5, 1792 No. Conway	Mar 1881 Leeds, Me.	M-Dec 26, 1813 Henry Tucker (5-c)	
C	Betsey	May 11, 1795 No. Conway	Nov 9, 1891 No. Conway	M-Dec 6, 1821 John Hill (8-c)	
D	Amos	Aug 28, 1797 No. Conway	Jan 30, 1854 No. Conway	M- Betsey Merrill (2-c)	
E	Clarissa	Oct 28, 1799 No. Conway	July 12, 1869	M-	
F	Harriett	Apr 18, 1803 No. Conway	Apr 18 1893 Jackson, N.H.	M-May 1, 1821 (9-c) George P. Meserve	
G	John Langdon	Mar 12, 1805 No. Conway	Mar 28, 1885 No. Conway	M-Nov 18, 1834 (9-c) Margaret Douglas	
H	Irena	Mar 22, 1815 No. Conway	After 1900 No. Conway	M- Jonathan Chase (3-c)	

Richard⁵ and his brother Noah took over the Chadburn "Mill" property from their father but at first lived in a log cabin, which the spring freshet took out. "Jonathan⁶ was born in this cabin, being the first white child born in Conway, N.H." That spring "he moved into the first framed house built in Conway," located near the mill bridge. His brother Noah lived with him, also his wife's sister, Hannah Holt whom Noah married about 1773. "Richard⁵ had great-grand-children older than his youngest child". The Eastman Tavern, was built of logs was a land mark for about 100 years and was still standing in 1910. The Eastman general store was also in existence in 1910.

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
1		OSGOOD			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	Christopher Osgood	England	1650 Ipswich, Mass.	M-(1) ca 1629/30 England	
	M-(1) Marjorie Everett	England	/1 Marlboro, England		
1	Mary	Mar 17, 1632/3 Marlboro, England	July 15, 1675 Andover, Mass	M-June 1, 1651 John Lovejoy (11-c)	
	M-(2) Margery Fowler	Bp May 25, 1615 Marlboro, England	Ipswich, Mass	M-(2) July 28, 1635 Ipswich, Mass	
2	Abigail	Ipswich	Ipswich	M-Sept 9, 1657 (9-c) Shoreborn Wilson	
3	Elizabeth	Ipswich		M-Oct 12, 1659 Andover John Browne	
4	Deborah	Ipswich		M-Aug 28, 1663 Andover John Ruse (see p. 117)	
5	Christopher	ca 1643 Ipswich	May 9, 1723 Andover	M-(1) Dec 6, 1663 Hannah Belnap (6-c)	
6	Thomas	Ipswich	Andover	M-May 22, 1674 Susanna Lord (10-c)	

/1 Usually spelled Marlborough

/2 Also shown as Mary(Winsley) Fowler (NEH&G Register, Vol. CIX p. 244)

Christopher¹ of "Ipswich, came in the Mary and John, 1634; freeman, 6 May 1635; died 1650, leaving wife Margery" etc. His first wife was Marjorie Everett who died shortly after the birth of their daughter Mary. He married (2) a fellow passenger on the Mary and John, Margery Fowler, daughter of Philip and Martha Fowler. /2 (Philip was born in England ca 1598 and died in Ipswich, June 24, 1678.)

Mary² was born in England of the first wife and married John¹ Lovejoy, the great grandfather of Mary⁴ Lovejoy who married Richard⁴ Eastman, the grandfather of Abiah⁶ (Eastman) Ford.

Christopher² was married four times: (1) Hannah Belnap by whom he had six children; (2) Hannah Barker by whom he had four children: (3) a Sarah who died July 8, 1689, bringing no children; and (4) a Sarah by whom he had six children. His first child Mary was imprisoned in Oct. 1692 on the ludicrous charge of "witcher".

References: Vital Records of Ipswich and Andover; History of Andover, Abbott. (FWF)

THE ENGLISH FOREBEARS OF THE LOVEJOY FAMILY

Clarence Earle Lovejoy, the compiler, editor and publisher of *The Lovejoy Genealogy*, 1930, places the origin of the Lovejoy family in the village of Little Marlow, Buckinghamshire, England. Johannes Lovejoy^{e1}, the earliest known ancestor of John of Andover, was born in Little Marlow about 1460, lived, married and died there.

It is claimed that John¹ of Andover is sixth in descent from Johannes^{e1} of Little Marlow, his English line being Johannes^{e1}, Thomas^{e2}, William^{e3}, John^{e4}, Rowland^{e5}, and John^{e6}.

Johannes^{e1}, born ca 1460, married July 6, 1487, Margaret Brinkhurst, daughter of Thomas Brinkhurst of Great Marlow.

Thomas^{e2} was born at Little Marlow 1490 and buried at Little Marlow, March 29, 1573. Thomas appears as a "copy holder of the little manor after his father, Johannes Lovejoy, had died, seized of eighteen acres as of fee, all of which descended to his own son and heir Thomas Lovejoy of Little Marlow. A later record states "demised." unto Thomas Lovejoy, so now demised unto William Lovejoy, Johanna his wife, and John, their son, for the term of life.....1573". Thomas had at least four children: Elizabeth, William, John and Thomas.

William^{e3} was "born Little Marlow, 1530; died Little Marlow about 1577 though the parish register shows a William's burial on May 28, 1582." William married Joanna Temple, the daughter of John Temple of Howe and formerly of Warwickshire and Leicesterhire. William and Joanna had six children: John, Richard, Thomas, John, Anne and William.

John^{e4} was "born Little Marlow, Mar. 16, 1571; baptised June 9, 1573; died London, May 9, 1604 or later." He was married Sept. 22, 1591 by the Bishop of London Court to Cecelia Bromall. "John Lovejoy as a youth after he had been taken to London by his widowed mother was apprenticed as a goldsmith." John and Cecelia had six children, "probably all born St. Mary's Woolnoth, London": Margaret, Rowland, Elizabeth, Hester, Elizabeth and John.

Rowland^{e5} was "born or baptised St. Mary's Woolnoth, London, April 7, 1597; married London May 7, 1620, Elizabeth Neal or Neale, daughter of Simon Neal of London." "Rowland is said to have been admitted to the Merchant Tailor's School in 1609." Rowland and Elizabeth had six children "all probably born in London": Robert, John, (The emigrant John who settled in Andover, Mass.), George, Elizabeth, Simon and Henry.

John^{e6} is the emigrant John whose family records may be found on following pages.

References: *The Lovejoy Genealogy*, Lovejoy, 1930. (FWF)

100	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	LOVEJOY	John ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
14	William Lovejoy	Apr 21, 1657 Andover, Mass	July 14, 1748 ¹ Andover	M- Nov 29, 1680 Andover	
	M- Mary Farnum	Mar 24, 1666 Andover	Dec 25, 1739 Andover		
1	William	Nov 22, 1681 Andover	Mar 8, 1762 Andover	M-Mar 25, 1704/5 Sarah Frye (-4-c)	
2	Henry	Nov 27, 1683 Andover	Bur.Feb.2,1776 Andover	M-Feb 14, 1711/12 Sarah Farnham (12-c)	
3	Mary	Nov 15, 1685 Andover	July 5, 1724 Andover	M- June 8, 1710 Josiah Holt (0-c)	
4	Alice	Aug 23, 1687 Andover	July 25, 1741 Andover	Unmarried	
5	Caleb	Mar 29, 1691 Andover	Apr 26, 1691 Andover	Died in infancy	
6	Samuel	Apr 10, 1693 Andover	Dec 3, 1749 Andover	M-Apr 23, 1717 Hannah Stephens (10-c)	
7	Abigail	June 11, 1695 Andover	Sept 6, 1759 Andover	M-Dec 8, 1718 Henry Phelps (2-c)	
8	Lydia	Apr 29, 1699 Andover		M-Dec 24, 1735 Joshua Shackford	
9	Sarah	Sept 6, 1701 Andover	July 13, 1775 Andover		

¹ Also shown in Andover Vital Record as July 9, 1748.

William² was "one of the really important figures in early Andover, serving in 1691 as grand jury man, from 1694 to 1697 as surveyor and in 1715 as selectman. He also had a grist mill and may have started the Lovejoy Iron Works. He was made a sergeant probably of the local militia company in 1696, but was a lieutenant at the time of his death." He took the Oath of Allegiance, together with his father, brothers John and Christopher, Feb. 11, 1678.

"In 1687 when he purchased a small tract of land from Francis and Abigail (Dane) Faulkner, he was termed "yeoman" but in later years he was styled "Husbandman." "He helped found South Church, 1711, and became the same year one of the first two deacons". For the remainder of his life, he was called "Deacon" William to distinguish him from other Lovejoys.

Capt. William³ followed in his father's footsteps becoming very prominent in civic and military affairs. He owned among other slaves the famous Negro slave Pompey who lived to be 102 years and served in the American Revolution 1½ days in Capt. Henry Abbot's Company.

Mary, wife of William², was the daughter of Thomas² and Elizabeth (Gibbons) Farnum. Mary was the aunt of her son Henry's wife, Sarah Farnham (Farnum).

References: The Lovejoy Genealogy, C. E. Lovejoy, 1930; Abbot's History of Andover; Savage's Dictionary and Andover Vital Records; also NEH&GR Vol. CVI, p. 23. (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			101
	3	LOVEJOY	William ² , John ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO--REMARKS		
142	Henry Lovejoy	Nov 22, 1683 Andover	Feb 2, 1776 Andover	M-Feb 14, 1711/12 Andover		
	M-Sarah Farnham	May 5, 1686 Andover	1766 Andover	Dau. of Ralph and Sarah (Sterling) Farnham		
1	Sarah	bp Nov 30, 1712 Andover	Aug 11, 1767 Andover	M-Nov 27, 1736 Benjamin Smith (3-c)		
2	Henry	Aug 14, 1714 Andover	May 15, 1792/3 Concord, N.H.	M-Jan 1, 1734/5 Phebe Chandler (9-c)		
3	David	Oct 10, 1715 Andover	Feb 18, 1819 Pembroke, N.H.	M-Mar 26, 1741 (11-c) Elizabeth Chandler		
4	Caleb	Dec 28, 1716 Andover	Pembroke	M-Jan 26, 1737/8 (7-c) Mehitable Chandler		
5	Mary	Dec 17, 1718 Andover	June 14, 1764 Pembroke	M-Nov 15, 1737 (12-c) Richard Eastman		
6	Joshua	Dec 2, 1719 Andover	Jan 2, 1813 Andover	M-Mar 24, 1742/3 Lydia Abbot (6-c)		
7	Martha (Mary)	Nov 2, 1720 Andover	Aug 8, 1792 Andover	M-Oct 8, 1739 (4-c) Jonathan Abbot, Jr.		
8	William	Jan 31, 1721/2 Andover	Apr 15, 1722 Andover	Died in infancy		
9	William	Apr 16, 1723 Andover		M-Feb 13, 1744 Hannah Evans (10-c)		
X	Stephen	June 6, 1724 Andover		Settled in York, Me.		
A	Jerusha	July 5, 1725 Andover	July 15, 1725 Andover	Died in infancy		
B	Abiel	Feb 24, 1730 Andover	Feb 8, 1732 Andover	Died in infancy		

Henry³ married his second cousin, Sarah⁴ Farnham (Farnum), daughter of Ralph² and Sarah (Sterling) Farnham. He farmed a portion of his father's farm land and also operated the grist mill which his sons later purchased and operated.

Capt. Henry⁴ gained prominence, first at Concord, N.H. and then at Rumford. Despite his age, he served in the American Revolution. A granite monument was erected on the "Capt. Henry Lovejoy Garrison" of 1746 in 1903.

David⁴ moved to Suncook (Pembroke) and became known as "Deacon David."

Capt. Joshua⁴, operated the Lovejoy mills in Andover, served in the French-Indian War and was a sergeant in Capt. Ben Ames' Company, Col. James Frye's Regt. at Bunker Hill. His death is also shown as Feb. 2, 1813.

Mary⁴ married Richard Eastman and was the grandmother of Abiah Eastman who married William Churchill⁶ Ford.

References: The Lovejoy Genealogy, C. E. Lovejoy, 1930; Abbot's History of Andover; Paige's Dictionary; and Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

102	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	FARNUM		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1	Ralph Farnum	ca 1603 England		M- ca 1626 England
	M- Alice -----	ca 1607 England		
1	Mary	ca 1628 England	Feb 3, 1713/14 Andover	M-Oct 20, 1650 Daniel Poor
2	Thomas	ca 1631 England	Jan 11, 1685/6 Andover	M- July 8, 1660 Elizabeth Gibbons (2-c)
3	Ralph	ca 1633 England	Jan 8, 1691/2 Andover	M-Oct 26, 1658 Elizabeth Holt (7-c)
4	Ephriam			
5	Sarah			M-Apr 26, 1658 George Abbot

"In the list of passengers by the Brig 'James' which reached Boston from Southhampton June 3, 1635, after a passage of fifty eight days we find the following:

Ralph ffarman, (Barber-Surgeon)	Aged 32
Alice ffarman	" 28
Mary ffarman	" 7
Thomas ffarman	" 4
Ralph ffarman	" 2

"Also Nicholos Holt, wife and child Elizabeth. It seems these two families settled in Andover and intermarried". (Genealogy of Farnham Family, Rev. J.M.W. Farnham, 1886.)

Evidently the Farnham's (spelled also Farnam, Farnaum, Farnem, Farnom, Farnum and Varnum) went from Boston to Ipswich for it is there recorded "The town of Ipswich voted Jan. 11, 1640 to pay Ralph Varnum (Farnum) to ring the bell, clean the meeting house and publish notices".

Sergeant Thomas² "was a freeman in 1669 and lived in Milford, Mass. in 1658. He died Jan 11, 1686".

Ralph² - more later.

Ephriam² and Sarah² were probably born while the family resided in Boston--probably Ipswich.

"George Abbot, born in England and one of the first settlers of Andover (1643) married Sarah Holt of Andover and died there".

References: Savage; Genealogy of the Farnham Family, by Rev. J.M.W. Farnham;
Abbot's History; Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		103
2		FARNUM		Ralph ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
13	Ralph Farnum	ca 1633 England	Jan 8, 1691/2 Andover	M-Oct 26, 1658 Andover, Mass/		
	M-Elizabeth Holt	ca 1632 England	Oct 14, 1710 Andover	by Rev. Simeon Broadstreet		
1	Sarah	Jan 14, 1661 Andover		M-Apr 22, 1685 Benjamin Abbot		
2	Ralph	June 1, 1662 Andover	Jan 3, 1737/8 Andover	M-Oct 9, 1685 Sarah Sterling (10-c)		
3	John	Apr 1, 1664 Andover	Jan 10, 1728/9 Andover	M-June 30, 1693 Mary Tyler		
4	Henry	Dec 7, 1666 Andover	May 7, 1683 Andover	Died Young		
5	Hannah	Dec 7, 1668 Andover	Jan 30, 1758 Andover	M-Mar 28, 1693 Samuel Holt		
6	Thomas	July 14, 1670 Andover	Apr 28, 1744 Andover	M-May 14 1693 Hannah Hutchinson		
7	Ephriam	Oct 1, 1676 Andover	June 9, 1744 Andover	M-Mar 20, 1700 Pricilla Holt (5-c)		

Ralph² was only two years old according to the ship's record, when, in 1635, his father and mother emigrated to New England. The family must have moved from Ipswich to Andover between 1644 and 1650 for there ^{were} no Farnums listed in the record of 23 early settlers in 1644 and the marriage of Ralph's sister, Mary, was recorded in 1650. He was "married by Rev. Simeon Broadstreet, Oct. 26th 1658, in Andover, Mass., to Elizabeth Holt, daughter of Nicholas Holt, a fellow passenger on the brig 'James'. He died Jan 8, 1692. She died Oct 14, 1710, aged about 78."

Ralph³ - more later.

Hannah³ and Ephriam³ both married Holt cousins.

References: Savage; Farnham Genealogy; Abbot's History; Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	FARNUM	Ralph ² , Ralph ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
132	Ralph Farnum	June 1, 1662 Andover, Mass.	Jan 3, 1737/38 Andover	M-Oct 9, 1685	Andover
	M-Sarah Sterling	May 4, 1669 Haverhill, Mass	Apr 12, 1732 Andover	Dau. of William and Elizabeth Sterling	
1	Sarah	May 5, 1686 Andover	1766 Andover	M-Feb 14, 1711/12	Henry Lovejoy
2	Henry	Sept 15, 1687 Andover		M-June 12, 1712	Pheoby Russell
3	Ralph	May 25, 1689 Andover	York, Me.	M- (11-c)	Elizabeth Austin *
4	Daniel	Jan 21, 1691 Andover	York, Me.	M-(1) Hannah Bragdon (2) Patience Card	(4-c)
5	Abigail	May 3, 1692 Andover	Concord, N.H.	M-Jan 6, 1714	James Abbot
6	William	Aug 5, 1693 Andover		M-(intention) Dec. 10, 1714	Anne Flint
7	Nathaniel	July 25, 1695 Andover		M-May, 19 1719	Hannah Preston
8	Barachias	Mar 16, 1697 Andover	Aug 22, 1767 Haverhill, Mass	M-Jan 1 1723/24	Hepsabah Harnden
9	Benjamin	Mar 14, 1699 Andover			
X	Joseph	Feb 4, 1701 Andover		M-Oct 30 1733	Mary Frie (Frye)

* Daughter of Capt. Mathew Austin.

Few of the children of Ralph³ and Sarah remained in Andover, no Andover record being found of any but Sarah⁴ following their marriages.

Barachias⁴, also spelled "Berechiah," married an Hepsabah (Hephzibah) Harnden of Reading and probably removed to Reading.

Ralph⁴ and Daniel⁴ both appear in the records of York, Me., where they migrated and probably died. (See NEHGR Register Vol. CX pp. 59-95; CXI, p. 97; CXI, p. 260 and CXII, p. 106)

Joseph⁴ was also shown as Joshua⁴.

Sarah⁴ married Henry³ Lovejoy and their daughter, Mary (or Molly), married Richard⁴ Eastman, the grandfather of Abiah Eastman who married William Churchill⁶ Ford.

References: Genealogy of the Farnum Family; Abbot's History; and Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			105
	1	HOLT				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1	Nicholas Holt	1602 Romsey, England	Jan 30, 1685/1 Andover, Mass	M- England		
	M-(1) Elizabeth	England	Nov 9, 1656 Andover			
1	Hannah	England	Mar 30, 1728 Salem, Mass. /2	M-Mar 8, 1669 Robert Gray (4-c)		
2	Elizabeth	Mar 30, 1636 Newbury, Mass	Aug 26, 1683 Andover	M-Oct 26, 1658 Ralph Farnum (7-c)		
3	Mary	Oct 6, 1638 Newbury	Nov 15, 1700 Andover	M-July 5, 1657 Thomas Johnson (6-c)		
4	Samuel	Oct 6, 1641 Newbury	Nov 7, 1703 Andover	M-"Before 1670" Sarah Allen (2-c)		
5	Henry	1644 Andover	Jan 17, 1719 Andover	M-Feb 24, 1669 Sarah Ballard		
6	Nicholas	1647 Andover	Oct 8, 1715 Andover	M-Jan 8, 1679 Mary Russell		
7	James	1651 Andover	Dec 13, 1690 Andover	M-Oct 12, 1675 Hannah Allen (7-c)		
8	Priscilla	June 20, 1653 Andover	Oct 12, 1653 Andover	Died in infancy		
	M-(2) Hannah Bradstreet		June 20, 1665 Andover	Dau. of Humphrey Bradstreet; Wid. Daniel Rolfe		
9	Rebecca	Nov 14, 1662 Andover	Andover	Died Young		
X	John	Jan 14, 1664 Andover	Mar 10, 1687 Andover	M-July 3, 1685 Sarah Geerey (9-c)		
	M-(3) Mrs. Martha Preston	ca 1623	Mar 21, 1703 Andover			

^{/1} Andover Vital Record, possibly in error, shows Nicholas¹ as 104 at date of death.

^{/2} Also shown in Andover Vital Record as taking place in Andover.

Nicholas¹ Holt was of Romsey, England, and embarked from Southampton, England, April 6, 1635, in the ship "James" of London, William Cooper master. He was accompanied by his wife Elizabeth and first child and was listed among 53 other male passengers as "Nicholas Holte of Romsey, Tanner." Following a voyage of 58 days, the ship arrived at Boston June 3, 1635. He proceeded the same year to Newbury and resided there for about 10 years. His name appears on several old records; owned three pieces of land, one of which was known as late as 1864 as Holt's Neck.

In 1644, Nicholas¹ settled in Andover where his last six children were born. He was one of the 23 early settlers and an original member of the Andover church. He owned a house lot of 15 acres, 160 acres of meadow land and 300 acres on what was known as the "Stony Plain."

Nicholas¹ M(2) Hannah Bradstreet, June 20, 1658, at Andover, the Andover Record show June 12, 1658 at Ipswich, and M(3) Martha Preston, May 21, 1666 at Andover. Marriage to Hannah also shown as June 12, 1658 at Ipswich.

References: Holt Family, Durrie, 1864; Abbot's History; Andover V.R.; Savage. (FWF)

106	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	HOLT	Nicholas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
16	Nicholas Holt	1647 Andover, Mass	Oct 8, 1715 Andover	M-Jan 8, 1679 Andover	
	M- Mary Russell	Jan 14, 1661 Andover	Apr 1, 1717 Andover		
1	Mary	Feb 13, 1680 Andover	Feb 19, 1714/15 Andover	M-Sept 19, 1705 Josiah Ingals	
2	Nicholas	Dec 21, 1683 Andover	Dec 1, 1756 Andover	M-(1) Mary Manning(4-c) (2) Dorcas Abbott(6-c)	
3	Thomas	Aug 16, 1686 Andover	Jan 12, 1767 Andover	M-Dec 14, 1708 Allice Peabody	
4	Abigail	Nov 23, 1688 Andover	Aug 12, 1742 Hampton, Conn.	M-Jan 10, 1710/11 Paul Holt	
5	Sarah	May 10, 1690/91 Andover	Oct 6, 1761 Andover	Unmarried	
6	James	July 23, 1693 Andover	Dec 18, 1722	"In The Country Servis"	
7	Robert	Jan 30, 1695/6 Andover	Windham, Conn.	M-May 22, 1718 Rebecca Preston(7-c)	
8	Abiel	June 28, 1698 Andover	Nov 10, 1772 Windham	M-Feb 12, 1721 Hannah Abbott(10-c)	
9	Deborah	Nov 16, 1700 Andover	Windham	M-May 25, 1727 Benjamin Preston(7-c)	
X	Joshua	1703 Andover	Windham	M-Feb 23, 1724/25 Ketura Holt(4-c)	
A	Daniel	1705 Andover	Nov 5, 1773 Pomfret, Conn.	M-Mar 31, 1731 Abigail Smith(6-c)	

Nicholas was also spelled "Nicholice" in the Andover Records.

Nicholas² lived his life in Andover, having been deeded by his father Nicholas¹ on "Sept. 9, 1684 'one third of the farm where he now dwells' also several parcels of land, also his dwelling house with 'ye cellar rooms and Leantowe, and other convenience of house room adjoining." In consideration of which Nicholas, Jr. agrees to fulfill certain conditions, and to provide for his father until death and afterwards to pay a certain sum to his mother-in-law." (Step-mother)

Nicholas³ - more later.

Thomas³ married (2) Abigail -----, who died on Nov. 29, 1766.

One record shows Sarah³ "d unmarried Oct. 6, 1761, aged 70." Another record indicates she married a John Cram of Hampton.

Robert³ married (2) Dec. 13, 1727, Bethea Peabody. He had removed to Windham, Conn. about 1722 and was one of the organizers of the Congregational Church, June 5, 1723.

References: Savage; "Holt Family"; Andover Vital Records; Abbot's History. (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			107
	3	HOLT	Nicholas ² , Nicholas ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
162	Nicholas Holt	Dec 21, 1683 Andover, Mass	Dec 1, 1756 Andover	M-Sept 16, 1708 Andover		
	M-(1) Mary Manning	Sept 12, 1679 Billerica, Mass	Mar 3, 1715/16 Andover	Dau. of Samuel ³ and Abiah(Wright)Manning		
1	Benjamin	July 23, 1709 Andover	July 19, 1784 Andover	M-Apr 7, 1737 Sarah Frie (Frye)(12-c)		
2	Mary	1711 Andover	June 17, 1750 Andover	M-Mar 4, 1735/36 William Chandler		
3	Stephen	Apr 14, 1713 Andover	Apr 25, 1798 Andover	M-July 12, 1739 Mary Farnum (4-c)		
4	Nicholas	Feb 29, 1715/6 Andover	1798 Blue Hills, Me/	M-Apr 26, 1739 Hannah Osgood (5-c)		
	M-(2) Dorcas Abbot	Apr 25, 1698 Andover	Oct 25, 1758 Andover	M-Apr 12, 1717 Andover		
5	Timothy	Jan 17, 1720/21 Andover	Nov 1801 Wilton, N.H.	M-Sept 18, 1744 Elizabeth Holt		
6	James	Jan 7, 1722/23 Andover	Aug 22, 1812 Andover	M-Apr 10, 1746 Sarah Abbot (7-c)		
7	Nathan	Feb 28, 1725 Andover	Aug 1 1792 Danvers, Mass.	M-Aug 4, 1757 Sarah Abbot (Mrs.)		
8	Dorcas	Sept 4, 1726 Andover	Wilton, N.H.	M-Jan 26, 1748/49 Thomas Holt (12-c)		
9	Joshua	June 30, 1730 Andover	July 24, 1810 Andover	M-Dec 2, 1755 Phebe Farnum (12-c)		
X	Daniel	Feb 10, 1732/33 Andover	Bur.Feb.15, 1796 Andover	M-Nov 29, 1759 Hannah Holt (2-c)		

Nicholas³ resided in Andover farming some of his father's and grandfather's lands.

Dorcas Abbot, his second wife, was the daughter of Timothy and Hannah(Graves) Abbot.
"They united with So. Parish Church, Dec. 6, 1719."

Benjamin⁴ - more later.

Nicholas⁴ married (2) in 1748, Lois² Phelps of Reading.

James⁴ married (2) June 22, 1779, Phebe Abbot.

Joshua⁴ was known as "Deacon Joshua".

References: "Holt Family"; Abbot's History; Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	HOLT	Nicholas ³ , Nicholas ² , Nicholas ¹ ,		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1621 Benjamin Holt	July 23, 1709 Andover	July 19, 1784 Pembroke, N.H.	M-Apr 7, 1737 Andover		
M-Sarah Frye	May 1717 Andover	1804 Pembroke			
1 Sarah	ca 1738 Andover	Conway, N.H.	M- -----Coffin		
2 Nathan	1739 Andover	Mar 3, 1818 Pembroke	M-ca 1761 (11-c) Sarah Chamberlain		
3 Benjamin	Feb 28, 1741 Andover	Mar 11, 1826 Pembroke	M-Sept 22, 1763 Hannah Abbot (11-c)		
4 Abiah	ca 1742 Andover	Mar 1, 1790 No. Conway	M-Pembroke, N.H. 1767 Richard ⁵ Eastman (11-c)		
5 Molly	ca 1743 Andover		M- (7-c) Nathaniel Gilman		
6 Daniel	Sept 14, 1744 Andover	Dec 5, 1813 Norway, Me.	M- Abigail ⁴ Lovejoy (10-c)		
7 William	Oct. 1746 Pembroke	Aug 28, 1816 Pembroke	M-Nov 21, 1769 Betsey Ames (7-c)		
8 Frye	Pembroke	Hull, Canada	M- Mary Poor (15-c)		
9 Phebe	Pembroke	June 30, 1769 Pembroke	M-Mar 30, 1785 (0-c) Richard Bartlett		
X Hannah	Pembroke	Conway, N.H.	M- (13-c) Noah ⁵ Eastman		
A Dorcas	Pembroke	Sept 17, 1850 Pembroke	M-Sept 16, 1789 Joseph Emery (7-c)		
B Nicholas	Pembroke	Pembroke	Unmarried		

Benjamin⁴ Holt married Sarah Frye the daughter of Nathan³ and Sarah (Bridges) Frye. He was said to have lived in Andover where his first six children were supposed to have been born and to have settled in Suncook (Pembroke) in 1745. However, it is recorded in Vol. 1, pp. 341--390 of the History of Pembroke that he was in the Suncook-Pembroke area as early as 1736-37 when he served as Collector of Taxes. Also, in 1738, he was on the "committee to manage town affairs," (Such committee was a forerunner to the Board of Selectmen.)

At one time, Benjamin Holt, Richard Eastman and a Noah Johnson were on the same committee to manage town affairs. Richard Eastman was found to have served on many committees during the early days of the town - Pembroke.

Nathan⁵ served in the Continental army and was wounded at the Battle of Bunker Hill.

Benjamin⁵ was shown to have been "in legitimate business at Suncook on or before 1805".

Daniel⁵ settled in Norway, Me. 1802, where he died (Whitman's History of Norway)

Frye⁵ was born abt 1746; William⁵ was born Oct 1746 and one wonders if abt 1746 should have been Oct. 1746 making Frye the twin of William. Frye's family was born in Pembroke and later in life, he moved to Hull, Canada, where he died.

Abiah⁵ married Richard⁵ Eastman and removed to No. Conway, N.H., where Abiah, their eighth child, was born. She married, May 1, 1806, William Churchill⁶ Ford.

References: Andover Vital Records; Pembroke Vital Records; The Holt Family; History of Pembroke, Vol. I and Vol. II with genealogical records by Rev. N.F. Carter. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1-2	MANNING			
		NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1		William Manning	England	Cambridge, Mass	M-ca 1612 England
		M- Susanna	England	Oct. 16, 1650 Cambridge	
11		William Manning	England 1614	Mar 14, 1690/1 Cambridge, Mass	M- England
		M- Dorothy	England 1612	July 26, 1692 Cambridge	
11-1		Hannah	June 21, 1642 Cambridge	Feb 26, 1723/4 Cambridge	M-Feb 1, 1662/3 Samuel ² Stearns
2		Samuel	July 21, 1644 Cambridge	Feb 22, 1710/11 Billerica, Mass	M-(1) Apr 13, 1664 Elizabeth Stearns (2-c)
3		Sarah	Jan 28, 1645/6 Cambridge		M- Joseph Bull
4		Abigail	Jan 15, 1647/8 Cambridge	May 10, 1649 Cambridge	Died in infancy
5		John	Mar 31, 1649 Cambridge	Nov 25, 1678 Cambridge	No Issue
6		Mary	ca 1650 Cambridge	"before 1690" Cambridge	M- Adams (1-c)
7		Timothy	ca 1652 Cambridge	Nov 8, 1693 Cambridge	Died in infancy

Samuel³ M (2) May 6, 1673, Billerica, Abiah Wight of Medfield. (12-c)

William¹ "was in Cambridge as early as 1638 and was admitted freeman, 1640....He had a son, William, of Cambridge, and probably John, also of Cambridge."

William² was "admitted freeman, May 10, 1643; probably came to America with his father and he died in Cambridge, Mar 14, 1690-1, aged 76. His widow Dorothy, his only wife, died July 26, 1692, aged 80, and her estate was administered by her son Samuel. In the Middlesex Probate Office is recorded an agreement among the heirs of William Manning, dated March 22, 1692/3, in which are mentioned, Samuel, the only son; Hannah Stearns, eldest daughter; Sarah, wife of Joseph Bull; and Mary Adams, who died before her father, and left one child, Eliphalet, of whom Jonathan Remington was guardian. In 1670, William Manning was sent to England to invite Urian Oakes to come to New England, who came and became President of Harvard College."

References: Savage; Bond; Cambridge Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	LINE OF ASCENT	
				GEN	FAMILY
				3	MANNING
				William ² , William ¹	
112	Samuel Manning	July 21, 1644 Cambridge, Mass	Feb 22, 1710/11 Billerica, Mass	M-Apr 13, 1664 Watertown, Mass	
	M-(1) Elizabeth Stearns	ca 1640 Watertown, Mass	June 24, 1671 Billerica	Dau. of Isaac and Mary Stearns	
1	Samuel	ca 1665	"after 1644" Windham, Conn.	M- Deborah (8-c)	
2	John	Aug 30, 1666 Billerica	Feb 3, 1718/19 Cambridge	M- Sarah (3-c)	
	M-(2) Abiah Wight	Jan 1, 1654 Medfield, Mass	Billerica	M-May 6, 1673 Billerica, Mass	
3	Timothy	Feb 4, 1674 Billerica	Mar 12, 1674 Billerica	Died in infancy	
4	Hannah	Mar 28, 1675 Billerica		M-Dec 7, 1699 Cambridge Ebenezer King (4-c)	
5	William	June 27, 1677 Billerica	Mar 5, 1764 Billerica	M-ca 1699/1700 Elizabeth	
6	Mary	Sept 12, 1679 Billerica	Mar 3, 1715/16 Andover, Mass	M-Sept 16, 1708 Andover Nicholas ³ Holt	
7	Sarah	Aug 26, 1781 Billerica	July 19, 1707 Newton, Mass.	M-Mar 23, 1703/04 Samuel Robinson (3-c)	
8	Dorothy	June 27, 1683 Billerica			
9	Isaac	Apr 15, 1685 Billerica		M-Apr 8, 1708 Margaret Eager (8-c)	
X	Ephriam	Sept 11, 1686 Billerica		M- 1710 Mary Thompson	
A	Elizabeth	Mar 14, 1690/0 Billerica	Apr 8, 1772 Billerica	M-Feb 1, 1710/11 Peter Fasset (1-c)	
B	Timothy	Mar 4, 1692/3 Billerica			
C	Eliphalet	July 26/28, 1693		M- Rebecca	
D	Abiah	Dec 16, 1698 Billerica			

Elizabeth⁴ M(2) Nov. 18, 1713, Billerica, Jonathan Danforth (6-c)

Samuel³ married (1) Elizabeth Stearns, the seventh child of Isaac¹ and Mary Stearns, and settled in Billerica. She died early leaving two sons, Samuel and John, and he married (2) Abiah Wight of Medfield, Mass. Twelve children were born of this marriage

Mary⁴ married Nicholas³ Holt of Andover, Mass. Their son Benjamin⁴ Holt, born in Andover, Mass., married Sarah Frye of Andover, and their daughter Abiah Holt married Richard⁵ Eastman and was the mother of Abiah Eastman Ford, wife of Wm. Churchill⁶ Ford.

Abiah Wight was the daughter of John² and Ann Wight (Thomas¹)

References: Bond: Billerica, Cambridge, Newton, and Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
1		FRYE			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1	John Frye	Apr 1601 Basing, Hants, Eng.	Nov 9, 1693 Andover, Mass		
	M- Anne -----	England	Oct 22, 1680 Andover		
1	John	England	Sept 17, 1696/7 Andover	M-Oct 4, 1660 Eunice Potter	
2	Benjamin	England	Feb 11, 1695/6 Andover	M-May 23, 1678 Mary Parker	
3	Elizabeth	1637 England	"between 1678- - 1684	M-Oct 4, 1660 Robert Stiles	
4	Susan	1642 Andover	Mar 5, 1661/2 Andover	Died Young	
5	Samuel	ca 1649 Andover	May 9, 1725 Andover	M-Nov 20, 1671 Mary Aslet (10-c)	
6	James (Capt.)	Jan 5, 1652/3 Andover	Sept 28, 1734 Andover	M-Jan 20, 1679/80 Lydia Osgood (11-c)	

John¹ Frye was of Basin, Hants, England. He was probably born April 1601 as he died in Andover Nov. 9, 1693, aged 92 yrs. 7 mos. No record of his marriage nor the births of his first two children is available. He sailed from Southampton for New England May 1638 in the Bevis of Hampton, Robert Batten, master. He first settled in Newbury and removed to Andover prior to 1644 for he is eighth on the list of the 23 first settlers and "all of these....were in Andover before 1644." The town was officially settled May 6, 1646, when a Mr. Woodbridge "acquired the legal title from Cutshumache for £ 1 and a coat."

The will of John¹, dated Mar. 16, 1685/6, proved Dec. 3, 1693, and signed "John Frie", made bequest to sons John, Benjamin, Samuel and James; dau., Elizabeth Stiles. He was a wheelwright by trade, was admitted a freeman in 1645, and served as a Selectman 1670.

John², known as Deacon John, was Selectman, 1671-72, Town Proprietor, 1681; and Representative to General Court, 1692. His wife, Eunice (Potter) of Concord, was tried for witchcraft in 1692, but the charges were dismissed in 1693.

Capt. James² was Quartermaster in King Philip's War, 1675/76; was Captain. 1702; Selectman, 1689; Town Proprietor, 1681; Representative to General Court, 1702 and 1723.

In many of the early Andover records, the name is spelled "Fry" and "Frie" as well as "Frye". Many of the descendants of John¹ married into the families of other early settlers - the Osgoods, Holts, Lovejoys, Stevens, Abbots and Poors.

References: Abbot's History of Andover; Andover Vital Records; N.E. Historical & Genealogical Register, 1854, pp.226--227; Frye Genealogy, 1920 by Ellen Baker Frye, 115 West 107th Street, New York City. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	FRYE	John ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
15	Samuel Frye	1649 Andover	May 9, 1725 Andover	M-Nov 20, 1671 Andover	
	M- Mary Aslet	Apr 24, 1654 Andover	Aug 12, 1747 Andover	Dau. of John & Rebecca (Ayer) Aslet of Newbury and Andover	
1	John	Sept 16, 1672 Andover	Apr 7, 1737 Andover	M-Nov 1, 1694 Tabitha Farnum (13-c)	
2	Samuel	May 1, 1675 Andover	Aug 20, 1689 Andover	Died Young	
3	Mary	Feb 22, 1677/8 Andover	June 7, 1779 Andover	M-Dec 22, 1696 Joshua Stevens/1	
4	Phebe	May 28, 1680 Andover	May 14, 1757 Andover	M-Dec 15, 1696 Samuel Peeters	
5	Hannah	Apr 12, 1683 Andover	Aug 1, 1727 Andover	M-June 4, 1701 John Chandler	
6	Ebenezer	Feb 16, 1685/6 Andover	May 16, 1725 Andover	M-Dec 23, 1708 Elizabeth Farnum(7-c)	
7	Nathan	June 15, 1688 Andover	Mar 19, 1758 Andover	M-July 6, 1715, Newbury Sarah Bridges (9-c)	
8	Deborah	Feb 26, 1690/91 Andover	Apr 14, 1761 Andover	M-Mar 10, 1720 Robert Andrews	
9	Samuel (Capt.)	Apr 26, 1694 Andover	Oct 17, 1761 Andover	M-Mar 26, 1719 Sarah Osgood (10-c)	
X	Benjamin (Capt.)	Oct 8, 1698 Andover	Dec 1755	"Was of Marblehead Feb 13, 1721"	

/1 Also written as Joseph Stevens.

Samuel² is said to have been the first Frye in Andover. This tradition may be an error for John¹ moved from Newbury to Andover "before 1644" and Sarah (or Susan) was born in 1642. His older brothers, John and Benjamin, and also his sister Elizabeth were born in England.

Samuel² was an ensign in the local militia and also served in King Philip's War in 1675-76. His son John³ became a lieutenant; also served as a Selectman and as Town Clerk. Other descendants were quite prominent in the military affairs, the most conspicuous being his grandson Joseph who was at the siege of Louisburg, was a colonel under Montcalm when Fort William Henry was captured in 1757. "On June 21, 1775, he was appointed a Major General by the Provincial Congress...." "He, with his family, removed to Fryeburg (Maine) with the early settlers, from whom the town received its name." John C. Frye, a scientist at the Oak Ridge National Laboratory, and formerly of Birmingham, Ala., is descended from Joseph⁴, (John³, Joseph⁴, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁷, John Wilkins⁸, Harley Edgar⁹, John¹⁰).

References: Same as for John¹.

GEN		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		113
3		Frye		Samuel ² , John ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
137	Nathan Frye	June 15, 1688 Andover	Mar 9, 1758 Andover	M-July 6, 1715 Newbury, Mass		
	M-Sarah Bridges	Feb 25, 1692/3 Andover				
1	Sarah	May 1717 Andover	1804 Pembroke, N.H.	M-Apr 7, 1737 Benjamin Holt (12-c)		
2	Nathan	Apr 7, 1719 Andover	Mar 20, 1732/3 Andover	Died Young		
3	Phebe	Mar 19, 1720/1 Andover	Mar 19, 1783/4 Andover	M-Jan 6, 1742/3 Timothy Osgood		
4	Hannah	Apr 2, 1723 Andover	Nov 1 1793 Boxford, Mass	M-Feb 1739/40 Moses Perley		
5	Lydia	Mar 3, 1724/5 Andover	Methuen, Mass	M-Mar 20, 1745/6 Francis Swan of Methuen		
6	Bethia	June 13, 1727 Andover		M-Mar 23, 1747/8 William Johnson		
7	Prissilla	May 8, 1729 Andover		M- -----Bailey		
8	Abiah	Mar 11, 1731/2 Andover	Feb 7, 1736/7 Andover	Died Young		
9	Nathan	Oct 2, 1736 Andover	Oct 28, 1736 Andover	Died in infancy		

Nathan³ married Sarah Bridges, the daughter of James and Sarah (Marston) Bridges of Newbury and Andover.

The son of Nathan's brother, Samuel³, became a Colonel and threw his lot with the loyalist, dying in London, England. However, all other sons served in the Continental Army and his sister Elizabeth, married her cousin, Col. James Frye, who served at Bunker Hill.

The fourth child is here listed as Hannah. The record simply indicates a daughter was born. A later record gives the marriage of Hannah, dau. of Nathan and Sarah and from the dates, it would appear that Hannah must have been the name of the daughter born on Apr. 2, 1723.

Sarah⁴ married Benjamin⁴ Holt and their daughter, Abiah, married Richard⁵ Eastman, whose daughter, Abiah Eastman, married William Churchill⁶ Ford.

References: Same as for John¹.

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	BRIDGES		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1	Edmund Bridges	ca 1612 England	Jan 13, 1694/5 Topsfield, Mass	
	M-(1) Alice	England	ca 1634 England	Married in England
	M-(2) Elizabeth		Dec 1664 Ipswich, Mass.	Married in Lynn, Mass
1	Edmund	ca 1637 Lynn, Mass	1682 Salem, Mass	M. Jan 11, 1659/60 Sarah Towne
2	Hachaliah	1639 Lynn	1671/72	"Castaway at sea"
3	Mehitable	Jan 26, 1641 Rowley, Mass		
4	Obadiah	ca 1646 Rowley	ca 1677	M-(1) Oct 25, 1671 Mary Smith
5	John	ca 1648 Ipswich	Andover	M-(1) Dec 5, 1666 Sara How
6	Josiah	ca 1650 Ipswich	York, Maine	M-(1) Elizabeth Norton (2) Ruth Greenslip
7	Faith			M- Daniel Black
8	Bethia			M-Oct 26, 1663 Joseph Peabody
9	Mary			
	M-(3) Mary Littlehale		Oct 21, 1691 Topsfield	M-Apr 6, 1668 Ipswich

Edmund¹ Bridges embarked in the ship James, in July 1636, for the new world. He gave his as 23, making his birth, ca 1612. He married (1) an Alice who died early, and he married (2) an Elizabeth who died at Ipswich, Dec. 1664. A blacksmith by trade, he first settled in Lynn and carried on his trade. He was admitted a freeman, Sept. 7 1639, and was living in Rowley in 1641. The General Court, May 26, 1647, ordered him to answer at the Essex County Court for "neglect to shoe Mr. Symonds' horse when he was about to come to the General Court." He removed to Ipswich in 1648; was a commoner in 1664 and a voter in 1679. He administered the estate of John Littlehale on Nov. 25, 1675, having married, Apr. 6, 1668, John's mother, Mary, the widow of Richard Littlehale. His (Edmund's) will was dated Jan. 16, 1694 and proved March 31, 1695.

Josiah, Jr. son of Josiah went to York, Maine where he married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Bragdon. Eight children were born in York of this wedding (NEH&G Register Vol. CXI, p. 92 & 95 also Vol. CXII, pp. 219-220.)

References: N. E. Historic Genealogical Record Vol. CX, p. 58; Boston & Eastern Massachusetts Genealogy, Vol. 2, p. 1012. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		115
	2	BRIDGES	Edmund ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
15	John Bridges	ca 1648 Ipswich, Mass	Andover	M-Dec 5, 1666 Ipswich	
	M-(1) Sarah How	Ipswich	Andover		
1	James	1671 Andover	Apr 24, 1739 Andover	M-May 24, 1692 Sarah Marston (4-c)	
2	Sarah	Andover	Ashford, Conn.	M-(1) Samuel Preston (2) William Price	
	M-(2) Mary Post			M-Mar 1, 1677/78 Andover	
3	Mary	Jan 27, 1678/9 Andover			
4	Samuel	July 19, 1681 Andover			
5	Elizabeth	June 5, 1683 Andover			
6	Mehitable	Apr 29, 1688 Andover			

John² settled in Andover either in 1667 or 1668 and all of his six children were born there.

Sarah How, his first wife, was the daughter of James How who was born, ca 1605, at Hatfield, England, and married in County Essex, Elizabeth Dane, daughter of John and Frances Dane. James died at Ipswich, May 17, 1702, and Elizabeth, Jan. 21, 1693.

Mary Post, his second wife was a widow.

References: See Edmund¹; also Andover Vital Records. (FWF)

3

BRIDGES

John², Edmund¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
151	James Bridges	ca 1672 Andover, Mass	Apr 24, 1739 Andover	M-May 24, 1692 Andover
	M- Martha Marston	Andover	Sept 18, 1736 Andover	
1	Sarah	Feb 25, 1693/4 Andover	Andover	M-July 5, 1715 Nathan Frye
2	James	Feb 16, 1695 Andover	July 17, 1747 Andover	M-(1) Eleanor Moody (2) Mary Abbot
3	Bethiah	Aug 9, 1696 Andover		M-(1) Pheleman Dalton (2) Samuel Morse
4	Hannah	Apr 1702 Andover	Sept 18, 1736 Andover	M-Apr 1728 Samuel Preston

James³ Bridges "served as a soldier in the Expedition to Canada, 1690, under Sir William Philips" (Society of Colonial Wars, Index of Names, p. 65).

Martha Marston, his wife, was the daughter of John Marston who was born in England, in ca 1636, and died at Andover, Oct. 11, 1723.

James⁴ married (1) Dec. 28, 1721, Eleanor Moody, daughter of Caleb Moody of Newbury, and (2) Aug. 31, 1738, Mary Abbot.

Bethiah⁴ married (1) July 15, 1720, and (2) Sept. 24, 1725.

References: See John¹ and John² Bridges. (FWF)

THE RUSS FAMILY

John¹ Russ, the progenitor of the Russ family in New England, was born in England, 1611, and married a Margaret, born ca 1619 (she was 41 or 42 in 1661 according to an Ipswich record and John¹ was 50).

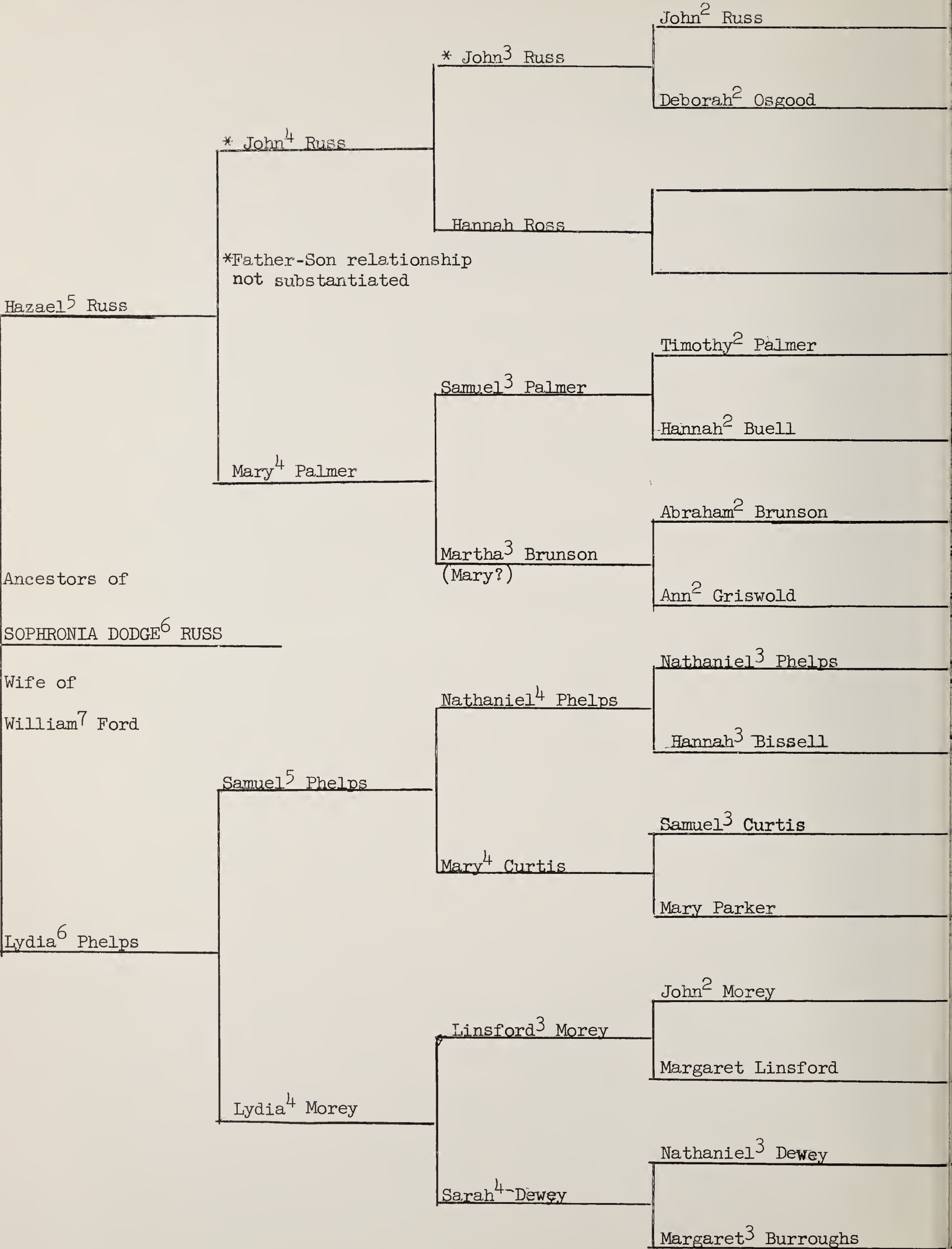
They came to America in the 1630's, being among the early settlers of Essex County. It is recorded that John was operating a ferry at Newbury in 1637 and was listed as a free holder, Dec. 7, 1642. The General Court on May 14, 1643, "granted that the Treasurer pay for riders on Ferry by Magistrates," etc. He removed to Andover ca 1645, being of that first group to settle Cochuhawicke" as the Indians then called Andover. It was purchased from Sagamore Cutshamache.

He was supposed to have had seven children, three born in Newbury and four in Andover. However, only the births of John², June 24, 1641, and Mary², Feb. 16, 1643, were found in the Newbury records and nothing in those of Andover. John¹ died at Andover, Mar. 4, 1692. Mary married, June 7, 1662, Andrew Foster.

John² married at Andover, August 28, 1663, Deborah Osgood, born at Andover, the daughter of John and Sarah Osgood. (John Osgood was born July 23, 1595, Andover, England and died at Andover, Mass., 1651.) There were 10 children to this marriage, all born in Andover: Mary, June 12, 1667, who married, Nov. 14, 1690, John Stone; Sarah, Feb. 3, 1668/9, who married, May 26, 1695, Christopher Lovejoy; John, Apr. 5, 1671, who married, May 6, 1695, Hannah Ross; Margaret, Apr. 10, 1673; Jonathan, Dec. 27, 1674; Thomas, June 13, 1677, who married, Apr. 7, 1701, Anna Farnum and died Nov. 27, 1707; Abigail, Feb. 2, 1680; Josiah, Jan. 13, 1684; Joseph, Apr. 7, 1687 and died June 10, 1687; Joseph again, May 6, 1688, who married, Oct. 27, 1709, Priscilla More.

John³ who married Hannah Ross, became a freeman April 18, 1691 and was supposed to have moved, shortly after his marriage, from Andover to Connecticut in the general vicinity of Windsor. There were several children, including a John⁴. Whether this John or his son, John, was the John Russ who married Mary Palmer at Hebron, March 18, 1744, has not been substantiated as yet. (October, 1960).

(FWF Oct., 1960)



John¹ Russ

Margaret

John¹ Osgood

Sarah

Nicholas¹ PalmerWilliam¹ BuellJohn¹ Brunson

Mary

Mathew¹ GriswoldAnne² WolcottTimothy² PhelpsMary² GriswoldSamuel² BissellAbigail² HolcombCaleb² Curtis

Salems

John Parker

George¹ MoreyHannah² Lewis

Edward Linsford

Hannah Plumly

Josiah² DeweyHepzibah³ LymanJohn² BurroughsHannah² CulverHenry¹ WolcottWilliam¹ Phelps

Mary Dover

Edward¹ GriswoldJohn¹ BissellThomas¹ HolcombRichard¹ Curtis

Sarah

John¹ LewisHannah² Marshall Thos.¹

Alexander Plumly

Hester

Josiah¹ Dewey

Frances Clark

Richard² LymanHepzibah² Ford

Robert Burroughs

Mary Ireland

Edward¹ Culver

Ann

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	4	RUSS	(John ³ , John ² , John ¹)?	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
	John Russ	ca. 1720 Windsor, Conn	Orford, N.H.	M-Mar 18, 1744 Hebron, Conn
	M-Mary Palmer	Mar 11, 1725 Hebron, Conn.	Orford	dau. of Samuel and Martha (Brunson) Palmer
1	Mary	Feb 5, 1745 Hebron		M-Mar 18, 1768, Mansfield Ezekial Slate, Jr.
2	Hannah	Aug 30, 1748 Hebron	Nov 20, 1748 Hebron	Died in infancy
3	Hannah	Feb 4, 1749/50 Hebron	June 6, 1769 Hebron	Unmarried
4	Amasa	Oct 6, 1752 Hebron	Oct 6, 1752 Hebron	Died at birth
5	Amasa	Sept 25, 1753 Hebron	Apr 26, 1774 Hebron	
6	Horatio	Nov 3, 1756 Hebron		
7	Drusilla	Oct 24, 1760 Hebron		
8	Hazael	July 20, 1766/1 Hebron	ca 1817 Salme, N. J.	M-Dec 20, 1791, Orford, N.H. Lydia ⁶ Phelps

/1 1766 in Hebron records; 1765 in records of grandson William A.⁸ Ford.

According to family tradition handed down from Hazael Russ to his grandson, William A.⁸ Ford, his ancestor was the John Russ who settled at Newbury ca 1635 and Andover, ca 1645 (see p. 114a).

However, as of this date, no positive proof of this relationship has been established. The coming of John¹ to Newbury, then to Andover, is a matter of record. So also are the birth and marriage records of his children and children's children. John³, who married Hannah Ross left Andover shortly after this marriage and was supposed to have settled at or near Windsor, Conn.

Here, the fact ends and surmise commences. Another John Russ appears on the scene at Hebron, Conn., March 18, 1744, when he married Mary Palmer. No prior record of this John has been found, and it is simply an assumption that he was the son of John³. John³ was supposed to have been of Windsor and it was from Windsor that the early settlers of Hebron came. It is also interesting to note that the second child was named Hannah, possibly for Hannah Ross, the wife of John³ and who would have been this child's grandmother.

References: Hebron Vital Records; Family Records and Tradition handed down by Hazael⁵ Russ to his grandson, William Asahel⁸ Ford. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	RUSS			
			BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
			July 20, 1765 /1	1817	M-Dec 20, 1791
			Hebron, Conn	Salme Salt Works, NJ	
			Aug. 9, 1771	Oct 22, 1842 /2	
			Orford, N.H.	Orford, N.H.	
1			Mar 22, 1793	May 19, 1812	Died Young
			Orford	Orford	
2			Aug 6, 1794	Oct 15, 1801	Died Young
			Orford	Orford	
3			Feb 20, 1798	Aug. 24, 1860	
			Bristol, N.H.	Amoskeag, N.H.	
4			July 2, 1801	Mar 23, 1803	Died Young
			Orford	Orford	
5			Apr 8, 1804	Apr 26, 1865	
			Concord, N.H.	Amoskeag, N.H.	
6			Apr 10, 1807	May 29, 1832	
			Orford	Orford	
7			Mar 31, 1811	Jan 17, 1892	July 27, 1834, Orford
			Orford	Oxford, Me	N.H.; M-William Ford

/1 1765 in records of Wm. A.⁸ Ford but 1766 in Hebron records.

/2 Also shown as Oct. 26, 1842.

Hazael Russ, born Hebron, Conn. settled in Orford in his early twenties (about 1790) living there except for short periods spent in Bristol and Concord. He was working at the Salme Salt Works, N.J. when he was accidentally killed in 1817.

His wife Lydia was born in Orford, N.H., the child of Samuel⁵ Phelps, born in Hebron, Conn. July 6, 1742, and Lydia (Morey) Phelps, born in Lebanon, Conn. in July 1742. They were married in Lebanon in May 1764.

Lydia, the mother of Lydia (Phelps) Russ, was the sister of General Israel Morey of Connecticut, who was prominent in the War of Independence. She was the aunt of Capt. Samuel Morey, who, it is claimed, developed a steamboat which he navigated across the Connecticut River near Orford, N.H. prior (1793) to the operation of Fulton's experimental boat (1802) on the Hudson. (See newspaper clippings elsewhere in these records, also Orford's Centennial Celebration, Thurs. Sept. 7, 1865-Orations-Poems-Speeches).

The middle name of my grandfather, William Asahel Ford, came from his wife's brother who died at the age of 25, three years prior to grandfather's birth.

The pen name my grandfather used in his writings was William A. Russ - the Russ being his maternal grandmother's family name.

Joel⁶ Phelps (see p. 129) married a Saphronia Dodge and it was for her that my grandfather's mother was named.

References: See John⁴ Russ; Many of the Orford dates were verified in Orford by FWF, 1951.

THE PALMER FAMILY

(Nicholas¹ Timothy² Samuel³ Mary⁴)
Also WILLIAM¹ BUELL

Nicholas¹ Palmer migrated from England to Dorchester, Mass., shortly after 1630. In the winter of 1635/36, he, with other followers of the Reverend John Warham, settled in Windsor, Conn. He married (1) a Mary by whom he had four children all born in Windsor: (1) Mary, b-3 May 1637; (2) Hannah, bp-11 Oct. 1640; (3) Timothy, b-20 Mar. 1642; (4) Elizabeth, b-7 Aug. 1644. His wife Mary died in 1644 and on 29 Oct. 1646, he married (2) Joan, the widow of John Purchase who had settled in Hartford, Conn. ca 1639. She died 16 Apr. 1683 and he, 30 Aug. 1689.

Timothy² married 17 Sept. 1663, Hannah Buel, the daughter of William and Mary Buel.* Ten children were born of this marriage: (1) Timothy, b-25 Aug. 1644; (2) Hannah, b-3 Oct. 1666; (3) Mary, b-14 May 1669; (4) Sarah, b-25 Feb 1672, and died in infancy; (5) John, b-13 Apr. 1673; (6) Sarah again, b-12 Apr. 1675; (7) Samuel, b-7 Sept, 1677 (8) Martha who died at 3 yrs., b-29 Dec. 1679; (9) Benjamin, b-1682; and (10) Stephen b-1687 who married a Lydia.

Samuel³ married 14 July, 1714 at Hebron, Conn. Martha or Mary Brunson, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Griswold) Brunson who was born at Lyme, Conn., 21 Jan. 1679. Timothy became a freeman in 1669.

Mary⁴ Palmer, the daughter of Samuel³ and Martha or Mary Brunson, married 18 Mar. 1744/45, John⁴ Russ. Their son Hazael⁵ Russ who married Lydia⁶ Phelps was the maternal grandparents of William A.⁸ Ford.

* Probably more frequently written as Buell. (William Buell was born in England and was one of first settlers of Windsor. He married on Nov. 18, 1640, a Mary. He died Nov. 16, 1681, at Windsor and she on Sept 2, 1684. They had seven children: (1) Samuel, b-Sept 2, 1641, m-Nov. 13, 1662, Deborah Griswold (12-c), and d-July 11, 1720 at Killingworth, Conn.; (2) Mary, b-Sept. 3, 1642, m-Feb. 23, 1660, Simon Mills (11-c) (3) Peter, b-Aug. 19, 1644, had 11 children by first wife, m-(2) Mary Bissell, Widow, in 1698, and b-Jan. 8, 1729; (4) Hannah, b-Jan. 8, 1647, and m-Sept. 17, 1663, Timothy Palmer, (10-c); (5) Hepzibah, b-Dec. 11, 1649, m-Jan. 12, 1673, Thomas Wells (10-c), and d-at Deerfield, Mass.; (6) Sarah, b-Mar. 21, 1653/4 and died unmarried; (7) Abigail, b-Feb. 12, 1656 and died young.) The widow Mary Buell, said in her will (Vol. IV, pp. 219-220) "I give to my grandchild Mary Palmer wool cloth to make her a coat".

References: Savage's Dictionary; Windsor, Conn. Vital Records; Hebron, Conn. Vital Records; County Records. (FWF)

THE PHELPS FAMILY

Lydia⁶ Phelps who married Hazael Russ, 20 September 1791, at Orford, N. H. was the maternal grandmother of my grandfather, William Asahel⁸ Ford.

The "Phelps Family of America and their English Ancestors", compiled by Judge Oliver S. Phelps and Andrew T. Servin, and published by the Eagle Publishing Company of Pittsfield, Massachusetts, 1899, furnished a very comprehensive story of the Phelps family from 1500 onward. From this work is drawn the material which follows.

Tewkesbury, Gloucestershire, England, appears to have been the home of the ancestors of the Phelps brothers who emigrated to New England in the ship Mary and John in 1630. From the old Tewkesbury Abbey records, one finds that James Phelps was born about 1520 and was supposed to be a brother of Francis Phylppe of Nether Tyne, Staffordshire, England. James married a Joan and eight of their children were baptised in the Tewkesbury Abbey church on the following dates:

1. William	4 Aug. 1560	M-Dorothy -----
2. Thomas	10 Aug. 1563	
3. George or Giles	5 Sept. 1566	
4. Alice	24 Dec. 1572	M-John Hope, 21 June 1595
5. Edward	10 May 1578	
6. Keneline	16 Oct. 1580	(Probably Kenelm)
7. Richard	16 Oct. 1583	
8. Robert	18 July 1589	

In the administration records of Prerogative Court of Canterbury, there appears on page 102: "May 13, 1613, commission issued to Nicholas Phelps brother of William Phelps late of Tewkesbury, deceased," etc. which indicated there was another brother named Nicholas who apparently was not baptised in the Tewkesbury Abbey.

William Phelps, son of James and Joan, married a Dorothy. He probably died in 1611 for in the administration records of Canterbury, Dorothy Phelps was commissioned on 28 September 1611 to administer the estate of William. She died in 1613 in Tewkesbury.

William and Dorothy had eight children who were baptised in the Tewkesbury Abbey as follows:

1. Mary	4 Sept. 1587	(Died 1587)
2. Mary	23 April 1588	
3. Thomas	24 June, 1590	(Emigrated to Ireland)
4. Dorothy	29 Feb. 1595	
5. William	19 Aug. 1599	(Emigrated to N.E.)
6. James	14 July, 1601	
7. Elizabeth	9 May, 1603	
8. George	ca 1606	(Emigrated to N.E. with William)

William¹, son of William and Dorothy, married in Tewkesbury but no record of the marriage or of his wife's name is available. Soon after the birth of their first child, Richard, in Tewkesbury (bp. 26 Dec. 1619), William and his wife probably moved to one of the Southern counties, either Somerset or Dorsetshire for no further record of them is found in Tewkesbury nor are the births of their five other children recorded in the church records.

William¹, his wife and six children, also his brother George, unmarried sailed from Plymouth, England, 20 March 1630 and landed at Nantasket, now Hull, Massachusetts, 30 May 1630. These were the first settlers of the Phelps name in New England.

Many of the Phelps family remained in England and Ireland. There were two coats of arms granted to the Phelps family since the time of William the Conqueror.

"Says Mr. B. Beadlam under date of Oct. 20th 1897, Newton, England, 'The arms of Phelps are: Argent, a lion, rampant, sable, between crosses crosslets, fitchy gules'." (See for copy, Rutters', Gloucestershire edition 1779, page 620).

"The name was anciently spelled 'Phylllyppes' but always pronounced Phelps. After the time of Edward IV the superfluous letters were dropped."

John Phelps and an Andrew Broughton were clerks of the Court which condemned Charles I to death and it was the former who read the sentence of the unfortunate King. Both of these clerks are buried at Vevey, Switzerland, along side of Edward Ludlow, one of the judges who condemned Charles I. In St. Martin's Church in that town is a monument in black marble erected "In memorium of him who being with Andrew Broughton joint clerk of the court which tried and condemned CHARLES THE FIRST of ENGLAND. Had much zeal to accept the full responsibility of his act that he signed each record with his full name-- JOHN PHELPS. He came to Vevey and died like his associates whose memorials are about us, and exile in the cause of human freedom."

"High up in the steeple of St. Paul's Church, London, England, today hangs a big bell (like its brother 'Big Ben', England's Giant in Victoria's Tower) whose sweet sound call daily, sincere and devout worshippers of our father's God together for worship; bearing this inscription 'Richard Phelps, White Chapel, London, A.D. 1710'."

"These items as well as many others we might record, relating to the family in England, enable us to understand the respect and esteem in which their descendents are still held there."

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			125
	1	PHELPS	William, James			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
1	William Phelps	Bp. 19 Aug 1599 Tewkesbury, England	14 July 1672 Windsor, Conn.			
	M-(1)		ca 1635 Dorchester, Mass.			
1	Richard	Bp. 26 Dec 1619 Tewkesbury, England		Presumed to have died at sea.		
2	William	ca 1620 Tewkesbury, England	10 Feb 1681 Windsor, Conn	M-(1) Isabel Wilson (6-c) (2) Sarah Pinney (0-c)		
3	Sarah	ca 1623 Tewkesbury	10 July 1650 Middletown, Conn	M-9 June 1658 Windsor William Wade (0-c)		
4	Samuel	ca 1625 Tewkesbury	15 May 1669 Windsor	M-10 Nov, 1650 Windsor Sarah Griswold (9-c)		
5	Nathaniel	ca 1627 Tewkesbury	27 May 1702 Northampton, Mass	M- 17 Sept 1650 Windsor Elizabeth Copley (6-c)		
6	Joseph	ca 1629 Tewkesbury	Feb 1684 Simsbury, Conn.	M-(1) Hannah Newton (5-c) (2) Mary Salmon (0-c)		
	M-(2) Mary Dover	England	27 Nov 1675 Windsor	M-1638 Windsor		
7	Timothy	1 Sept 1638 Windsor	1719 Windsor	M- 19 May 1661 Mary Griswold (12-c)		
8	Mary	2 Mar 1644 Windsor		M-13 Dec 1660 Lt. Thomas Barker (8-c)		

William¹, his wife, 6 children and brother George sailed on Mary and John from Plymouth England, 20 Mar. 1630, landing at Nantasket, now Hull, Mass., 30 May 1630. This company settled in Dorchester, Mass., the first settlers and founders of that place. William took an active part in town affairs between 1630-1635 including service on the first jury trial Nov. 9, 1630; a constable in 1631; delegate to General Court from Dorchester, 1634; on committees to establish lines between Boston and surrounding towns. In the fall of 1635 Rev. Warham and 60 of his church removed to Windsor, Conn. William Phelps and his family settled in Windsor, and he was of the Commission authorized to govern the people of Connecticut at that time believed to be under jurisdiction of Massachusetts Company. William was equally prominent in the affairs of Windsor and his name appears frequently in important roles according to Stiles History of Windsor. He purchased land from Nassahogan--the first land owned by the English in Windsor. Thirty years later not being able to prove purchase William again bought it from Sachem Sebat, a kinsman of the original Sachem.

William's first wife's name was unknown. His second wife was an English lady, one of the passengers of the Mary and John and a member of the Dorchester and Windsor Church.

Richard² sailed for the Barbadoes and was unheard of thereafter.

William² M-(1) 4 June 1645 and (2) 20 Dec 1676. He united with the church 17 Nov. 1639, and was made a freeman at Hartford, 29, May 1677. He made his brother Timothy executor of his will 29 June 1664, recorded Vol.III, p. 65.

Samuel² purchased land and lived in that part of Windsor called Pogonock.

Nathaniel² lived near his father until 1656-7 when ^{he} moved to Northampton, Mass., one of its first settlers - was one of first deacons of N. Church. He was made a freeman, 11 May 1681.

Joseph² M-(1) 20 Sept. 1660 (2) 9 Jan. 1676. He lived first in Windsor then in Massaco (now Simsbury).

Timothy² - more later.

References: "Phelps Family", O.S. Phelps 1899; Stiles History of Windsor, Conn.; Windsor Vital Records, Boston Records. Vol. IX (FWF)

2

PHELPS

William¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
17	Timothy Phelps	Sept 1 1638 Windsor	1717 Windsor	M- 19 Mar 1661 Windsor
	M- Mary Griswold	Bp Oct 13, 1644 Windsor	"before 1700" Windsor	Dau. of Edward Griswold
1	Timothy	Nov 1, 1663 Windsor	Feb 1734 Hebron, Conn	M-Nov 4, 1686 Windsor Martha Crow (7-c)
2	Joseph	Sept 27, 1666 Windsor	Aug 30, 1716 Hebron	M-Nov 18, 1686 Sarah Horsford (12-c)
3	William	Feb 4, 1669 Windsor	1733 Windsor	M-(1) Abigail Mudge (5-c) (2) Ruth Barber (0-c)
4	Cornelius	Apr 26, 1671 Windsor	Mar 1741 Windsor	M-Nov 2, 1704 Sarah Mansfield (6-c)
5	Mary	Aug 14, 1673 Windsor	May 23, 1690 Windsor	Died in 17th year.
6	Samuel	Jan 29, 1675 Windsor	Prior to 1749 Windsor	M-June 3, 1706 Abigail Eno (11-c)
7	Nathaniel	Jan 7, 1677 Windsor	Sept 23, 1746 Hebron	M-(1) Hannah Bissell (4-c) (2) Abigail Pinney (3-c)
8	Sarah	Dec 27, 1679 Windsor	Alive Apr. 1799 Windsor	M-Dec 15, 1721 David Marshall (4-c)
9	Abigail	June 3, 1682* Windsor	Sept 13, 1710 Hebron	M-Nov 19, 1702 Samuel Filer (1-c)
X	Hannah	Aug 2, 1684 Windsor **	1726 Windsor	M-1708 Windsor Thomas Phelps (8-c)
A	Anne	Oct 2, 1686 Windsor	Jan 24, 1767 Hebron	M-June 3, 1707 David ⁴ Porter (8-c)
B	Martha	Nov 12, 1688 Windsor	Windsor	M-Oct 13, 1709 (8-c) Corp. Samuel ³ Holcomb

* Birth also shown as June 5, 1682 and death as Jan. 28, 1709.

** Birth also shown as Aug. 4, 1684.

Timothy² resided on the old homestead, on land purchased by his father from the Indians. He was propounded Oct. 1663 and made a freeman May 2, 1664; was commissioned a Lieut. May 1690. In May 1696, "The Soldiers of Windsor have chosen Timothy Phelps as their Capt., the Court approveth their said choice."

He was appointed a lieutenant by the General Court in 1709 and served under Col. William Whitney in Capt. Matthew Allyn's Co. in 1707 in the Queen Anne War. His will may be found in the Hartford, Conn. probate records, Vol. 9, pp. 338, 350 & 351.

Timothy³ was one of first selectmen when Hebron, Conn. was organized in 1708.

Joseph³ settled in Windsor but moved later in life to Hebron where he owned much land. Will dated Aug. 23, 1716. Vol. V, p. 99.

William³ M-(1) Feb 4, 1669; (2) April 18, 1706.

Nathaniel³ - more later. Cornelius³ will dated Mar 8, 1742, inventoried Oct. 12, 1742.

Hannah³ married Thomas Phelps, grandson of George Phelps brother of her grandfather.

Anne³ married David Porter, son of John³ (John¹, John², John³) Porter and Joana Gaylord.

Martha³ married Corp. Samuel³ (Serg. Benjamin², Thomas¹) Holcomb.

References: "Phelps Family", O.S. Phelps, 1899; Stiles History of Windsor, Conn. Windsor and Hebron Vital Records. (FWF)

	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			127
	3	PHELPS	Timothy ² , William ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-	REMARKS	
177	Nathaniel Phelps	Jan 7, 1677 Windsor, Conn.	Sept 23, 1746 Hebron, Conn.	M-Mar 28, 1700	Windsor	
	M-(1) Hannah Bissel	Sept 18, 1682 Windsor	Feb 24, 1717 Hebron	Dau. of Samuel and Abigail (Holcomb) Bissell		
1	Hannah	Jan 22, 1701/2 Hebron	Hebron	M-May 20, 1734	Jacob Sherwin (4-c)	
2	Nathaniel	Sept 19, 1703 Hebron	Aug 13, 1781 Orford, N.H.	M-(1) Mary Curtis (7-c) (2) Rachel Sawyer (9-c)		
3	Joshua	Sept 19, 1709 Hebron	Jan 1, 1712 Hebron	Died in infancy		
4	Solomon	July 29, 1716 Hebron	Aug 15, 1798 Hebron	M-July 10, 1738	Temperance Barber	
	M-(2) Abigail Pinney *		Nov 28, 1761 Hebron	M-Nov 5, 1719	Hebron	
5	Abigail	Apr 18, 1721 Hebron	Mar 14, 1804 Stockbridge, M.	M-(1) Timothy Bartholomew (3-c)		
				(2) Jonathan Tarbox (2-c)		
				(3) John Allen (0-c)		
6	Alexander	Jan. 6, 1723 Hebron	1772 Lyme, N.H.	M-(1) Mrs. Anna Phelps (2-c)		
				(2) Theodora Wheelock (9-c)		
7	Mehitable	Jan 23, 1726 Hebron		M-Sept 4, 1746 Hebron David Ingraham (1-c)		

* Widow of Isaac Pinney, Jr. who died Aug. 11, 1717.

"Capt. Nathaniel³ Phelps and his brother Timothy were original settlers of Hebron, Conn. 1690 and was the first town clerk on the organization of the town of Hebron, 1708. He was an active man in town affairs and captain in the militia."

Lieutenant Solomon⁴ Phelps settled in Hebron, Conn.; served in the Revolutionary Army in 1776 as 2nd Lieut. under Col. Roger Eno.

Abigail⁴ M-(1) Jan. 11, 1742; (2) May 1750; (3) after 1754.

Alexander⁴ M-(1) Jan. 20, 1749; (2) Feb. 9, 1751. His second wife was the dau. of the Rev. Eleazer Wheelock, one of founders and first president of Dartmouth. Alexander was graduated from Yale in 1744, studied law, practicing for a time in Hebron, Conn. He moved to Hanover, N.H. in 1766, and to Lyme in 1771. He had large landed estates near Dartmouth and appears to have been counsel for his father-in-law. He was a lawyer of some distinction, considered one of the best orators in State, represented Hebron in the General Court several times and held other offices of trust.

References: "Phelps Family", O.S. Phelps, 1899, Hebron, Windsor and Orford Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	4	PHELPS	Nathaniel ³ , Timothy ² , William ¹	
1772	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
	Nathaniel Phelps	Sept. 19, 1703 Hebron, Conn.	Aug 13, 1781 Orford, N.H.	M-Aug 26, 1726 Hebron
	M-(1) Mary Curtis	Mar 3, 1706 Hebron	Hebron	dau. Samuel and Mary (Parker) Curtis
1	Joshua	Jan 9, 1729/30 Hebron	Hebron	M-Feb 1, 1749 Hannah Tarbot (12-c)
2	Hannah	Aug 7, 1734 Hebron		M- May 15, 1753 Nathaniel Rowley (2-c)
3	Benjah	Mar 30, 1737 Hebron	Feb 10, 1817 Manchester, Conn	M- Nov 19, 1766 Phebe Denison (2-c)
4	Elizabeth	Oct 19, 1740 Hebron	Orford	Unmarried
5	Samuel	July 6, 1742 Hebron	May 2, 1815 Orford	M-Mar 16, 1764 Lydia Morey (13-c)
6	Joel	Nov 24, 1746 Hebron	Orford	M-Sept 21, 1768 Mary Morey (10-c)
7	Ephriam	May 14, 1748 Hebron		M- Ruth Strong
	M-(2) Rachel Sawyer	Hebron	Just after 1813 Orford, N.H.	M-Mar 26, 1752 Hebron
8	Barsheba	Aug 4, 1754 Hebron	June 20, 1816 Orford	M- Nathan Stickney
9	Eleazer	May 13(18), 1756 Hebron	July 12, 1823 Lenox, Mass	M- 3 times Had no children
X	John	Aug 12, 1758 Hebron	1758	Died in infancy
A	John S.	Aug 10, 1759 Hebron	June 15, 1812 Albany, N.Y.	M- Nov 23, 1783 Catherine Couine (2-c)
B	Rachel	July 8, 1761 Hebron		M- -----Horton
C	Rosalinda	May 5, 1763 Hebron		M- Nov 30, 1780 Daniel Coleman (2-c)
D	Lucinda	Feb 29, 1765 Hebron	Orford	Died unmarried
E	Nathaniel	May 4, 1767 Hebron	Apr 1812 Orford	Died unmarried
F	Beulah	Jan 13, 1769 Hebron	Nov 30, 1774 Hebron	Died in infancy

"Lieutenant (Nathaniel⁴) Phelps settled in Hebron, Conn. He was an active man in church and town affairs and was in the Lexington Alarm, serving 21 days. He also enlisted in the 8th Regiment, Col. Huntington, and was sergeant in 6th Co., Capt. Rowley enlisting Jan 9, 1775, discharged Dec. 17, 1775 then in his 73rd year. In 1779-80, he with his wife and children returned to Orford, N.H. Some of his children remained in Hebron, Conn. where his death is also recorded."

Joshua⁵, a farmer, was a captain in the militia and served 21 days in the Lexington Alarm.

Benjah⁵ was graduated from Yale 1761; was Congregational minister and a stormy patrol. Samuel⁵ - more later.

John S.⁵ saw extended service in the Revolutionary War rising to Lieutenant in his second enlistment.

References: "Phelps Family", O.S. Phelps, 1899; Hebron and Orford Vital Records. (FWF)

GEN . FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT			129
5 PHELPS		Nathaniel ⁴ , Nathaniel ³ , Timothy ² , William ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
1772.5	Samuel Phelps	July 6, 1742 Hebron, Conn.	May 2, 1815 Orford, N.H.	M-Mar 16, 1764 Hebron	
	M-Lydia Morey	July 30, 1741 Lebonon, Conn.	July 23, 1822* Orford	Dau. of Linsford and Sarah (Dewey) Morey	
1	Orinda	Apr 16, 1765 Hebron	Nov 27, 1831 Orford	M- Orford Samuel Bliss	
2	Samuel	Dec 2, 1766 Hebron	Dec 27, 1827 Orford	M-Three times 3-c(1):1-c(2):5-c(3)	
3	Benoni	Mar 31, 1768 Hebron	Feb 19, 1770 Hebron	Died in infancy	
4	Bridget	Oct 26, 1769 Hebron	Aug 13, 1842 Orford	M-Orford ca 1789 Joseph Archer (10-c)	
5	Lydia	Aug 9, 1771 Orford	Oct 22, 1842** Orford	M-Sept 20, 1791 Orford Hazael Russ (7-c)	
6	Mary	June 20, 1773 Orford	Sept 1, 1774 Orford		
7	Benoni	June 21, 1775 Orford	July 22, 1775 Orford	Died in infancy	
8	Asenath	May 13, 1777 Orford	Feb 1, 1835 Orford	Thomas Stevenson(9-c)	
9	Joel	Dec 24, 1778 Orford	Sept 1, 1812 Orford***	M- Sophronia Dodge	
X	Nathaniel	Sept 13, 1780 Orford	Sept 27, 1780 Orford	Died in infancy	
A	Nathaniel	July 4, 1782 Orford	Sept 14, 1850 Orford	M-(1) Lydia Dimick(9-c) (2) Mehitable Davis	
B	Mary	Apr 13, 1784 Orford		M- Joseph Dutton	
C	George Morey	Jan 27, 1788 Orford	Aug 28, 1845 Hill, N.H.	M-(1) Sarah Fitch(6-c) (2) Lydia Thurston(1-c)	

* January 1829 on gravestone. ** Also shown as Oct. 26, 1842. *** 1822 on gravestone.

Samuel⁵ Phelps was farmer, first settling in Hebron, Conn., removing from there in April 1771 to Orford, Grafton Co., N.H., with his family and brothers Joel and Ephriam and his sister Elizabeth. Served in Revolutionary War. Gravestone gives "3rd day of Aug, 1813."

Samuel⁶ M-(1) Nov. 29, 1787, Patience Cook; (2) Nov. 21, 1796, Fanny Stevens; and (3) Annie Bartholomew, Sept 1, 1799.

Lydia⁶ was my grandfather's (Wm. A. Ford) grandmother.

George M⁶ M-(1) Dec 31, 1816; (2) April 27, 1834. He was a college graduate and admitted to the bar Dec. 1, 1816 practicing first in Lyme, N.H., then removing to New Chester (now Hill) in September 1826. He represented his town in the State Legislature several terms.

Hazael Russ, husband of Lydia⁶, was called Hosea Russ in the "Phelps Family". I have my grandfather's records which give his grandfather's name as Hazael.

References: "Phelps Family" by O.S. Phelps, 1899; Wm. A. Ford's Records; Orford Records and Orford Gravestones. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	BISSELL		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	John Bissell	ca 1592 England	Oct. 3, 1677 Windsor, Conn.	
	M-(1)	England	May 21, 1641 Windsor	
1	Mary	England	Oct. 1689 Windsor	M-Apr. 12, 1649 Jacob Drake (0-c)
2	John	England	1693 Coventry, Conn.	M-June 17, 1658 Isobel Mason (8-c)
3	Samuel	England	Dec. 3, 1700 Windsor	M-June 11, 1658 Abigail Holcomb (9-c)
4	Joice	England	Simsbury, Conn.	M-Nov. 17, 1665 Samuel Pinney (3-c)
5	Thomas	England	July 31, 1689 Windsor	M-Oct. 11, 1665 Abigail Moore (12-c)
6	Nathaniel	Sept. 24, 1640 Windsor	Mar. 12, 1713. Windsor	M-(1) Sept. 23, 1662 Mindwell Moore (8-c)

John¹ was "of Windsor 1639, is said to have come from England with Rev. Ephriam Hewett; was Representative 1648-1657 and died 3 Oct. 1677, aged 85, had of whom Nathaniel, bapt. 27 Sept. 1640, was perhaps the only one born on our side of the ocean His wife died 21 May following (1641) and his next wife died 29 Nov. 1665, but of both the names are unknown." (Savage)

He "was a juror at Hartford in 1640, 1643, 1647, and 1648; Deputy to the General Court in 1642, and attended 46 sessions of the General and Particular Courts before the union of the Conn. and N. Haven Colonies and in all served as Juror 12 sessions of the Court at Hartford He was ferry-man at Windsor in 1640 He was frequently appointed upon important Committees by the General Court of Conn. Was confirmed by the General Court, Quarter Master of the County Troop Was a freeman, 1669 Will dated Sept. 25, 1675 Codicil dated 1 April 1677 Inventory appraised Oct. 22, 1677." (Conn. Puritan Settlers, Hinman, 1852)

Inventory of the estate of Nathaniel² taken 24 Mar. 1713/14, Vol. VIII, p. 273. Will recorded in Vol. IX, p. 100-101.

Other References: Windsor Vital Records; County Records; Conn. Puritan Settlers, Hinman 1852.

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			131
	2	BISSELL	John ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
13	Samuel Bissell	England	Dec. 3, 1700 Windsor, Conn.	M-June 11, 1658 Windsor, Conn.		
	M Abigail Holcomb	Jan. 6, 1639/40 Windsor, Conn.	Aug. 17, 1688 Windsor			
1	John	Apr. 5, 1659 Windsor	1685 Windsor	M-Aug. 26, 1680 Abigail Fillev (2-c)		
2	Abigail	July 6, 1661 Windsor	Aug. 19, 1728 Windsor	M-Dec. 26, 1678 James Enos		
3	Jacob	Mar. 28, 1663/4 Windsor	Aug. 1, 1694 Simsbury, Conn.	M- Mary (1-c)		
4	Mary	Sept. 15, 1666 Windsor		M-Jan. 24, 1681 Daniel Owen		
5	Samuel	Jan. 11, 1668/9 Windsor	May 5, 1698 Windsor	M- Mary (1-c)		
6	Benajah	June 30, 1671 Windsor	Windsor	Died young		
7	Elizabeth	Mar. 4, 1677/8 Windsor		M- John Pettibone, Jr.		
8	Deborah	Oct. 29, 1679 Windsor		M- Stephen Pettibone		
9	Hannah	Sept. 18, 1682 Windsor	Feb. 24, 1717 Windsor	M-Mar. 28, 1700 (7-c) Nathaniel ³ Phelps		

Samuel² was born in England and migrated to this Country with his father on or before 1639. He was Deputy to the General Court of Conn. Mar. 26, 1652. After the death of his son Samuel, he made a codicil to his will, appointing his sons-in-law, James Enos and John Pettibone, his executors.

His wife Abigail was the daughter of Thomas¹ Holcomb who came to this Country from England, settling first in Dorchester, Mass. about 1632 or '33, and removed to Windsor, Conn. about 1635 or '36 with other friends of the Rev. John Warham. She died in 1688 and he later took a second wife, Mary, who died June 24, 1718.

Hannah³, the ninth child, married Nathaniel³ Phelps, a great, great grandparent of William A.⁸ Ford.

The will of Samuel² was dated Aug. 2, 1697 (Vol. VII, pp 8-11), proved Dec. 16 1700 (Vol. VII, p. 4). A codicil was made Apr. 23, 1698 and another Nov. 25, 1700.

The estate of John³ was inventoried Jan. 27, 1684/5 (Vol. IV, p. 217). Children, John and Abigail, mentioned.

The estate of Samuel³, Jr., was inventoried Mar. 19, 1697/8 (Vol. VI, p. 54).

Mary, wife of Jacob³, died in Simsbury, June 24, 1718, and her estate was inventoried Aug. 4, 1718 (Vol. IX, p. 282).

References: Savage; Windsor Vital Records; Connecticut Puritan Settlers, Hinman, 1852.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	HOLCOMB		
	Thomas Holcomb	England	Sept. 7, 1657 Windsor, Conn.	M- England
	M Elizabeth	England	Oct. 7, 1679 Windsor	
1	Elizabeth	Dorchester, Mass	After 1689 Windsor	M-Nov. 16, 1654 (9-c) Josiah Ellsworth
2	Mary	Dorchester		M-Oct. 3, 1655, Windsor George Griswold
3	Abigail	Jan. 6, 1639 Windsor	Aug. 17, 1688 Windsor	M-June 11, 1658 Samuel ² Bissell
4	Joshua	Bp Sept. 27, 1640 Windsor	Dec. 1, 1690 Simsbury, Conn.	M-Jan. 4, 1663 Ruth Sherwood (10-c)
5	Sarah	Aug. 14, 1642 Windsor	Aug. 14, 1642 Windsor	Died at birth
6	Benajah	June 23, 1644 Windsor		M-Apr. 11, 1667 Sarah Enos
7	Deborah	Oct. 15, 1646 Windsor	Oct. 15, 1646 Windsor	Died at birth
8	Nathaniel	Nov. 4, 1648 Windsor	Mar. 1741 Simsbury	*M-1671, Springfield, Mass. Mary Bliss
9	Deborah	Feb. 15, 1651 Windsor	May 26, 1686 Windsor	M-Nov. 5, 1668 Daniel Birge (6-c)
X	Jonathan	Mar. 23, 1653 Windsor	Sept. 13(15) 1656 Windsor	Died young

Thomas¹ of "Dorchester 1633; freeman 14 May 1634; removed with other friends of Rev. John Warham 1635 or 6 to Windsor, probably with two or three children." (Elizabeth, Mary and possibly a John) He was one of the original grantees of Dorchester, Mass. lands as listed in the Town Records and on Aug. 12, 1635, he and Thomas Dewey sold their property in Dorchester to a Richard Joanes. He is listed as one of the 58 original settlers of Windsor, Conn.

Abigail² married Samuel² Bissell and their ninth child, Hannah, married Capt. Nathaniel³ Phelps, an original settler of the town of Hebron and its first town clerk.

*Feb. 27, 1670/71

Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, M-(2) James Eno, Aug. 5, 1658

Mary² was living as of Sept. 1704 when George Griswold, her husband, died. His estate was inventoried, Oct. 2, 1704, by Timothy Phelps, Jos. Griswold and Benjah Holcomb.

The will of Thomas¹ was inventoried Oct. 1, 1657, in amount of £ 294-09-08 (Vol. II pp. 129-150).

References: Savage; Vital Records of Windsor; "George Dewey and Dewey Family," 1898; Simsbury Vital Records.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	George Morey	ca 1660 England	After 1720* Norton, Mass.	M-Jan. 23, 1683 Bristol, R. I.
	M Hannah Lewis	Feb. 25, 1662 Lynn, Mass.	Dec. 1717 Bristol	Dau. of John Lewis
1	John	Oct. 3, 1684 Bristol		M- ca 1706 (3-c) Margaret Linsford
2	Hannah	Feb. 1, 1686/7 Bristol	Apr. 26, 1687 Bristol	Died in infancy
3	Mary	Mar. 24, 1687/8 Bristol		
4	Sarah	Mar. 4, 1693/4 Bristol		M-Sept. 24, 1713 Ephriam Andrews
5	George (Capt)	Aug. 3, 1696** Bristol	Feb. 3, 1780 Norton	M-Int. Jan. 3, 1723(7-c) Elizabeth Hodges
6	Martha	Mar. 12, 1698/9 Bristol		M-(Int.) June 24, 1723 Thomas Tabor
7	Abigail	Feb. 27, 1701/2 Bristol		
8	Benjamin	Apr. 18, 1705 Bristol		
9	Thomas (Major)	Jan. 1, 1708 Bristol	July 28, 1775 Norton	M-(1) Dec. 21, 1732 Mehitable Hodges (1-c)

*One record shows Feb. 28, 1753 - a questionable record
 **Also shown as Aug. 31, 1696

George¹ Morey, "commonly called 'weaver George', was one of the first settlers of Bristol, R. I., September 1, 1681. He took the oath of fidelity, May 17, 1685. About 1720, he moved from Bristol, R. I., with his sons George and Thomas to Norton, Mass."

George² was known as Capt. George, "a man of property and consequence in his town." He was Captain of the 4th Co. of 9th Mass. Regt. and saw service at Louisburg. His wife Elizabeth died Nov. 30, 1745.

Thomas² was at Louisburg as Lieut., 7th Co. of 6th Mass. Regt.; was Major in 3rd Mass. Regt. in 1762; also made a J.P. on Feb. 4, 1762. He married (2) Jan. 29, 1735/6 Lydia White, by whom he had 4-c and married (3) _____ by whom he had 7-c. This second wife died, Dec. 13, 1747, at Norton, Mass.

John² - more later

Vital Records of Bristol, R. I., show Sarah was born on Mar. 4, 1690/91 and that another Hannah was born Mar. 18, 1693/94. Thus, it is probable there were 10 children in all and that Capt. George was the sixth child.

Hannah, his wife, was the daughter of John and Hannah (Marshall) Lewis of Lynn and the granddaughter of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca Marshall.

Reference: Morey Genealogy filed in vault of N.E. Historic Genealogical Society;
 Vital Records of Bristol, R. I. and Norton, Mass.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	MOREY	George ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
11	John Morey	Oct. 3, 1684 Bristol, R.I.		M- Bristol, R.I.	
	M Margaret Linsford	Feb. 6, 1682/3 Braintree, Mass.			
1	Linsford	June 21, 1708 Bristol	1772 Lebanon, Conn.	M- ca 1728, Lebanon Sarah ⁴ Dewey (7-c)	
2	Ephriam	July 3, 1710 Long Island, N.Y.		M-Mendon, Mass. Abigail Daniels (14-c)	
3	John	May 13, 1712 Bristol	Jan. 5, 1798	M- Jerusha Lad	

There is but little record of John². He lived in Bristol, R.I., where presumably he married Margaret Linsford and where their first child was born. He also lived on Long Island, N.Y., where Ephriam³ was born.

Whether he lived for a period in Massachusetts is not known though he served as a Private at Louisburg in the 7th Co. of the 1st Mass. Regt.

The Lebanon and Hebron records appear to duplicate in some instances while in other cases, people are shown in the Lebanon records who claim to have come from Hebron and visa versa. These records of the Morey family name the town where the vital records were obtained.

Margaret Linsford was the daughter of Edward Linsford and Hannah Plumly who were married, Mar. 16, 1667, at Braintree, Mass. Hannah was probably the daughter of Alexander and Hester Plumly who came to the Massachusetts Bay Colony about 1635.

References: Morey Genealogy; Lebanon, Bristol and Braintree Vital Records.

		LINE OF ASCENT			135
	GEN	FAMILY			
	3	MOREY			
			John ² , George ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
111	Linsford Morey	June 21, 1708 Bristol, R.I.	1772	M- ca 1728 Lebanon, Conn.	
	M Sarah Dewey	Aug. 2, 1709 Lebanon			
1	Sarah	Mar. 20, 1730 Lebanon		M- John Wood (0-c)	
2	Hannah	Feb. 17, 1732/3 Lebanon		M- Amassa Woodworth (6-c)	
3	Israel (Gen.)	May 27, 1735 Lebanon	Aug. 10. 1809 Orford, N.H.	M-July 14, 1757, Hebron Martha Palmer (8-c)	
4	Linsford	May 5, 1737 Lebanon			(1-c)
5	Samuel	June 20, 1739 Lebanon		Died young	
6	Lydia	July 30, 1741 Lebanon	Jan. 23, 1822* Orford, N.H.	M-Mar. 16, 1764, Hebron Samuel Phelps (13-c)	
7	Mary	Aug. 7, 1743 Lebanon	Orford, N.H.	M-Feb. 21, 1768 Joel Phelps (0-c)	

*Shows 1829 on gravestone

The Morey Genealogy on file in the vault of the N.E. Historic Genealogical Society shows a second marriage to a Mary Curtis and 5 additional children--Solomon, John, Darius, Hannah, and Dennis. No record of the death of his wife Sarah is shown in the Lebanon or Hebron records nor could the marriage to Mary Curtis or the births of the other 5 children be verified.

Linsford³ Morey "was a well to do farmer and lived in Lebanon, Conn., where his Parrish Tax for one year was 2 £ 11 S 4 p. He lived for a short period in Point Shirley, Mass." His death is given as 1772 and it is assumed it occurred in Lebanon, Conn.

Israel⁴ moved from Hebron, Conn. to Orford, N.H. in 1766 where he served as a Colonel and later rose to be a General.

Lydia⁴ married Samuel⁵ Phelps and their daughter, Lydia, married Hazael Russ. They were the maternal grandparents of William A.⁸ Ford, my grandfather.

References: Morey Genealogy; Lebanon and Hebron Conn. Vital Records; History of Lebanon; notes from William A.⁸ Ford.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	4	MOREY	Linsford ³ , John ² , George ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1113	Israel Morey	May 27, 1735 Lebanon, Conn.	Aug. 10, 1809 Orford, N.H.	M-July 14, 1757 Hebron, Conn.
	M Martha Palmer	Apr. 4, 1733 Hebron	Jan. 12, 1810 Fairlee, Vt.	Dau. of Samuel and Martha(Brunson)Palmer
1	Israel	July 9, 1758 Hebron	June 4, 1759 Hebron	Died in infancy
2	Israel (Major)	June 10, 1760 Hebron	Jan. 25, 1820 Fairlee, Vt.	M(1)Theodora Phelps(2-c) (2)Margaret McHurd(4-c)
3	Samuel (Capt.)	Oct. 23, 1762 Hebron	Apr. 17, 1843 Fairlee, Vt.	M-Dec. 1, 1785 Hannah Avery (1-c)
4	Moulton	July 4, 1765 Hebron	Feb. 7, 1854 Orford	M-Nov. 10, 1793 Patty Frissel (6-c)
5	Martha	Dec. 20, 1767 Orford	June 1, 1820 Columbus, Ohio	M- Samuel Bissell
6	Darius Linsford	Aug. 3, 1771 Orford	July 23, 1825 Fairlee	M- Nancy Thyng (2-c)
7	William Pitt	June 23, 1774 Orford	July 18, 1807 Fairlee	M- Eliz. Emery (3-c)
8	Sarah	Nov. 6, 1777 Orford	Middlebury, Vt.	M- Dr.Edward Tudor(2-c)

Israel⁴ Morey moved from Hebron, Conn. to Orford, N.H. in May 1766, being one of the early settlers of that town. He was quite a prominent "man of great physical strength and mental vigor, who started his military career as a Private and rose rapidly to the rank of General. Descriptions are all fragmentary but agree that he was a natural leader, a builder, and a man of unlimited resourcefulness; strong for righteousness and sympathetic in nature but always with the will to overcome any and all difficulties."

Captain Samuel⁵ Morey was the first cousin of William A.⁸ Ford's mother. He was an inventor of prominence and is frequently spoken of as the Edison of his day. He successfully propelled a boat on Fairlee Pond (now Lake Morey) by steam in 1790. After further experimentation, he was able, in 1792, to successfully battle the river (Connecticut) currents with a speed of $4\frac{1}{2}$ miles per hour. In 1793 he personally directed the navigation of his boat from Hartford, Conn. to New York City at a rate of 5 and 6 miles an hour. In fact Samuel Morey invented the first successful steamboat, not Fulton.

The Samuel Morey home built on the "Ridge" in Orford between 1793 and 1799 still stands as does the one he built for his daughter Almira, who married Judge Leonard Wilcox. Later he built "Bonny Vale" a cottage near the lake that now bears his name. This is now a part of the property of Lake Morey Inn. Samuel is buried in the Wilcox lot beside his wife Hannah and his daughter Almira.

References: Same as for Linsford³; "Samuel Morey, The Edison of His Day," by George C. Carter, 1945; Orford and Fairlee Records and cemeteries.

THE LEWIS FAMILY

(Edmund¹ John² Hannah³)

Edmund¹ Lewis came to America in the "Elizabeth" from Ipswich, England, in 1634. He was listed as being 33, his wife Mary, age 32, his son John, age 3, and son Thomas, age 9 months. They settled in Lynn, Mass., where he died Jan. 1651 and she, 7 Sept. 1658.

John² who at age 3 came from England with his parents married 17 June 1659 at Lynn, Mass., Hannah, daughter of Capt. Thomas and Rebecca Marshall. Nine children were born of this marriage: (1) John, b-30 Mar. 1660; (2) Hannah, b-25 Feb. 1662; (3) Thomas, b-2 June 1663; (4) Mary, b-24 Feb. 1666; (5) Benjamin, b-27 Apr. 1667; (6) Samuel, b-25 July 1675 and who died in infancy; (7) Abigail, b-16 May 1679; (8) Ebenezer, b-16 July 1681; (9) Elizabeth, b-7 Apr. 1684. John² became a freeman in 1684.

Hannah married 23 Jan. 1683 at Bristol, R. I., George¹ Morey. He died "after 1720" at Norton, Mass., while she died at Bristol, R. I., Dec. 1717. They were maternal ancestors of William A.⁸ Ford -- George¹ Morey, John² Morey, Linsford³ Morey, Lydia⁴ (Morey) Phelps; Lydia⁶ (Phelps) Russ. Sophronia D. (Russ) Ford, and William A.⁸ Ford.

References: Savage's Dictionary' Lynn, Mass. Vital Records;
Bristol, R. I. Vital Records.

138	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	DEWEY			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Thomas Dewey	Kent Co., Eng.	Apr. 27, 1648* Windsor, Conn.	M-Mar. 22, 1638 Windsor	
	M Frances Clark	England	Sept. 27, 1690 Westfield, Mass.	Widow of Joseph Clark	
1	Thomas	Feb. 16, 1640 Windsor	Apr. 27, 1690 Westfield	M-June 1, 1663, Dorchester Constant Haws (10-c)	
2	Josiah	Bp. Oct. 10, 1641 Windsor	Sept. 7, 1732 Lebanon, Conn.	M-Nov. 6, 1662, N'hampton Hepzibah Lyman (11-c)	
3	Anna	Bp. Oct. 15, 1643 Windsor	Jan. 14, 1707 Lebanon	M-May 18, 1671, N'hampton John Woodward (6-c)	
4	Israel	Sept. 25, 1645 Windsor	Oct. 23, 1678 Windsor	M-Aug. 20, 1668, N'hampton Abigail Drake (4-c)	
5	Jedediah	Dec. 15, 1647 Windsor	May 1718 Westfield	M-ca 1670, Farmington, Conn. Sarah Orton (10-c)	

*Burial date

Thomas¹, the ancestor of Admiral Dewey of the Battle of Manila fame, sailed from Sandwich, England for New England shortly after 1630 for his name appears in the Dorchester, Mass. records as early as 1633. He was a so-called "dissenter and emigrated to America.....as one of the early settlers, under Governor Winthrop and Rev. John Warham." He was one of the grantees of Dorchester lands as appearing "in the Town Records previous to January 1636, and comprises all the first settlers."

He took the oath of a freeman, May 14, 1634. On Aug. 12, 1635, both Thomas Dewey (Duee) and Thomas¹ Holcombe sold their houses and lands in Dorchester to Richard Joanes and moved to Windsor, Conn. where he is listed as one of the 58 settlers of the town. He "was granted land Feb. 28, 1640..." Appears as "a juror of the Particular Court of 1642, 43, 44 and 45." Windsor, during those early years, as a protection against the Indians, enclosed a section of the town in palisades about three-fourths of a mile in perimeter. Thomas' land was outside of these palisades.

Thomas died intestate and an inventory of his estate was made May 19, 1648 and its distribution is recorded in Vol. 1, p. 168, Records of the Particular Court. His widow married George Phelps. (See also Vol. 1 p. 480 of Probate Records.)

References: "George Dewey and Dewey Family," 1898; Windsor Records; Stiles History of Windsor; Savage; County Records.

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			139
	2	DEWEY	Thomas ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
12	Josiah Dewey	Ep.Oct.10, 1640 Windsor, Conn.	Sept. 7, 1732 Lebanon, Conn.	M-Nov. 6, 1662 Northampton, Mass.		
	M Hepzibah Lyman	1644 Windsor	June 4, 1732 Lebanon			
1	Hepzibah	Oct. 9, 1663 Northampton		No record		
2	Mary	Oct. 16, 1665 Northampton	Jan. 11, 1666 Northampton	Died in infancy		
3	Josiah	Dec. 24, 1666 Northampton	ca 1750 Lebanon	M-Jan.15,1691,Westfield Mehitable Miller (6-c)		
4	John	Feb. 9, 1669 Northampton	Lebanon	M-Apr.5,1705,Springfld. Mary Thomas (6-c)		
5	Ebenezer	Feb. 20, 1673 Westfield,Mass.	Dec. 3, 1711 Lebanon	M-Nov.8,1709 (2-c) Elizabeth Wright		
6	Nathaniel	Feb. 20, 1673 Westfield	Lebanon	M-Jan. 24, 1700 (8-c) Margaret Burroughs		
7	Joseph	Aug. 11, 1674 Westfield	June 1675 Westfield	Died in infancy		
8	Elizabeth	July 10, 1677 Westfield		No record		
9	Joseph	Apr. 9, 1682 Westfield	July 9, 1682 Westfield	Died in infancy		
X	Experience	Apr. 9, 1682 Westfield	"living Apr. 1746"	M-Jan.3,1700,Lebanon John Gillit (3-c)		
A	Benjamin	July 8, 1685 Westfield	July 13, 1685 Westfield	Died in infancy		

Josiah² "located at Northampton, Mass. about 1660; learned the carpenter's trade; was granted a home lot, July 15, 1666; freeman, same year; selectman in 1668 and before; a church member; had an account at Fynchon's Store in Springfield as per the following entry in the old cash book preserved in the Springfield City Library..... He was granted land in Westfield in February 1688, to pay him for building the minister's house and moved there two years later.....when Westfield Church was organized,.....was ordained the first deacon, Dec. 28, 1692; his son Ebenezer is the first baptism recorded....."

He sold his land at Westfield, Apr. 6, 1696 to a Samuel Loomis and was one of the proprietors of Lebanon, Conn., and there in 1695, assisted the first four proprietors of Lebanon, to distribute the home lots and divide the common land. Josiah and his sons John, Nathaniel and Josiah were of the 51 to whom the sale of the "Five Mile Purchase" from Owenece son of the Indian Chief Uncas. It was also from Owenece and Abimeloch, Indian Chief, that Hosiah and William Clark purchased a large tract that was annexed to Lebanon and part of it became Columbia in 1804. Was one of the nine signers for organization of first church, Nov. 27, 1700.

Hepzibah, his wife, was the daughter of Richard and Hepziabah (Ford) Lyman.

References: Same as for Thomas¹ Dewey; also Northampton, Westfield and Lebanon Records.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	3	DEWEY	Josiah ² , Thomas ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
126	Nathaniel Dewey	Feb. 20, 1673 Westfield, Mass.	Lebanon, Conn.	M-Jan. 24, 1699/1700 New London, Conn.
	M Margaret Burroughs	Oct. 5, 1677 New London	Lebanon	
				Conn.
1	Nathaniel	Dec. 12, 1700 Lebanon	Warren or Palmer, Mass.	M-Apr. 23, 1730, Suffield, Elizabeth Austin (3-c)
2	Margaret	May 5, 1702 Lebanon	Hebron, Conn.	M-Jan. 18, 1722, Hebron Cornelius Phelps
3	Samuel	July 5, 1704 Lebanon	Lebanon	M-Mar. 6, 1732 Elizabeth Alden (6-c)
4	Noah	May 13, 1706 Lebanon	Lebanon	M-Oct. 31, 1728 Abigail Plumley (6-c)
5	Sarah	Aug. 2, 1709 Lebanon		M-ca 1728 Linsford Morey (7-c)
6	Thomas	Jan. 20, 1713 Lebanon	ca 1747 "near Lebanon"	M- 1737 Mercy Plumley (3-c)
7	Hepzibah	Dec. 28, 1715 Lebanon	Hebron	M-Jan. 16, 1737 Thomas Sawyer (11-c)
8	Tamar	Oct. 20, 1717 Lebanon	Mar. 22, 1741 Lebanon	M-Nov. 8, 1739 Ebenezer Wright

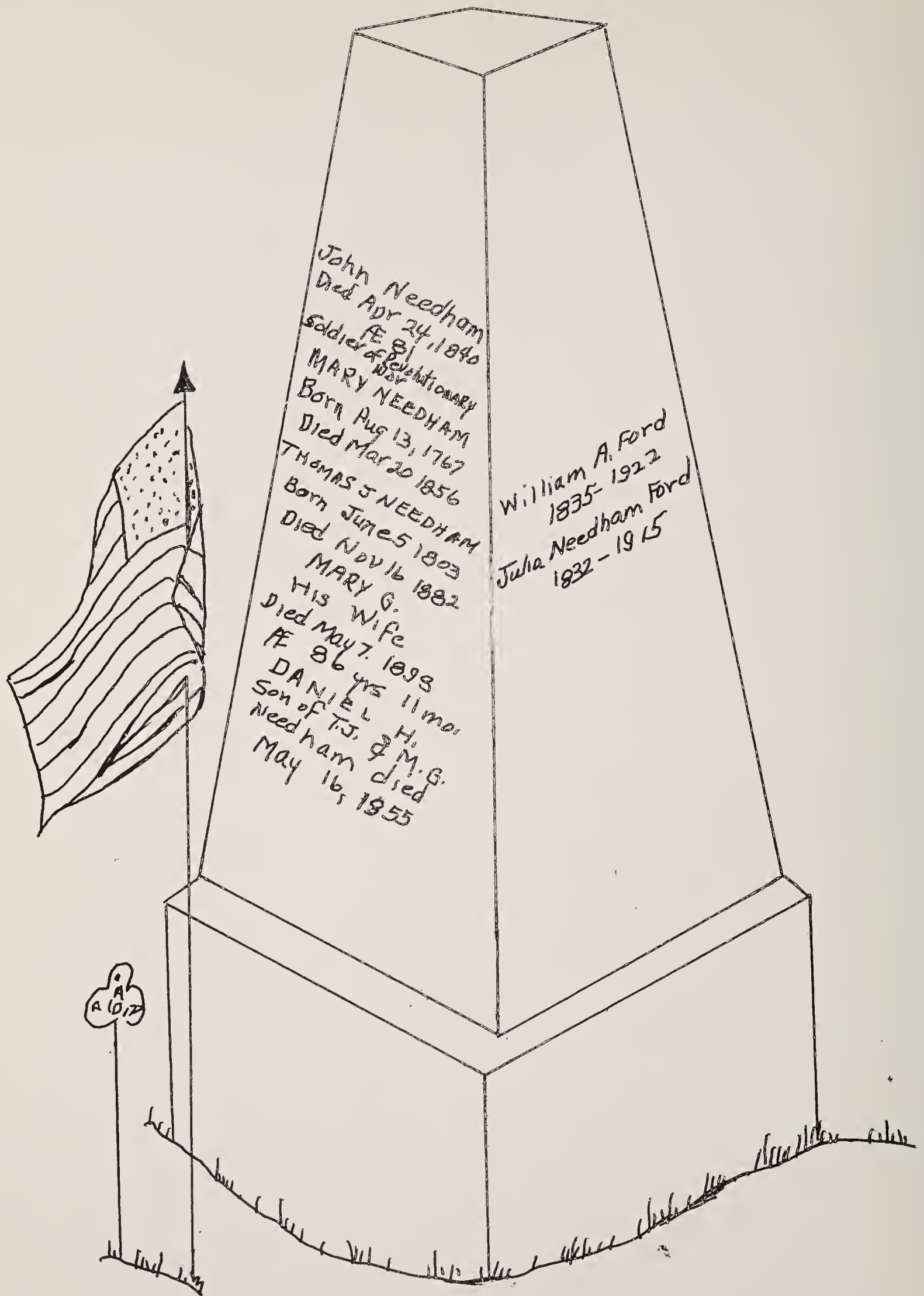
Nathaniel³ was the twin brother of Ebenezer, both being born at Westfield where Ebenezer was the first and Nathaniel the second baptism recorded in the records of the Westfield Church built by their father Josiah².

Nathaniel moved with his father to Lebanon, Conn., about 1695. He was a farmer and in 1717, a constable. He was listed as one of the settlers of Lebanon and received land in the first distribution. However, he settled in the north part of town on a piece of the land purchased by his father and William Clark from Owenece, son of Uncas, Chief of the Mohegans and friend of the white men.

Mary Burroughs, his wife, was the daughter of John and Mary (Culver) Burroughs of New London, Conn.

Sarah⁴ married Linsford Morey, was the mother of Lydia Morey and the grandmother of Lydia⁶ Phelps.

References: Same as for Thomas¹ and Josiah² Dewey and "Early Lebanon," Hine, with Appendix by Morgan, 1880.



Grave of John Needham in Norway, Maine. A soldier of the Revolutionary War, he came to Norway from Tewkesbury, Mass. in 1804 to settle upon a revolutionary grant. His granddaughter, Julia Needham, married William A. Ford, and both are buried in this lot.

THE NEEDHAM FAMILY

Line of Ascent from Julia (Needham) Ford: Julia ⁶(Needham) Ford, Thomas Jefferson⁵, John⁴, John³, John², John¹.

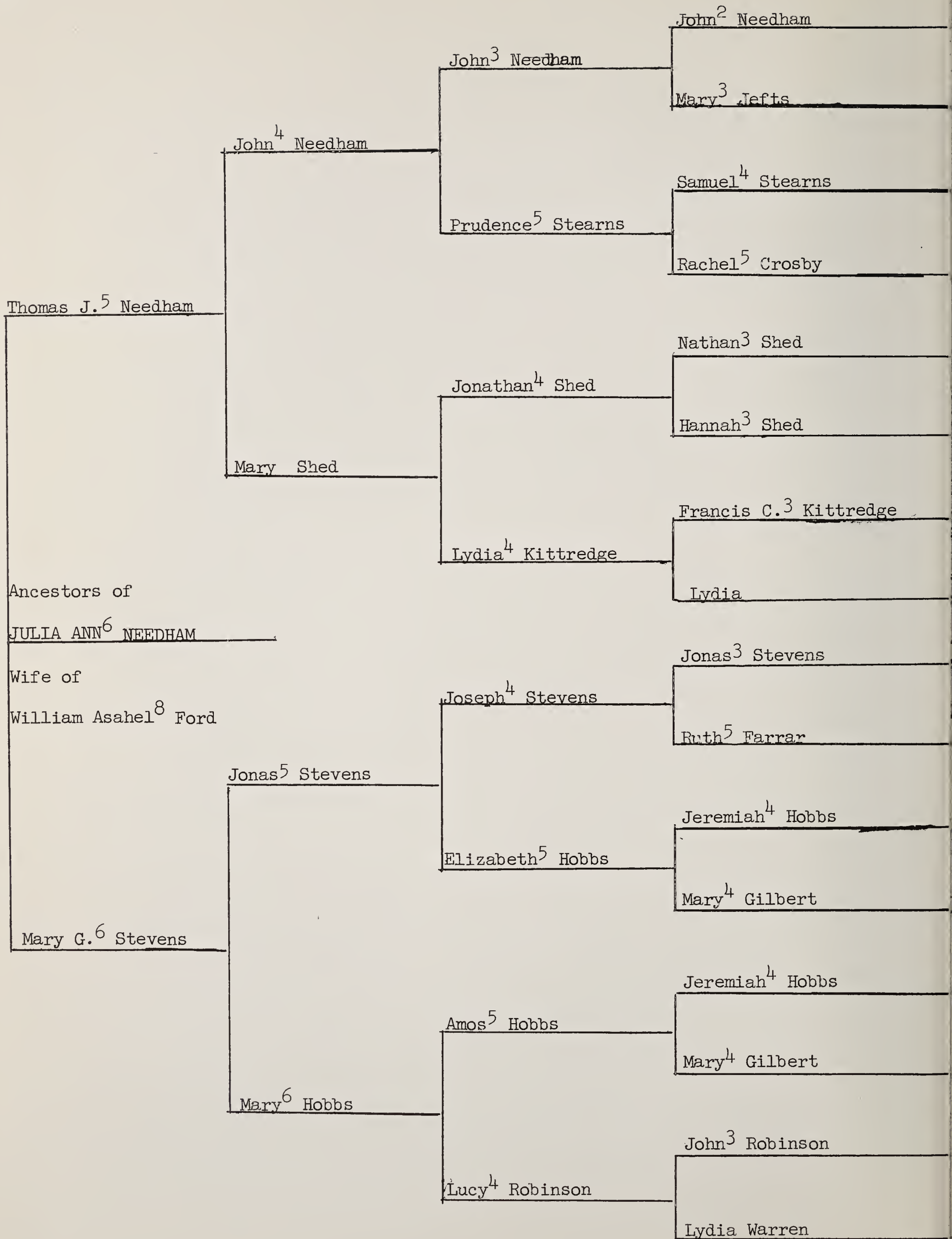
My grandmother, Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford, was of a long-lived family and her life overlapped those of grandparents and great uncles who had served in the American Revolutionary War. Also, she had lost a brother and a first cousin in the Civil War. As a natural result, she felt a pride in the families' small contributions and cherished records and documents pertaining to them. These were passed on to me and formed the original basis for my research into the Needham, Stevens, Shed and related families.

She had recorded the births, marriages and many of the deaths of her own generation and of the two which preceded her. Most of the records came directly from brothers, sisters, cousins, parents and grandparents. These records were quite readily verified and supplemented by myself through the records of cousins still living and from such source material as Noyes' and Whitman's Histories of Norway, Maine, and the vital statistics of that town; the Histories of Tewksbury and of Billerica; published vital Records of both Tewksbury and Billerica to 1850; "Ye Towne Book" published in 1934 on the 200th anniversary of Tewksbury; and the Histories of Andover, Woburn, Charlestown and Cambridge.

The above sources also facilitated materially in the tabulation of the family records of her great and great-great grandparents (John³ and John²). I found references in the Tewksbury, Billerica, and Cambridge Histories indicating that the first John of Billerica was a son of John of Boston. I found many Needham records in Boston, including the marriage of John¹ to Elizabeth Hicks of Cambridge and the births of their four children, but none that definitely showed father and son relationship between John¹ and John². The question was satisfactorily answered when a resumé of the work of Robert Francis Needham, Arlington, 1934, entitled "Descendents of John Needham of Brantry, Massachusetts (1669-1675) and Boston, Massachusetts (1675-1689)" was made available through Miss Chapman of the N.E. Historic Genealogical Society, who had personally performed research work on the Needham family. John¹ had been previously married in Braintree and John² was one of the three children of this first marriage. (See family record of John¹ on the next page.)

The following interesting extract is taken from the work of R. F. Needham: "The will of William Needham provided a fruitful clue as to the English ancestry of the Boston Needhams. One bequest was for a brother Andrew living in London and his son Thomas. On page 119 of the 'Letter Book of Samuel Sewall' published by the Mass. Hist. Society is a letter showing how these bequests were transmitted to London. On page 371 is a letter to Thomas indicating that he had asked to have a copy of his Uncle William's will sent over and also had inquired about his cousin John. Sewall complied with the request and said 'John Needham is alive and has a wife and children. He dwells at Billerica, where he served his time with Mr. Thompson one of the Executors'. (This correspondence was in 1708) This data was referred to Thomas Ashby Needham of Chapel-en-le-Frith, England (near Manchester) by R. F. Needham in 1933. A photostatic copy of Thomas's will dated February 27, 1719 was secured. Noting that a witness to the will was a Richard Bosley Mr. T. A. Needham deduced from his records that Andrew the father was perhaps Andrew christened 30 May 1614 at Hartington and born at Ferniedale, son of Thomas and Elizabeth."

(FWF)



John ¹ Needham	Thomas ^e Needham	
Hannah ² Savil	Elizabeth	
	William ¹ Savil	
Henry ² Jefts	Hannah Tidd	
	Henry ¹ Jefts	
Mary ² Baldwin	Hannah Births	
	John ¹ Baldwin	
John ³ Stearns	Mary Richardson	
	John ² Stearns	Isaac ¹ Stearns
Elizabeth ² Bigelow	Sarah ² Mixer	Isaac ¹ Mixer
	John ¹ Bigelow	
Joseph ⁴ Crosby	Mary ² Warren	John ¹ Warren
	Simon ³ Crosby	Simon ² Crosby
Sarah ² French	Rachel ² Brackett	Richard ¹ Brackett
	William ¹ French	
Nathan ² Shed	Mary ³ Lathrop	Thomas ² Lathrop
	Daniel ¹ Shed	
Mary R. ³ French	Elizabeth	
	John ² French	William ¹ French
John ² Shed	Mary ³ Rogers	John ² Rogers
	Daniel ¹ Shed	
Sarah ² Chamberlain	Elizabeth	
	William ¹ Chamberlain	
John ² Kittredge	Rebecca	
	John ¹ Kittredge	
Hannah ³ French	Mary ² Littlefield	Francis ¹ Littlefield
	John ² French	William ¹ French
	Hannah ² Burrage	John ¹ Burrage
Joseph ² Stevens	Thomas ¹ Stevens	
	Sarah	
Elizabeth ³ Sherman	Joseph ² Sherman	John ¹ Sherman
	Elizabeth Winship	
Joseph ⁴ Farrar	George ³ Farrar	Jacob ² Farrar
	Mary ³ How	Samuel ² How
Mary		
John ³ Hobbs	Jonathan ² Hobbs	Thomas ¹ Hobbs
	Rebecca	
Elizabeth ³ Stimson	George ² Stimson	John ¹ Stimson
	Alice ² Philips	George ¹ Philips
Joseph ³ Gilbert	John ² Gilbert	Humphrey ¹ Gilbert
	Elizabeth ³ Killam	Daniel ² Killam
Mary ⁴ Cogswell	Adam ³ Cogswell	William ² Cogswell
	Abigail	
John ³ Hobbs	Jonathan ² Hobbs	Thomas ¹ Hobbs
	Rebecca	
Elizabeth ³ Stimson	George ² Stimson	John ¹ Stimson
	Alice ² Philips	George ¹ Philips
Joseph ³ Gilbert	John ² Gilbert	Humphrey ¹ Gilbert
	Elizabeth ³ Killam	Daniel ² Killam
Mary ⁴ Cogswell	Adam ³ Cogswell	William ² Cogswell
	Abigail	
William ² Robinson	William ¹ Robinson	
	Elizabeth	
Elizabeth		

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	NEEDHAM		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	John Needham	England ?	Boston, Mass. Jan. 14, 1689	M-Braintree, Mass. Mar. 1669
	M-(1) Hannah Savil	Mar. 11, 1647/8 Braintree, Mass.	About 1675 Braintree or Boston	Dau. Wm. and Hannah (Tidd) Savil of Brain- tree and Cambridge
1	William	Apr. 8, 1670 Braintree	1693 Boston	Unmarried A tailor
2	Hannah	Aug. 1673 Braintree		M-Boston, Dec. 1712 Joseph Bean
3	John	1674/75 Braintree	Feb. 24, 1742/43 Tewksbury, Mass.	M-Billerica, 2-26-1702/3 Mary Jefts (5-c)
	M-(2)			M-Cambridge, Mass. Oct. 10, 1679
	Elizabeth Hicks	Apr. 28, 1654 Cambridge, Mass.	Feb. 4, 1690/91 Boston	dau. Zechariah and Elizabeth (Sill) Hicks
4	Elizabeth	Nov. 23, 1680 Boston	June 20, 1752 Sudbury, Mass.	M-12/9/1713, John Maynard of Sudbury
5	Margaret	Nov. 8, 1683 Boston		M-May 10, 1714 Peter Wood of Boston
6	Zechariah	Oct. 1, 1685 Boston		M-July 16, 1712 Martha Morey of Boston
7	Mehitable	Dec. 17, 1687 Boston		M-Dec. 10, 1714 (6-c) Jonathan Maynard

John¹ is believed to have been one of the sons of Thomas and Elizabeth Needham of Ferniedale, near Longner, Derbyshire, England (others Thomas and Andrew). No record has been found as of this time of when he came to America from England. He appears to have resided on the property of his brother, William, in Brantry, (Braintree) Massachusetts, from at least 1669, when he was married to about 1675 when "he removed to Boston on a site on present Washington Street between Essex and Bedford." "He was a cooper by trade." "The burial place of John unknown." (See Descendents of John Needham of Brantry, Mass. (1669-1675) and Boston, Mass. (1675-1689) by Robert Francis Needham, Arlington, Mass. 1934.)

He was listed as a private in the militia 1675-1676 and served in the "Narragansett" or Philip's Indian War. (See Paige's History of Cambridge, p.p. 398-399 and Gozzaldi Supplement.)

From Vol. 9 of the Report of the Record Commissioners of Boston is found the following:

John and William (probably brothers) Needham took the "oath of allegiance" from Gov. John Leverett, November 11, 1678. William Needham became a "freeman" May 10, 1648 so it is possible the brother of John¹ resided in Boston both prior to and subsequent to his living in Braintree.

A William Needham died in Boston, Dec. 30, 1690 and "left 2/3rds of his estate to his relatives, John and William." (See also Suffolk deeds, Vol. 8 p.p. 11) The births of children (4, (5), (6) and (7) are recorded, also the death of John¹ on Jan. 14, 1689.

The following statement is of interest: "John Needham late of Boston left his property to his sons John and William."

References: Braintree, Boston, Billerica and Sudbury. Vital Records in addition to those cited in the text. (FWF)

KNOW all Men by these Presents,

That I John Needham of Townsbury in the County of Middlesex and Commonwealth of Massachusetts a free man —
in Consideration of Eight hundred and twenty five Dollars —
paid by John Needham junior of the same Townsbury gentle

the Receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge, do hereby give, grant, sell and convey unto the said John Needham junr. and to his heirs and assigns forever the remain-
ing Part of my homestead Farm with the Buildings thereon except-
ing the East End of the Front Part of the Dwelling house, which I reserve
During my Natural life Bounded as follows (viz) Beginning at a heap of
Stones at the Southwest corner then norther by land of Isaac Vellard &c
on by land of John Danforth Samuel Bull & Thomas Mears to a heap of
Stones then Easterly and bounded on land of Jonathan Stuart to a
Stake and Stones at Edward Butmans land then Southward by, on said
Butmans land Partly and partly on land of John Needham junr.
to a heap of Stones thence easterly by the meadow to a corner thence
northerly on the same land to Butmans land so onto a pine tree
marked: W. then running Southwesterly by land of Edward Farmer Esq. who
marked: W. then running Southwesterly by land of Joel Marshall's land
William Brown junr. to a stake and Stones by Joel Marshall's land
then Southward by said Marshall's land to a pine tree marked then Southward
to a Stake & Stones then westerly to a Brook running into the Long
pond then bounded by said Brook till it comes to the Highway
by said Pond then westerly to a stake and Stones then northerly by
Land of the Meadows Chapman to a pine tree marked then northerly to a
heap of Stones then westerly by said Meadows land to the Highway so on
by the Highway to the bounds first mentioned the whole lot estimated at one hundred
and thirty acres TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the afore-granted Premises to the said John Needham junr.

and to his Heirs and Assigns, to their own Use and Behoof forever.

AND I do covenant with the said John Needham junr. and
his Heirs and Assigns, That I am lawfully seized in Fee of the afore-granted Premises; That
they are free of all Incumbrances; That I have good Right to sell and convey the same to the
said John Needham junr.

AND that I will warrant and defend the same Premises to the said John
and to his Heirs and Assigns forever, against the lawful Claims and Demands of all Persons.

In Witness whereof, I the said John Needham

have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this fourth Day
of November in the Year of our LORD One thousand Seven hundred and ninety nine

Signed, sealed, and delivered
in Presence of us,

Thos. Davis
Jonas Brown

John Needham

a Middlesex ss. November 4th 1799 Then
the above-named John Needham

acknowledged the above Instrument to be his free Act and
Deed before me,

Jonas Brown { Just. of Peace.

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			145
	2	NEEDHAM			John ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO -	REMARKS	
13	John Needham	About 1674/75 / <u>1</u>	Tewksbury, Mass Feb.24, 1742/3	M-Billerica, Mass. Feb.26, 1702/3		
	M Mary Jefts	Sept. 23, 1683 Billerica	Feb. 17, 1769 Tewksbury	Dau. of John and Mary Jefts		
1	John	Oct. 28, 1705 Billerica	Dec. 22, 1705 Billerica		Died in infancy	
2	Mary	Feb.5, 1711/12 Billerica	Woburn, Mass.	M-Oct. 30, 1729 John Jaquith of Woburn		
3	William /2	July 14, 1713 Billerica	Billerica	M-Feb. 10, 1738 (10-c) Mehitable Blanchard		
4	John	Jan. 26, 1717/18 Billerica	Feb. 15, 1800 Tewksbury	M-Jan.21, 1742 (14-c) Prudence Stearns		
5	Benjamin /3	Oct. 2, 1720 Billerica	Nov. 8, 1770 Billerica	M-Jan. 9, 1752 (9-c) Rebecca		

/1 No definite proof whether John² was born in Braintree or Boston, Mass.

/2 Served on Board of Selectmen, Billerica, 1751-1754.

/3 Records indicate he served in Lexington-Concord Battle of Revolutionary War. However, it was his son, Benjamin⁴. On Gravestone, Rebecca, wife of Benjamin, died Mar. 1, 1787, aged 51 years.

John² went to Billerica not long after his father's death in 1689, serving first as an apprentice on the farm of his Uncle William's friend, Joseph Thompson, Sr., who was also an executor of William's estate. John² later had a farm in the southwesterly section of Billerica and, in the second division of land, in the spring of 1708, he was allotted 55 acres in the Tewksbury section of the town, on the north side of Nuttings Pond.

Both he and his son John³ worked for the setting off of a portion of Billerica in that "the inhabitants of the northerly and northeasterly part of the town of Billerica are so situated in their habitation as to live very remote from the place of Publick Worship & on that account as well as divers others have labored under great difficulties and hardships & for relief therein have petetioned this Court" etc. (Petition to General Court of Mass.) The town was set apart and Tewksbury was incorporated December 23, 1734.

"In the autumn of 1709, one object of a town meeting was 'to incoridg a schoole-master for Reading and Writing'; and judging from the records of Mr. Needham, (John²) the new town clerk, there was a need for a school master." (History of Billerica) He was elected to Board of Selectmen, 1712-13. The state established a Loan Fund in 1721 "as a measure of relief for financial embarrassments. The share of Billerica was 396 pounds and her trustees, appointed Nov. 6th, were Ebenezer Farley, Joshua Abbott and John Needham."

In 1736, he was shown in the list of seatings in the Meeting House in "Fore Seats below" (one of ten in front seat of main floor). John died February 24, 1742/3, aged 68 years, making his birth date about 1674. He is buried in the South Cemetery, Billerica.

Mary Jefts was the granddaughter of Henry Jefts who moved from Woburn to Billerica about 1652. He was "one of the most prominent men in the founding and early development of Billerica." Her birth date is also shown as Sept. 10, 1683.

3

NEEDHAM

John² John¹

INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
134	John Needham	Jan. 26, 1717/18 Billerica, Mass.	Feb. 15, 1800 Tewksbury, Mass.	M-Jan. 21, 1742 Billerica, Mass.
	M Prudence Stearns	Mar. 30, 1724 Billerica	Dec. 29, 1781 Tewksbury	"Died of Consumption"
1	John	Sept. 28, 1743 Tewksbury	Nov. 17, 1743 Tewksbury	Died in infancy
2	Mary	Sept. 24, 1744 Tewksbury	Apr. 9, 1754 Tewksbury	Apr. 8 & 19 also in re- cords as date of death
3	John	Sept. 25, 1746 Tewksbury	Oct. 21, 1746 Tewksbury	Died in infancy
4	Prudence	Sept. 15, 1747 Tewksbury	July 22, 1767 Tewksbury	M-Feb. 18, 1767 David Levistone, Jr.
5	Elizabeth	Sept. 16, 1749 Tewksbury	Nov. 7, 1820 Billerica	M-Jan. 6, 1770 (9-c) Jos. Jaquith-Billerica
6	Lucy	Apr. 30, 1751 Tewksbury	May 31, 1845 Billerica	M-Mar. 21, 1776 Abel Bowman--Bedford
7	---	Feb. 13, 1753 Tewksbury	Feb. 13, 1753 Tewksbury	Stillborn
8	Stearns	Feb. 25, 1754 Tewksbury	1830 Milford, N.H.	M-May 27, 1779 Allice Kidder
9	Mary	Mar. 14, 1756 Tewksbury	1833 Tewksbury	M-Mar. 2, 1786 (9-c) Jonathan Gray
X	Abigail	Dec. 3, 1757 Tewksbury	Dec. 21, 1819 Tewksbury	M-May 29, 1787 (7-c) Capt. Life Farmer*
A	John	Aug. 31, 1759 Tewksbury	Feb. 15, 1840 Tewksbury	M-Feb. 16, 1786 (13-c) Mary Shed
B	William	Sept. 28, 1761 Tewksbury	Oct. 2, 1761 Tewksbury	Died in infancy
C	Rachel	Oct. 22, 1762 Tewksbury	July 10, 1768 Tewksbury	"Died of Consumption"
D	Azubah	Oct. 10, 1764 Tewksbury		M-Oct. 18, 1785 Timothy Sprague

*M(c) Sarah died Sept. 15, 1853 - he died July 1, 1843

John³ was born in southwesterly section of town and moved to northeasterly section when his father secured a grant. He worked with his father for the separation of Tewksbury from Billerica. He purchased a farm of 130 acres on the Meadow Road on which he lived and died and on which all 14 of his children were born. He served the town of Tewksbury in many capacities, and his name appears on many town records between 1770 and 1790 mostly as Town Clerk. His wife, Prudence Stearns, was the daughter of Smauel Stearns who was descended from Isaac Stearns of Neyland, Suffolk County, England (Isaac¹, John², John³, Samuel⁴). Isaac landed in America in 1630, settling in Watertown, Mass. Samuel Stearns took the oath of fidelity December 4, 1677. (Paige's History of Cambridge) Their daughter Lucy⁴ was the first woman school teacher in the town school (1772). John⁴ and Stearns⁴ both served in the American Revolution.

I have the Bible of John³, dated 1775, the deed which transferred his property to his son John⁴, dated Nov. 4, 1799; his knee buckles and a Simon Willard clock which he purchased about 1780.

References: Histories of Billerica and Tewksbury; also "Ye TowneBook," issued in 1934 on the 200th anniversary of Tewksbury, also Vital Records of these towns. (FWF)

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			147
	4	NEEDHAM	John ³ John ² John ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO -	REMARKS	
134A	John Needham, Jr.	Aug. 31, 1759 Tewksbury, Mass.	Apr. 24, 1840 Norway, Maine	M-Feb. 16, 1786 Tewsbury, Mass.		
	M Mary Shedd	Aug. 13, 1767 Tewksbury	Mar. 20, 1856 Norway G.S.	Records vary; some spell it Shed, others Shedd		
A-1	Mary N.	Sept. 23, 1786 Tewksbury	Nov. 11, 1837 Tewksbury	M-Capt. Dudley Marston d-May 11, 1882 G.S.		
2	Lydia	Mar. 21, 1788 Tewksbury	Norway	M-Amos Marston Norway		
3	Hannah Shedd	Jan. 28, 1790 Tewksbury	Feb. 5, 1859 Norway	M-David Noyes (5-c) b-6/16/88;d-9/12/71		
4	John	Jan. 14, 1792 Tewksbury	Aug. 26, 1871 Bethel, Maine	M-Albany, Maine Aligail Holt		
5	Allice Stearns	Jan. 12, 1794 Tewksbury		M-John Gurney Soldier of War of 1812		
6	Evi	Aug. 18, 1795 Tewksbury	Bethel	M-Moria Latham (9-c)		
7	Julia	Jan. 8, 1797 Tewksbury		Died young		
8	Clarissa	Aug. 5, 1798 Tewksbury	Norway	Not married		
9	William	Feb. 2, 1800 Tewksbury	June 4, 1881 Norway	M-Norway Eliza Stevens (4-c)		
X	Lucy	June 2, 1801 Tewksbury	Norway	M-Norway Asa Pool d-8/11/42		
A	Thomas Jefferson	June 5, 1803 Tewksbury	Nov. 16, 1882 Norway	M-Greenwood, Me. 5/10/30 Mary G. Stevens		
B	Harriet	Jan. 12, 1808 Norway	Norway	Died young		
C	Lauranna	May 2, 1810 Norway		M-July 8, 1830 David Holt		

John⁴ was my grandmother's (Julia Needham Ford) grandfather. Their lives overlapped by eight years, and the stories of the Revolution as told to her by him were recounted to me. He purchased his father's (John³) farm in 1799. The Simon Willard hall clock, purchased by John³ went with John⁴ to Norway, Me., then successively to Thomas Jefferson⁵; to my grandmother, Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford; to my Dad, Fred W. Ford; then to me. John enlisted in the Continental Army from Tewksbury and served 32 months and 28 days some of time in 6th Mass. Regt. and 1 yr. in invalid corps. In 1804, he took his family by ox-team to Norway, Me. and settled a revolutionary grant. In 1806 he bought a tract in "Cummings Gore" near Fullers Corner for \$2250 where he built a home and brought a large farm into cultivation. On April 19, 1833 he was granted a Revolutionary pension in the sum of \$31.27 per year. The claim was sworn to by David Noyes, his son-in-law who wrote the first History of Norway. (See Claim No. 11,293 elsewhere in these records.) Only the foundations, a few apple trees and a couple of huge lilacs remained when I first visited the old homestead with my father and later, 1946, with my wife.

Sumner⁶ Needham, son of Evi⁵ was one of the three killed when a mob fired on the 6th Mass. Regt. as it was marching through Baltimore on Apr. 19, 1862, and was given the first military funeral of the Civil War. The GAR of his then home town, Lawrence, Mass., was named the Sumner Needham Post, and the city erected a monument to him.

William Oscar⁶, son of William⁵, served in Civil War and was a pensioner when I met him in the early 20s. Eliza Stevens, wife of William, born 3-26-04, died 10-22-80.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	NEEDHAM	John ⁴	John ³	John ² John ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
134AA	Thomas J. Needham	June 5, 1803 Tewksbury	Nov. 16, 1882 Norway, Maine	M-May 10, 1830 Greenwood, Maine by	
	M Mary G. Stevens	June 4, 1811 Greenwood, Maine	May 7, 1898 Lewiston, Maine	Seth B. Hilborn, J.P.	
1	Dudley Jefferson	Mar. 5, 1831 Greenwood	Sept. 1831 Greenwood	Died in infancy	
2	Julia Ann	Feb. 18, 1832 Greenwood	Mar. 24, 1915 Somerville, Mass.	M-Sept. 24, 1856 (4-c) William A. Ford, Lewiston	
3	Mahala Marston	Jan. 1, 1834 Greenwood	Jan. 14, 1929 Yarmouth, Maine	M-June 12, 1857 (9-c) John W. Russell, Norway	
4	Daniel Hobbs	Dec. 7, 1835 Norway	May 16, 1855 Yarmouth	Not married. Died in sawmill accident.	
5	Mary Jane	Feb. 5, 1838 Norway	May 29, 1890 Yarmouth	M- Austin Gooch	
6	Melzer Clinton	Jan. 30, 1841 Norway	1926 Los Angeles, Cal.	M-(1) Lydia (2) Charlotte (1-c)	
7	Sarah Marie	May 28, 1843 Norway	Feb. 28, 1910 Lewiston, Maine	M- Steven Poole (3-c)	
8	George E.	April 14, 1845 Norway	Ships Island, Miss.	Died in southern prison Soldier of Civil War	
9	Elmiro E.	Jan. 10, 1847 Norway	Aug. 3, 1851 Norway	Died young	
X	Jonas Eugene	Apr. 10, 1850 Norway	Huntington Park, Cal., 1931	M- (4-c) (3) Bertha Bygland	
A	Addie Elmira	Sept. 18, 1853 Norway	Feb. 8, 1860 Norway	Died young	

Thomas Jefferson⁵, my great grandfather, was taken in 1804 as a year-old baby by ox-team to Norway, Maine, where his father wrought a farm out of the wilderness. About 1829, he purchased a tract of land on Patch Mt., Greenwood, Me., which he farmed for several years. Early in 1835 he removed to Norway buying a piece of land in 1836 and another in 1840. My father took me in the early 1920's to see the farm T.J. developed, and on which 8 of his children were born. (It burned in the mid-1930's.) I have a curved back chair, one of a set of 6 which Joseph Stevens, grandfather of Mary (Stevens) Needham, gave to Thomas J. and Mary as a wedding present.

Mahala Marston⁶ lived in Yarmouth, Me., where her husband carried on a livery business. She was an alert and pretty brown-eyed woman whom I visited many times as a boy and man. (How my dad loved the gingerbread she used to make!) In 1928, she was presented a gold headed cane as the oldest living citizen of Yarmouth (94). I met and knew well many of her children and grandchildren. She, her son Frank and daughters Sadie and Ina were very kind to me and mine over a span of 40 years.

Melzer C.⁶, settled in Nebraska where he prospered, later moving to Long Beach, Cal. He had a son Lyle who in turn had a son Charles, who became a physician. He came East twice when I was a boy, once bringing his grandson Charles with him.

Sarah M.⁶ Poole lived in Lewiston, across the river from Auburn where I was located, for many years. Nellie and Fred, two of her children were living in Auburn during part of my sojourn there. (1926 - 1943)

George E.⁶ enlisted in Company G, 14th Maine Infantry, as a boy of 16. He was captured by the Confederates and died in the Ships Island prison. I have wood chain he carved.

Jonas Eugene⁶ married (3) Bertha Bygland who was born 1862 in Norway (Europe). There were four children--George, Gertrude, Melzer and Frank--all born in Albion, Nebraska. Frank only was living 1953, he being unmarried and having cared for his mother at Long Beach, Cal., until her death in 1952.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT					149
	6	NEEDHAM	Thom. Jefferson ⁵	John ⁴	John ³	John ²	John ¹	
134A.A3	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS				
	Mahala M. Needham	Jan. 1, 1834 Greenwood, Me.	Jan. 14, 1929 Yarmouth, Me.	M-June 12, 1857 Norway, Me.				
	M John W. Russell	Apr. 8, 1831 Yarmouth, Me.	Sept. 13, 1892 Yarmouth, Me.					
1	Frank W.	Mar. 20, 1858 Yarmouth	Dec. 13, 1941 Portland, Me.	Unmarried				
2	Mary F.	Dec. 20, 1859 Yarmouth	Jan. 30, 1910 Portland	M-Oct. 24, 1880 Mansfield Edward L. Barker (3-c)				
3	Mahala N.	Aug. 14, 1861 Yarmouth	Feb. 7, 1920 Somerville, Mass.	M- (2-c) Herbert A. Miliken				
4	John Hall	April 17, 1864 Yarmouth	April 29, 1866 Yarmouth	Died young				
5	Edward O.	Apr. 6, 1866 Yarmouth	Jan. 27, 1913 Portland	M-Jan. 17, 1891 Fanny Mayberry (2-c)				
6	Ulyses G.	Mar. 6, 1868 Yarmouth	July 6, 1935 Gorham, N. H.	M- Margie Mower (2-c)				
7	Jennie H.	Apr. 14, 1870 Yarmouth	Nov. 15, 1946 Sanford, Me.	M-July 5, 1895 James Goodall (1-c)				
8	Sadie L.	Jan. 12, 1873 Yarmouth	Apr. 14, 1950 Portland	M-June 26, 1901 Howard Gooding (2-c)				
9	Ina A.	July 15, 1877 Yarmouth	Aug. 28, 1955 Yarmouth	Unmarried				

Mahala Marston⁶ (Needham) Russell spent her early life in Greenwood and Norway, Me., moving after her marriage to Yarmouth, Me., where her husband John W. Russell carried on a livery business. Mahala was a wonderful mother, looked up to in the community, and lived to the ripe age of 95.

Frank W⁷ received a degree in medicine from Bowdoin College but prior to commencing practice, his father died and he took over the livery business, changing it with the advent of the automobile from livery to automotive. He never married or took up the practice of medicine but devoted his life to the care of his mother and the home.

Mary F⁷ married Edward L. Baker at Mansfield, Mass. and spent most of her married life in Portland where he worked with a wholesale rug concern. They had three children, May E., Charles O., and John R., all of whom married and had children of their own. (Charles O. and Florence are great grandparents, as of this date)

Mahala N⁷ married Herbert A. Milliken and lived in Somerville, Mass., he working in Boston. They had two children, Claire and Mildred who are unmarried and sharing a home in Somerville, Mass. (15 Robinson Street)

Edward O⁷ married Fannie Mayberry and resided in Portland, Me. They had two children, Burnham K. & Ethel N.

Ulyses G⁷ married Margie Mower and made his home in Gorham, N. H. They had one child, Marjorie.

Jennie H⁷ married James Goodall of the Goodall Worsted Co., and lived her life in Sanford, Me. They had one child, Russell.

Sadie L⁷ married Howard Gooding who carried on a flourishing real estate and insurance business in Yarmouth until his death. Sadie then took over the business and carried it forward for several years. They had two children; Niles who married and lived in Somerville, and in turn had a son Niles and a daughter, Edith, who has not married but lives in the old home and commutes to business in Portland.

Ina⁷ is unmarried and lives in the family home in Yarmouth. For over 35 years she served as a librarian in the Yarmouth Public Library.

References: Family records of Ina Russell and Sadie Gooding, their nieces and nephews.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	JEFTS			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Henry Jefts	ca 1606 England	May 24, 1700 Billerica, Mass.	M-(1) Sept. 13, 1647 Woburn, Mass.	
	M-(1) Ann Stowers	England	1648 Woburn		
	M-(2) Hannah Births		Sept. 15, 1662 Billerica	M-(2) May 21, 1649 Woburn	
1	John	May 11, 1651 Woburn	Sept. 28, 1712 Billerica	M- Lydia (7-c)	
2	Hannah	May 1653 Billerica	May 1653 Billerica	Died in infancy	
3	Hannah	Feb. 14, 1654/5 Billerica	Chelmsford, Mass.	M-Apr. 30, 1674 Andrew Spaulding	
4	Joanna	May 24, 1656 Billerica	Aug. 1, 1692 Billerica	M-Feb. 23, 1674 John Dunkin (7-c)	
5	Henry	Mar. 21, 1658/9 Billerica	May 20, 1738 Billerica	M-(1) Apr. 13, 1681 Mary Baldwin (2-c)	
	M-(3) Mary Bird (wid.)		Apr. 1, 1679 Billerica	M-(3) Oct. 3, 1666 Woburn	
	M-(4) Mary Baker (wid.)		Concord, Mass.	M-(4) May 5, 1681 Concord	

Henry¹ was of Woburn, 1640, and settled in Billerica ca 1652 as John² was born in Woburn May 11, 1651, and Hannah in Billerica "the firste weeke" of May 1653. He "was one of the earliest settlers of Billerica."

Hannah² married Andrew Spaulding of Chelmsford, Mass. in Chelmsford and settled there.

John Dunkin, husband of Joanna², died December 19, 1690 of small pox and she married (2) July 1, 1690, Benjamin Dunton according to the Billerica records. One of these dates is, of course, in error. Joanna was "slaine by ye indians," in the raid of Aug. 1, 1692.

Henry² married (2) Hannah Hill, on Nov. 9, 1704 at Charlestown and had three more children by her.

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		151
	2	JEFTS	Henry ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
15	Henry Jefts	Mar. 21, 1658/9 Billerica, Mass.	May 20, 1738 Billerica	M-(1) Apr. 13, 1681 Billerica	
	M-(1) Mary Baldwin	Apr. 11, 1663 Billerica	Sept. 22, 1703 Billerica		
1	Mary	Sept. 23, 1683 Billerica	Feb. 17, 1769 Tewksbury	M-Feb. 26, 1702/3 John ² Needham (5-c)	
2	Hannah	Sept. 10, 1685 Billerica	Oct. 31, 1749 Billerica	M-Dec. 9, 1707 (7-c) Andrew Richardson	
	M-(2) Hannah Hill	Mar. 21, 1665 Boston, Mass.	Billerica	M-Nov. 9, 1704 Charlestown, Mass.	
3	Henry	Nov. 4, 1705 Billerica	Aug. 19, 1772 Billerica	M-Oct. 21, 1731, Stone- ham Mary Geary	
4	Hannah	May 2, 1708 Billerica	May 21, 1730 Billerica	Died at age 22	
5	Sarah	June 24, 1710 Billerica		No record	

*Henry married, Nov. 13, 1735 at Concord, Dinah Brown.

Henry² was of Billerica and became a freeman, 1690.

Mary, his first wife, was the daughter of John Baldwin who was born in England and married Mary Richardson at Woburn on Mary 15, 1649.

Hannah, his second wife, was the daughter of James Hill who, on Apr. 10, 1662, married Hannah Henschman.

Mary³, his daughter, married John² Needham, an ancestor of my grandmother Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford.

According to a Billerica gravestone, a Mrs. Elizabeth Jefts died May 20, 1735, aged 46 yrs. 2 mos. 20 days, making her birth about Mar. 1, 1689. Billerica records confirm a third marriage by Henry² to Elizabeth Hayward, July 10, 1716. Five more children were born to this marriage: Henry, Jr., Apr. 24, 1717;* Elizabeth and Lydia, twins, June 8, 1719; Elizabeth (2nd), Apr. 17, 1721; Simeon, June 7, 1724 and Mary, Sept. 12, 1728.

References: Same as for Henry¹ Jefts, also gravestones in Billerica cemeteries.

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	BALDWIN		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	John Baldwin	England	Sept. 25, 1687 Billerica, Mass.	M-May 15, 1655 Woburn, Mass.
	M Mary Richardson	Woburn, Mass.	Billerica, Mass.	Dau. of Thomas of Woburn, Mass.
1	Mary	ca 1657 Billerica	Feb. 1, 1658 Billerica	Died in infancy
2	Mary	July 28, 1659 Billerica	Aug. 1, 1659 Billerica	Died in infancy
3	Mary	Apr. 11, 1663 Billerica	Sept. 22, 1703 Billerica	M-Apr. 13, 1681 Henry ² Jeffs (2-c)
4	John	Sept. 25, 1665 Billerica	Apr. 6, 1736 Billerica	M-Feb. 5, 1689/90 Concord Sarah Heywood (9-c)
5	Jonathan	Jan. 28, 1667/8 Billerica	Feb. 17, 1735/6 Billerica	M-Dec. 13, 1695 Mary French (5-c)
6	Susanna	May 14, 1670 Billerica	Sept. 8, 1675 Billerica	Died young
7	Thomas	Mar. 26, 1672 Billerica	Dec. 12, 1747 Billerica	M- a Sarah (8-c)
8	Phoebe	Feb. 7, 1675/6 Billerica	Mar. 24, 1675/6 Billerica	Died in infancy
9	Susanna	Apr. 14, 1677 Billerica		M-Dec. 15, 1712 Benjamin Walker (10-c)
X	Phoebe	Feb. 7, 1679 Billerica	Sept. 17, 1736 Billerica	M-Aug. 7, 1718 *Dr. Roger Toothaker

*Gravestone states Dr. Whittaker died Dec. 12, 1759, aged 47 yrs. 4 mos.

"John¹ of Billerica may have been petitioner in 1653 for grant of Chelmsford....was freeman, 1670, and died 25, Dec. 1687, leaving sons John, Jonathan, and Thomas; daughters, Susanna, Phebe and Mary, whose descendents are very numerous in all that region."

The third Mary married Henry² Jeffs. Their daughter, Mary³ Jeffs married John² Needham the ancestor of Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford.

References: Savage: Billerica Vital Records and gravestones.

	GÉN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		153
	1	STEARNS			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Isaac Sterns	Nayland, ca 1600 Suffolk, England	June 19, 1671** Cambridge, Mass.	M-1622 Stoke, Wayland, England	
	M- Mary Baker	Stoke, England	Apr. 2, 1677 Cambridge	Dau. of John and Margaret Barker	
1	Mary	Bp. Jan. 6, 1627 Nayland, England	1663 Watertown, Mass.	M-July 9, 1646 (6-c) Isaac Iarned of Woburn	
2	Hannah	Bp. Oct. 5, 1628 Nayland, England	June 17, 1656 Watertown, Mass.	M-Dec. 25, 1650, Water- town Henry Freeman (3-c)	
3	John	ca 1630/31 Watertown	Mar. 5, 1668 Billerica	M-(1) Sarah Mixer (2) Mary Lathrop	
4	Isaac	Jan. 6, 1632/3 Cambridge*	Aug. 29, 1676 Watertown	M-June 28, 1660 Sarah Beers (6-c)	
5	Sarah	Sept. 22, 1635 Cambridge*	Oct. 6, 1700 Lexington	M-Jun. 7, 1655, Cambridge Dea. Samuel Stone (6-c)	
6	Samuel	Apr. 24, 1638 Cambridge*	Aug. 3, 1683 Watertown	M-Feb. 1, 1663, Cambridge Hannah Manning (10-c)	
7	Elizabeth	1640 Cambridge	June 24, 1671 Billerica	M-Apr. 13, 1664, Cambridge Samuel Manning (2-c)	
8	Abigail	Cambridge	Oct. 16, 1690 Cambridge	M-Apr. 27, 1666 Dea. John Morse (8-c)	

*Shown in Watertown Records as born in Watertown

**Also shown as June 28, 1671

Isaac¹ was born in Nayland, Suffolk County, England, and married at Stoke, Wayland, England, Mary Barker, daughter of John Barker. He presumably came over with Winthrop in 1630 and settled in Watertown, Mass. Admitted as a freeman, May 18, 1631 and he was a Selectman for many years.

Hannah² is written as Anna in Savage, Vol IV. She was buried on date shown.

John² - Married (1) Sarah Mixer, Watertown, 1653 and (2) Mary Lathrop, Barnstable, Nov. 20, 1656 (also shown as Dec. 21, 1656)

Samuel Stone, husband of Sarah², "was the son of Gregory and Lydia Stone. He was born in England and came to New England with his parents by 1637. He resided at the Farms; was Selectman 1687, 1688 and 1692; at the organization of the church (now the First in Lexington) he was elected deacon." (Paige)

Samuel² married Hannah Manning, the older sister of Samuel Manning, the husband of Elizabeth².

Elizabeth² was the first wife of Samuel³ Manning (William², William¹).

Isaac¹ made his will, June 14, 1671, just five days before his death; it was filed in the Probate Office of Middlesex County and he named his sons Isaac and Samuel as executors. The inventory amounted to F 524:04:00, was sworn to by Isaac and Samuel and recorded Vol. 4 p.p. 129-130.

References: Savage, Paige, and Gozzaldi; Bond; Vital Records of Cambridge, Watertown and Billerica.

(FWF)

154	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	STEARNS	Isaac ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
13	John Stearns	ca 1630 Watertown, Mass.	Mar. 5, 1668 Billerica, Mass.	M- 1653	Watertown
	M-(1) Sarah Mixer	ca 1634/5 Watertown	June 18, 1656 Billerica /1	Dau. of Isaac and Sarah Mixer	
1	John	May 1654 Billerica	Oct. 26, 1728 Billerica	M-(1) Elizabeth Bigelow (2) Johannah Parker	
2	Isaac	1656 Billerica	1656 Billerica	Died in infancy	
	M-(2) Mary Lathrop	Oct. 4, 1640 Barnstable, Mass	"after 1735"	M-Nov. 20, 1656 /2 /3 Barnstable, Mass.	
3	Isaac	Apr. 17, 1658 Billerica	Oct. 9, 1659 Billerica	Died young	
4	Samuel	Sept. 3, 1659 Billerica	1735 Watertown	Unmarried	
5	Isaac	Dec. 23, 1661 Billerica	Sept. 20, 1739 Billerica	M- Concord Mary Merriam (5-c)	
6	Nathaniel	Nov. 30, 1663 Billerica	Billerica	Died young	
7	Thomas	Dec. 6, 1665 Billerica	Feb. 9, 1696/7 Billerica	M-June 20, 1688 (4-c) Rebecca Chamberlain	

/1 Also shown as (4) and (14)

/2 Also shown as Dec. 21, 1656

/3 Mary Lathrop M (3), June 29, 1684, Isaac Mixer, Jr. a brother of her husband's first wife.

John² "was one of the earliest settlers in that part of Cambridge which was incorporated into the town of Billerica." (Paige)

His son John³ was "reputed to have been the first English child born on the present territory of Billerica." (Paige)

Mary Lathrop, his second wife, was the daughter of Thomas Lathrop of Barnstable, Mass. Following the death of John² Stearns, in 1668, she married, May 6, 1670, Lieut. William French whose wife, Elizabeth, had also died in 1668. /3

Mary Merriam, the wife of Isaac³ was born June 14, 1664, the daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Stone) Merriam of Concord and was the granddaughter of Joseph and Sarah (Goldstone) Merriam who came to New England, 1638, and resided in Concord.

References: Savage, Paige, Gozzaldi and Billerica Vital Records.

GEN.		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT	
3		STEARNS		John ² , Isaac ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
131	John Stearns	May 1654 Cambridge, Mass.	Oct. 26, 1728 Billerica, Mass.	M-Sept. 6, 1676 Watertown, Mass.	
	M-(1) Elizabeth Bigelow	June 15/18, 1657 Watertown	Apr. 18, 1694 Billerica	dau. of John and Mary (Warren) Bigelow	
1	John	Jan. 22, 1679/80 Billerica	Apr. 4, 1680 Billerica	Died in infancy	
2	Sarah	Mar. 21, 1681/82 Billerica	Sept. 1708 Billerica	M-June 18, 1702 Samuel Hunt (2-c)	
3	Mary	July 23, 1684 Billerica	Chelmsford, Mass.	M-May 28, 1705 Samuel Barron	
4	John	Nov. 25, 1686 Billerica	Aug. 2, 1776 Billerica	M- (10-c) Esther Johnson	
5	Isaac	May 1, 1689 Billerica	1711	Shipwrecked on Fort Royal Expedition	
6	Abigail	Aug. 22, 1691 Billerica	"Prior to 1719" Woburn, Mass.	M-Oct. 23, 1711 (3-c) Sergt. William Wyman	
7	Samuel	Jan. 8, 1693 Billerica	Before 1730 Billerica	M- ca 1720, Billerica Rachel Crosby (5-c)	
	M-(2) Johannah Parker*	ca 1659	Dec. 4, 1737 Billerica	M-Apr. 22, 1696 Malden, Mass.	
8	Joanna	June 24, 1697 Billerica			

*Johannah (Call) Parker, a widow. Her gravestone shows "aged 78 yrs".
Daughter of Thomas, Jr. and Joanna (Shepardson) Call.

John³, a farmer as was his father and grandfather, was "reputed to have been the first English child born on the present territory of Billerica." (Paige)

Mary⁴ married Samuel Barron of Chelmsford, Mass., removing there where she raised a family and died.

Isaac⁴ lost his life in a ship wreck on an expedition to Port Royal in 1711.

Samuel⁴ - more later.

This family escaped the wrath of the Indians when they descended on Billerica, August 1, 1692, only 21 days prior to the birth of Abigail. Their near neighbors, the Sheds, lost the mother, Ann, and two daughters, Agnus and Hannah, who were "slaine by ye Indians."

In Bond's "Early Settlers of Watertown" an additional child is shown -- Elizabeth, b. Sept. 23, 1677; (M) May 22, 1707, Samuel Rogers.

Farmer says: (History of Billerica) "in this town, he (Capt. Stearns) passed his days and died Oct. 26, 1728 at the age of 74. His long, continuance in several office of a civil and military kind offered a proof of the confidence reposed in him by his fellow citizens."

References: Paige's History of Cambridge, Gozzaldi's Supplement,
Billerica Vital Records; Bond's Early Settlers of Watertown.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	STEARNS	John ³ , John ² , Isaac ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1317	Samuel Stearns	Jan. 8, 1693 Billerica	Before 1730 Billerica	M- ca 1718/19 Billerica	
	M Rachel Crosby*	Apr. 18, 1695 Billerica	Billerica	Dau. of Joseph and Sarah (French) Crosby	
1	Rachel	June 6, 1720 Billerica	Bedford, Mass.	M-Apr. 16, 1741 Nathan Hutchinson	
2	Elizabeth	Apr. 3, 1722 Billerica		M- Capt. Wilson ?	
3	Prudence	May 30, 1724 Billerica	Dec. 29, 1781 Tewksbury	M-June 21, 1742 John ³ Needham	
4	Samuel**	June 1, 1726 Billerica	July 23, 1801 Billerica	M-Oct. 31, 1749, Bedford Elizabeth Hutchinson	
5	Mara	July 1, 1728 Billerica			

*Married (2) ca 1729, Thomas Wyman probably of Woburn, son of William² (Francis¹)
 **Samuel's marriage date also shown as Oct. 3, 1749

Samuel⁴ is not shown in Paige's History of Cambridge as a son of John³. He is named in the History of Billerica and his birth is recorded in the Vital Records of that town. The dates of his marriage to Rachel Crosby and her death are missing from these records, and his death is shown only as "Before 1730." It is assumed he died shortly after his last child was born, in 1728.

He was a farmer, acquiring land from his father, from apportionment, and by purchase.

Rachel⁵ and Samuel⁵ married a brother and sister, Nathan and Elizabeth Hutchinson and removed to Bedford, Mass. Samuel⁵ served in the Revolution.

Prudence⁵ married John³ Needham and was my grandmother, Julia⁷ (Needham) Ford's great grandmother.

Bond shows five children born to Samuel and Rachel but does not include Mara as the fifth child. He places instead a Benjamin who "chose, Dec. 5, 1737, Thomas Miriam to be his guardian."

Elizabeth, wife of Samuel⁵, died Mar. 12, 1750, and he married (2) a Hannah by whom he had 10 children. She died Dec. 7, 1801 (G.S.).

Elizabeth⁵ was supposed "to have married a Capt Wilson who was killed in the fight at Concord, 1775."

References: History of Billerica and Billerica Vital Records; also, Bond's "Early Settlers of Watertown."

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		157
	1	BIGELOW			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	John Bigelow	ca 1617 Wrentham, England	July 14, 1703 Watertown, Mass.	M-Oct. 30, 1642 Watertown	
	M-(1) Mary Warren	England	Oct. 19, 1691 Watertown		
1	John	Oct. 27, 1643 Watertown	1722 Hartford, Conn.	M- Rebecca Butler (0-c)	
2	Jonathan	Dec. 11, 1646 Watertown	Jan. 10, 1710 Hartford, Conn.	M(1) Rebecca Sheppard (10-c) (2) Mary Olcott	
3	Mary	Mar. 18, 1648/9 Watertown	Sept. 3, 1704 Watertown	M-June 3, 1674 Michael Flagg (3-c)	
4	Daniel	Dec. 1, 1650 Watertown	ca 1715 Framingham	M- Abial Pratt (6-c)	
5	Samuel	Oct. 28, 1653 Watertown	ca 1731 Watertown	M-June 3, 1674 Mary Flagg (10-c)	
6	Joshua	Nov. 5, 1655 Watertown	Feb. 21, 1745 Westminster, Mass	M-Oct. 20, 1676 Elizabeth Flagg (12-c)	
7	Elizabeth	June 15, 1657* Watertown	Apr. 18, 1694 Billerica, Mass	M-Watertown John ³ Stearns (7-c)	
8	Sarah	Sept. 29, 1659 Watertown	Framingham	M-July 23, 1679 Isaac Learned (11-c)	
9	James	ca 1660 Watertown	Jan. 20, 1727/8 Watertown	M-Three times	
X	Martha	Apr. 1, 1662 Watertown		M- John Woods	
A	Abigail	Feb. 4, 1663/4 Watertown	Jan. 12, 1754 Sudbury, Mass.	M-Dec. 10, 1684 (4-c) Benjamin Harrington	
B	Hannah	Mar. 1665 Watertown	Mar. 1665 Watertown	Died at birth	
C	A son	Dec. 1667 Watertown	Dec. 1667 Watertown	Died at birth	
	M-(2) Sarah Bemis	Jan. 15, 1642/3 Watertown		M-Oct. 2, 1694 dau. of Joseph Bemis	

*Also shown as June 18, 1657

John¹ Bigelow was of Wrentham, England, son of Randle Bigelow of Suffolk, England. His marriage to Mary Warren "is the earliest marriage found in the town records." He was "a blacksmith of Watertown, took the oath of fidelity, 1652, and was selectman 1665, '70, '71. He died July 14, 1703, aged 86. Inventory £ 627.12. His will was dated Jan. 4, 1702/3, and proved July 28, 1703."

Mary Warren, his wife, was the daughter of John and Margaret Warren. John, aged 45, with his wife and four children came to America in 1630, probably in the fleet with Sir Richard Saltonstall. He settled in Watertown; was admitted as a freeman May 18, 1631; and was Selectman 1636 - 1640. His homestead lot was of 12 acres and he owned 7 other lots amounting to about 176 acres. Four times between 1651 and 1661, he was either fined or warned for "neglect of public worship;" an "offense against the laws concerning baptism;" "not attending public worship" and "searched for Quakers."

References: Savage; Bond's "Early Settlers of Watertown; Watertown Vital Records.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1-2	CROSBY	Thomas ¹	
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	Thomas Crosby	ca 1575 Yorkshire, Eng.	May 6, 1661 Rowley, Mass.	M-Oct. 19, 1600 Yorkshire, England
	M Jane Southern	Eng.	May 2, 1662 Rowley	
11	Simon Crosby	ca 1608 Yorkshire, Eng.	Sept. 1639 Cambridge, Mass.	M- ca 1632 Yorkshire, England
	M Ann Brigham	ca 1609 Yorkshire, Eng.	Oct. 1675 Braintree, Mass.	
1	Thomas	Feb. 26, 1634 Yorkshire, Eng.	June 13, 1702 Boston, Mass.	M-Sarah ----- (12-c)
2	Simon	Aug. 1637 Cambridge	Jan. 22, 1725 Billerica, Mass.	M-July 15, 1659 Rachel Bracket (9-c)
3	Joseph	Feb. 1638/39 Cambridge	Nov. 26, 1695 Braintree	M-June 1, 1675 Sarah Bracket (3-c)

Thomas¹ was of Holm on Spalding Moor, Yorkshire, England. There were other children of whom no record is available. He came to New England in 1640, settling in Cambridge and residing on the west side of Ash Street. He sold half of his property to Edmond Frost, 1649, and the balance to Richard Eccles, 1651. He then removed to Rowley where he spent the rest of his days.

Simon² "embarked for New England in the Susan and Ellen, 18 Apr. 1634, then aged 26, with wife Ann, aged 25, and son Thomas aged 8 weeks" (see Coll. Mass. Historic Society XXVIII p. 26). "Was freeman 3 Mar. 1636 --- was selectman 1636, 1638. He resided at the corner of Brattle St. and Brattle Square, near where the old Brattle House stands" (Paige).

Simon² died early and his widow M-(2) the Rev. William Thompson of Braintree.

Thomas³ "graduated from Harvard College, 1653; minister in Eastham from 1655 to 1670. Of his 12 children there were one set of twins and one of triplets."

Simon³ - more later.

Joseph³ "settled in Braintree was representative in 1690; was appointed to assist in laying out the Braintree 6000 acres in 1673."

References: Savage; Paige; Gozzaldi; Crosby Genealogy; Braintree Vital Records.

GEN. FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT			159
3 CROSBY		Simon ² , Thomas ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
112	Simon Crosby	Aug. 1637 Cambridge, Mass.	Jan. 22, 1725 Billerica, Mass.	M-July 15, 1659 Braintree, Mass.	
	M Rachel Bracket	Nov. 3, 1639 Braintree			
1	Rachel	Aug. 20, 1660 Billerica	Sept. 14, 1721 Billerica	M-Aug. 4, 1685 (9-c) Ephriam Kidder	
2	Simon	ca 1663 Billerica	"after Dec. 1717 Billerica	M-(1) Hannah ---- (7-c) (2) Abigail Whittemore	
3	Thomas	Mar. 16, 1666* Billerica	"before Oct. 28, 1737, Billerica"	(6-c) No record	
4	Joseph	July 5, 1669 Billerica	ca 1736 Billerica	M-May 6, 1691 Sarah French (11-c)	
5	Hannah	Mar. 30, 1672 Billerica	Oct. 3, 1752 Billerica	M-(1) Samuel Danforth (2) Enoch Kidder	
6	Nathan	Feb. 9, 1674/75 Billerica	Apr. 11, 1749 Billerica	M-Sept. 28, 1706 Sarah Shed (7-c)	
7	Josiah	Nov. 11, 1677 Billerica	"before Oct. 7, 1745"	M-Nov. 2, 1703/4 Mary Manning (12-c)	
8	Mary	Nov. 23, 1680 Billerica	May 7, 1748 Billerica	M-Aug. 7, 1701 John Blanchard (12-c)	
9	Sarah	July 27, 1684 Billerica			

*Also shown as Mar. 10, 1666

Name is spelled "Crosbey," "Crosbee," and "Crosby" in Billerica records.

Simon³, "son of Simon², freeman 1668; removed early to Billerica; was the first inn holder in that town, and Representative 1691, 1697, 1698 His wife, Rachel, and the before named children were living at the date of his will, 7 June 1717, which was proved 26 Feb. 1724/25." (Paige)

"Descendents are spread through Maine, Massachusetts and New Hampshire." (Savage)

Gozzaldi places the date of Marriage of Joseph⁴ as 7 Jan. 1692 whereas it is May 6, 1691 in the Billerica records.

Rachel Bracket "w. of Simon³ was the daughter of Richard and Alice Brackett who was of Boston 1632; freeman 25 May 1636; ar. Co. 1939, dism. with w. Alice to Braintree church, 5 Dec. 1641; dea. ad. 21 July 1642, town clerk for many years; third Capt. of the town, d. 4 Mar. 1691, aged 80 yrs. says gravestone; she d. 1690 aged 76." (Savage)

References: Savage; Paige; Gozzaldi; Billerica Vital Records.

160	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	4	CROSBY	Simon ³ , Simon ² , Thomas ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1124	Joseph Crosby	July 5, 1669 Billerica, Mass.	ca 1736 Billerica	M-May 6, 1691 Billerica
	M Sarah French	Oct. 29, 1671 Billerica	1727 Billerica	Dau. of William ¹ and Mary (Lathrop) French
1	Joseph	Sept. 3, 1692 Billerica		M- Hannah -----
2	Sarah	June 12, 1694 Billerica		M-Feb. 1, 1727/8, Billerica James Crosby (1-c)
3	Rachel	Apr. 18, 1695 Billerica		M- Billerica Samuel ⁴ Stearns (6-c)
4	William	Feb. 13, 1697/8 Billerica	Jan. 1, 1754 Billerica	M-"before 1721" Hannah Ross
5	Mary	Jan. 12, 1699/1700 Billerica		M-June 5, 1718, Dedham Eleazer Ellis (8-c)
6	Thomas	Oct. 12, 1701 Billerica	Dec. 7, 1745 Billerica	M-Susanna Brown (5-c) "Sergeant Thomas"
7	David	Mar. 27, 1703 Billerica		M-"before 1727" Sarah Foster (12-c)
8	Prudence	May 11, 1705 Billerica		M-Jan. 20, 1725, Needham Jeremiah Fisher (13-c)
9	Hannah	Mar. 9, 1706/7 Billerica		M-Aug. 14, 1733, Boston (1) John Papploe
X	Deborah	July 13, 1709 Billerica		M-Mar. 31, 1727, Andover Peter Russell (6-c)
A	Robert	July 20, 1711 Billerica		
B	Peletiah	Nov. 5, 1713 Billerica		
			Billerica	died young

The Billerica records contain all births of this family but very few of the marriages or deaths are entered. All births are recorded under the spelling "Crosbey". It is possible that several of the children married and moved elsewhere.

Joseph⁴ was married Jan. 7, 1692, according to Gozzaldi but the Billerica vital records date is as here shown. No other records have been found relative to Joseph⁴ or his family.

Thomas⁵ was spoken of as "Captain" Thomas in later records.

Deborah⁵ was living in Andover at the time of her marriage to Peter Russell.

Rachel⁵ married Samuel⁴ Stearns and their daughter Prudence married John³ Needham, Julia (Needham) Ford's great grandfather. She married (2) Thomas Wyman, son of William² (Francis¹ Wyman).

Sergeant Thomas⁵ married (1) June 24, 1724, Chelmsford, Ann Parker, 3-c. His marriage to Susanna Brown was recorded "before Mar. 1730."

References: Paige; Gozzaldi; Billerica Vital Records; Crosby Family,
E. B. Crosby; 1914.

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		161
	1	BRACKETT			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Richard Brackett	ca 1611 England	Mar. 5, 1691 Braintree, Mass.	M- England	
	M Alice	ca 1614 England	Nov. 3, 1690 Braintree		
1	Hannah	bp. Jan. 4, 1635 Boston, Mass.		M- Samuel Kingsley	
2	Peter	bp. May 7, 1637 Boston		M-Aug. 7, 1661 Elizabeth Bosworth	
3	John	bp. May 7, 1637 Boston	Mar. 18, 1686 Billerica, Mass.	M-Sept. 6, 1661 Hannah French (10-c)	
4	Rachel	Nov. 3, 1639 Boston	Billerica	M-July 15, 1659 Simon ³ Crosby (9-c)	
5	Mary	Feb. 1, 1642 Braintree		M-July 24, 1662 Joseph Thompson	
6	James	Braintree		M- Boston Sarah -----	
7	Jonah*	July 8, 1652 Braintree			
8	Sarah	Braintree	Billerica	M-June 1, 1675 Joseph Crosby	

*Also in another record we find, "Josia, sonne of Richard Brackett, Allis, his wife, was born the 8th of the 3d mo 1652."

"Richard, Boston, 1632, probably brother of first Peter; (Peter of Braintree) free-man 25 May 1636; ar. co. 1639, dism. with w. Alice to Braintree church, 5 Dec. 1641, dea. ord. 21 July 1642; town clerk many years; third captain of town; d 4 Mar. 1691, aged 80 yrs says gravestone." (Savage Vol. 1, p. 229)

From Suffolk County Records one finds "Peter Fichew -- Boston 3; of ye 18. 1639. Before Jo: Winthrop Esq. Governor Inventory of his goods preised by Jo: Long, Edward Converse and Richard Brackett, £ 4 : 18 : 10. Charge to Richard Brackett -- to those that buried him" etc. (N.E. Register, 1854 p. 55). Also, on p. 62 of Register Richard is shown to have been one of those who on Mar. 3, 1653, inventoried the estate of one Samuel Bass.

Rachel² married Simon³ Crosby and was the grandmother of Rachel⁵ Crosby who, in turn, was the grandmother of John⁴ Needham, the grandfather of my grandmother, Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford.

References: Savage; N.E. Register, 1854, pp. 55 and 62; Suffolk County and Boston Records.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	FRENCH			
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	William French		ca 1603 England	Nov. 20, 1681 Billerica, Mass.	
	M--(1)		ca 1606 England	Mar. 31, 1668 Billerica	
	Elizabeth				
-1	Elizabeth		ca 1631 England		M-Richard Ellis of Dedham
-2	Mary		ca 1633 England	Mar. 27, 1672 Cambridge, Mass.	M- Cambridge Jonathan Hyde
-3	John		ca 1635/36 Cambridge	Oct. 1712 Billerica	M-4 times (See next page)
-4	Sarah		Mar. 1638 Cambridge		M-1660 Jonathan Peake
-5	Jacob		Jan. 16, 1639/40 Cambridge	May 20, 1713 Billerica	M-Sept. 20, 1665, Cambridge Mary Champney (10-c)
-6	Hannah		Feb. 2, 1641/42 Cambridge	June 20, 1642 Cambridge	Died in infancy
-7	Hannah		ca 1643 Cambridge	May 9, 1676 Billerica	M-Sept. 6, 1661, Billerica John Brackett
-8	Samuel		Dec. 3, 1645 Cambridge	July 15, 1646 Cambridge	Died in infancy
	M-(2)		Oct. 4, 1640 Barnstable	"after 1735"	M-May 6, 1669 Billerica
-9	Mary		* Apr. 3, 1670 Δ Billerica		M- Nathaniel Dunkler (3-c)
-X	Sarah		Oct. 29, 1671 Billerica	** Billerica	M-Jan. 7, 1692 Δ Joseph ³ Crosby
-A	Abigail		Apr. 14, 1673 Billerica	April 13, 1674 Billerica	Died in infancy
-B	Hannah		Jan. 25, 1676 Billerica	Jan. 2, 1766 Watertown, Mass.	M-Oct. 5, 1693 John Child (10-c)

*also shown as April 30, 1670

**also shown as May 6, 1691

"William¹, tailor, settler, came in the Ship 'Defense' with Rev. Thomas Shepard, 1635, lieutenant of militia; resided west side Dunster Street, 2nd lot from Harvard Square; bought estate 1639; sold to William Barrett 1656; removed to Billerica ca 1653; 1st representative there; died a Captain, aged 68." (Paige's History and supplement by Gozzaldi) Savage says that William was 30 in 1635 and Elizabeth 30 or 32. He also gives dates of birth of Elizabeth as 1629, Mary 1632, Jacob 1640, and Hannah, 1642 (Vol. II, p. 208).

Paige gives date of death of William¹ as Nov. 20, 1681 and Gozzaldi as Oct. Billerica V. R. say November 20.

Mary Champney, wife of Jacob², was born Nov. 1639 at Cambridge, the daughter of Richard and Jane Champney. He came to New England in 1635 and was the ruling Elder of the Cambridge Church (Paige).

References: Savage; Paige; Gozzaldi; Cambridge; and Billerica Vital Records. (FWF)

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			163
	2	FRENCH				
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
13	John French		Bp. 1635/36 * Cambridge, Mass.	Oct. 1712 Billerica, Mass.		
	M-(1) Abigail Coggan			Apr. 5, 1662 Billerica	M-(1) June 21, 1659 Barnstable, Mass.	
	M-(2) Hannah Burrage		Dec. 14, 1643 Charlestown, Mass.	July 7, 1667 Billerica	M-(2) July 3, 1662/3 Billerica	
-1	Hannah		Jan. 20, 1663/4 Billerica	Oct. 9, 1745 Billerica	M-Aug. 3, 1685 Dr. John ² Kittredge	
-2	Abigail		Dec. 6, 1665 Billerica		M-Benjamin Parker S. of Robert of Boston	
	M-(3) Mary Rogers		Oct. 26, 1643 Watertown, Mass.	June 16, 1677 Billerica	M-Jan. 14, 1668 Billerica	
-3	Mary R.		Mar. 4, 1669/70 Billerica	Aug. 21, 1740 Billerica	M- ca 1694, Billerica Nathan ² Shed	
	M-4 Mary L. Littlefield		Dec. 14, 1646 Woburn, Mass.	Oct. 7, 1719 Billerica	M-(4) Jan. 16, 1677/78 Billerica	
-4	John		May 15, 1679 Billerica	Mar. 24, 1747 Tewksbury	M-Feb. 13, 1707, Billerica Ruth Richardson	
-5	Elizabeth		July 24, 1681 Billerica		M-Dec. 25, 1706, Billerica Thomas Abbot	
-6	William		Nov. 16, 1683 Billerica	Apr. 21, 1686 Billerica	Died in infancy	
-7	William		Aug. 18, 1687 Billerica	Feb. 25, 1745/46 Billerica	M-Mar. 22, 1726/27 Joanna Hill	

*John was born in England about 5 months earlier.

John² removed to Billerica with his parents ca 1653 and became a farmer. Was a Corporal in the Billerica militia company.

Hannah Burrage, W(2), was the daughter of John and Mary Burrage of Charlestown. He became a "freeman" May 18, 1642 and died Jan. 1, 1678. Mary, his wife, died ca 1655/56.

Mary Rogers, W(3), was the daughter of John of Watertown who became a "freeman" May 13, 1639; married 1640, Pricilla Dawves of Boston; was perhaps a baker and removed to Billerica.

Mary L. Littlefield, W(4), was the widow of John¹ Kittredge and was born in Woburn, Mass., Dec. 14, 1646.

Hannah² married Dr. John² Kittredge, the son of her father's fourth wife.

Mary R.² married Nathan² Shed, son of Daniel¹ Shed.

Mary R.² was the great grandmother of Mary Shed on the paternal side and Hannah² was the great grandmother on the maternal side. Mary Shed was Julia (Needham) Ford's grandmother.

References: Savage, Paige, Gozzaldi, and Billerica Vital Records
Boston Eastern Mass. Genealogies, Vol. 1, p. 280. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GENL.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	SHED			
			BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
1	Daniel Shed		Finchenfield, Eng. Abt 1620	Billerica, Mass. July 27, 1708	M-About 1646
	M-(1) Mary Gurney			Braintree, Mass. About 1658	
-1	Mary		Braintree, Mass. Oct. 1, 1647	Billerica, Mass. Aug. 17, 1688	M-Oct. 10, 1667 (9-c) John Rogers, Billerica
-2	Daniel		Braintree Aug. 30, 1649	Billerica Oct. 24, 1690	M-7/5/1670, Billerica Ruth More (7-c)
-3	Hannah		Braintree Sept. 7, 1651	Billerica Dec. 19, 1672	M-9/30/1672, Billerica Thomas Rogers
-4	John (Ensign)		Braintree Apr. 1, 1654	Billerica Jan. 31, 1736/37	M-1/9/1670, Billerica Sarah Chamberlain(10-c)
-5	Elizabeth		Braintree June 17, 1656		M-4/11/1677, Billerica Samuel Farley (8-c)
-6	Zechariah		Braintree June 17, 1656	Chelmsford, Mass. 1735	M-(1) 1/16/1677 Anne Bray (6-c)
					M-(2) 3/9/1692, Billerica Lydia Farley (3-c)
					M-(3) 7/13/1702 Hannah Harris (8-c)
-7	Sarah		Braintree Oct. 30, 1658	Billerica Feb. 27, 1720/1	M-9/20/1681, Billerica John Dutton (8-c)
	M-(2) Elizabeth			Billerica Jan. 17, 1700	M-About 1659
-8	Samuel		Billerica Aug. 13, 1660		M-About 1688 Elizabeth Bowers (8-c)
-9	Susan		Billerica Dec. 28, 1662		
-X	Eunice		Billerica Mar. 19, 1664/5	Chelmsford, Mass.	M-11/29/1705, Billerica John Levistone (12-c)
-A	Nathan		Billerica Feb. 5, 1668/9	Billerica June 18, 1736	M-Abt 1694, Billerica Mary Rogers French(9-c)

Daniel¹ Shed was baptised June 25, 1620, at Finchenfield, Essex Co., England. He was supposed to be in the 12th in line of descent from John DeShedde who was of Edwardstone, Suffolk Co. in the first year of the reign of Edward III (1327) (see chart of his English forebears). (Finchenfield, also spelled Finchingfield.)

Daniel came over from England about 1640 and first settled in Braintree, Mass. At Shed's Neck, Quincy, there has been erected "A Memorial to Daniel Shed - An Original Settler and Resident here in Old Braintree - 1642 - 1658."

He removed to Billerica, Massachusetts, in 1659 receiving land in the second allotment on November 19, 1685. He is shown on "list of ye Number of Males and Rateable estate" as of August 24, 1688 in the amount 05s Old.

Zechariah² the sixth child of Daniel was a soldier in King Philip's Indian War and his first wife, Anne (Bray) Shed, and two of their children were killed in an Indian attack on Billerica, August 1, 1692.

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; Whitman's History of Norway, Maine; Vital Records of Billerica, Tewksbury, and Norway, Maine; Shed Family History; Records of Julia (Needham) Ford. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			165
	2	SHED	Daniel ¹			
		NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1A		Nathan Shed	Billerica, Mass. Feb. 5, 1668/9	Billerica, Mass. June 18, 1736	M-Billerica About 1694	
	M	Mary R. French	Billerica Mar. 4, 1669/70	Billerica Aug. 21, 1740		
-1		Nathan	Billerica May 23, 1695	Tewksbury, Mass. Dec. 31, 1773	M-Nov. 1717, Billerica Hannah Shed (11-c)	
-2		Mary	Billerica June 22, 1697		M-4/19/1737 (0-c) Ens. William Manning	
-3		John	Billerica Sept. 6, 1699	Billerica Jan. 3, 1754	M-9/6/1724, Billerica Elizabeth Farley (8-c)	
-4		Ruth	Billerica June 7, 1701	Tewksbury Nov. 3, 1753	M-7/8/1724 (12-c) Dea. Daniel Kittredge	
-5		Elizabeth	Billerica June 18, 1703		M-(1) 8/13/1738 (6-c) North Boynton	
					M-(2) 8/15/1759 Thomas Heald	
-6		Pricilla	Billerica Aug. 2, 1705		M-(1) 11/18/1726 (2-c) Joseph Barker	
					M-(2) 7/8/1738 (5-c) Dr. Thomas Emery	
-7		William	Billerica Aug. 28, 1707	Billerica Feb. 27, 1782	M-12/26/1733 (4-c) Mary Farmer	
-8		Abigail	Billerica Apr. 12, 1709	Woburn, Mass. June 1780	M-(1) 6/18/1735 (2-c) Nathaniel Hill	
					M-(2) 2/22/1743 (7-c) Joseph Hildreth	
-9		Daniel	Billerica Oct. 20, 1710	Billerica Oct. 24, 1743	M-1/8/1733 (2-c) Rebecca Farley	

Nathan² was "admitted to the rights of a free man on May 18, 1685." In the spring of 1708, lands west of the Concord River were divided and Nathan received 39 acres in the first range. Daniel¹ chose his son Nathan to succeed to his homestead farm in Billerica, Massachusetts, and "to provide for them in their old age." This agreement is on file at the Registry of Deeds, Middlesex Co., Cambridge, Massachusetts, dated March 27, 1694. An extract from same is interesting: "This Indenture was made March the Twenty and Seventh in the Year of our Lord God one thousand six hundred ninety and four Between Daniel Shed, Sr. of Billerica in the County of Middlesex in theire Majesties Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England on the one party and his Sun Nathan Shed on the partex - Witnesseth That" etc.

Nathan² in turn, gave over his property to his son, William³, on May 25, 1732, for the care and maintenance of himself and wife.

Mary French, his wife, was the daughter of John French and granddaughter of William French of Cambridge, who came over from England in 1635. In the 1708 division of Billerica land, John French received 40 acres in the third range.

References: See Daniel¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	SHED	Nathan ² , Daniel ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1A1	Nathan Shed	Billerica, Mass. May 23, 1695	Tewksbury, Mass. Dec. 31, 1773	M-Billerica Nov. 1717	
	M Hannah Shed	Billerica Mar. 23, 1693	Tewksbury Sept. 6, 1775		
-1	Nathan	Billerica Nov. 15, 1718	Billerica Oct. 1, 1731	Died young	
-2	John	Billerica Oct. 17, 1720	Tewksbury Jan. 3, 1775	M-11/16/1752, Tewksbury Susanna Symonds (4-c)	
-3	Hannah	Billerica Aug. 4, 1722	Tewksbury July 26, 1756	Unmarried	
-4	Mary	Billerica Sept. 23, 1724	Tewksbury Aug. 28, 1783	M-1/15/1747, Tewksbury Joseph Kittredge (11-c)	
-5	Jacob	* Billerica Aug. 2, 1726	Tewksbury Feb. 28, 1810	M-11/7/1751, Tewksbury Rebecca Levistone (7-c)	
-6	Jonathan	Billerica Oct. 29, 1728	Tewksbury Mar. 26, 1801	M-3/27/1753, Tewksbury Lydia Kittredge (6-c)	
-7	Sarah	Billerica Apr. 13, 1731	Andover, Mass. Mar. 7, 1802	M-11/25/1762, Tewksbury Issac Mace	
-8	Abigail	Billerica Feb. 1, 1732	Tewksbury June 1, 1771	Not married	
-9	Nathan	Tewksbury Mar. 4, 1734/5	Tewksbury March 24, 1757	Not married	
-X	Rebecca	Tewksbury Dec. 27, 1736	Tewksbury Oct. 24, 1778	M-2/5/1761, Tewksbury William Kittredge (6-c)	
-A	Elizabeth	Tewksbury Sept. 17, 1741	Tewksbury Aug. 22, 1749	Died young	

*Jacob and Rebecca are buried in old Tewksbury cemetery. Grave shows date of his death February 28, 1810 and that of Rebecca, January 18, 1803, "in her 77th yr."

Nathan³ married his cousin, Hannah Shed, daughter of his Uncle John, and settled in the northern part of the old town of Billerica, Massachusetts. He took a prominent part in civic affairs before and subsequent to the separation of the town of Tewksbury from Billerica. He was considered "one of the prominent settlers who sought to be separated from the parent town that they might avoid the trouble of attending church several miles away upon the hill." He became Deacon of the Tewksbury church as did later his son Jacob.

At the first general town meeting of the new town of Tewksbury on January 1, 1735, he was elected Town Treasurer and in 1741 a member of the Board of Selectmen.

In later life following the example of his father and grandfather, he willed his property to his son Jacob to insure himself a home in his old age.

Nathan's sons, Jonathan and Jacob served in the French-Indian Wars - Jacob as a Corporal. His sons, Jonathan, Jacob and Nathan, all served in the Revolutionary War.

References: See Daniel¹

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			167
	4	SHED	Nathan ³ , Nathan ² , Daniel ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1A16	Jonathan Shed		Billerica, Mass. Oct. 29, 1728	Tewksbury, Mass. Mar. 26, 1801	M-3/27/1753 Tewksbury, Mass	
	M	Lydia Kittredge	Tewksbury, Mass. July 28, 1734	Tewksbury Mar. 21, 1822	Dau. of Francis and Lydia --?-- of Billerica	
-1		Jonathan	Tewksbury Sept. 9, 1759	Albany, Me. Oct. 3, 1837	M-3/18/1778, Tewksbury Abigail Fisk (5-c)	
-2		Lydia	Tewksbury May 14, 1761	Norway, Me. Sept. 10, 1816	M-10/2/1777, Tewksbury Jacob Frost (10-c)	
-3		Hannah	Tewksbury Sept. 17, 1763	Tewksbury Aug. 4, 1799	M-2/25/1796, Tewksbury Stephen Brown (3-c)	
-4		Mary	Tewksbury Aug. 31, 1765	Norway, Me Mar. 20, 1856	M-2/16/1786, Tewksbury Lieut. John Needham(13-c)	
-5		Josiah	Tewksbury Sept. 28, 1769	Tewksbury * Feb. 13, 1835	M-3/1/1796 Lucy French (5-c)	
-6		Infant	Tewksbury Feb. 12, 1773	Tewksbury Feb. 12, 1773		

*Both Josiah and wife Lucy died on same day and are buried in Shawsheen Cemetery 2 miles south of town.

Jonathan⁴ served in the French-Indian Wars (see Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass., records) and was a Lieutenant in Capt. John Kidder's Co. of Col. Tyng's regiment of Militia. He had resigned prior to the American Revolution. At the call to arms, he enlisted as a private in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Tewksbury Company which marched to Lexington on April 19, 1775, and pursued the British back to Boston. He was wounded in this engagement (Mass. Archives, Vol. 99, page 36 and Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in Revolution, Vol. 14, page 80). He was "a man of powerful physique, an energetic character, and later was the wealthiest farmer in the town." His old homstead "was on the old road from Tewksbury to Andover. He was very active in town affairs."

Jonathan⁵, his son, went to Norway, Maine, in 1804 on a Revolutionary grant, probably traveling with John and Mary² (Shed) Needham, who migrated to Norway the same year (Mary was his sister). In later life, he moved to Albany, Maine, where some of his sons were living.

The Jacob Frost who married Lydia⁵ Shed (she was 16 and bore a son Jacob two and one-half months later) was my grandmother's, Julia Needham Ford, great Uncle, and it was he who told her of his being wounded in the hip and of his capture by the British at the Battle of Bunker Hill (June 17, 1775) - his imprisonment at Halifax, Nova Scotia - and daring escape. (See Whitman's History of Maine, page 81, where story is told but not as vividly as it was retold to me as a youngster by my grandmother. My grandmother remembered her father, Thomas Jefferson Needham taking the musket ball from Jacob Frost's hip when Jacob was past 80 and the ball was close to the surface. In fact, at this point in the story, she would pull out the drawer of her little sewing table, take out a chamois bag and dramatically extract from same the British musket ball, that Jacob had carried in his hip for fifty odd years.

The Lieutenant John Needham, whom Mary⁵ Shed married also served in the American Revolution. John and Mary were my grandmother Ford's grandparents.

References: See Daniel¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	KITTREDGE			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
	John Kittredge	Germany	Oct. 18, 1676 Billerica, Mass.	M-Nov. 2, 1664 Billerica	
	M Mary Littlefield	Dec. 14, 1646 Woburn, Mass.	Oct. 7, 1719 Billerica		
1	John	Jan. 24, 1665/6 Billerica	Apr. 27, 1714 Billerica	M-Aug. 3, 1685 Hannah French (12-c)	
2	James	Mar. 21, 1667/8 Billerica	Apr. 30, 1739 Tewksbury, Mass.	M-(1) Sarah Fowle (2) Mary Abbot	
3	Daniel	July 22, 1670 Billerica	Mar. 8, 1741 Billerica	M-Dec. 19, 1694 Elizabeth Foster (7-c)	
4	Jonathan	July 16, 1674 Billerica	Mar. 23, 1696 Billerica	Died young	
5	Benoni	May 2, 1677 Billerica	Nov. 29, 1753 Tewksbury		

John¹ Kittredge was the son of a German physician and came to New England as a youth with his mother. John founded the first Kittredge family in America. Though a farmer himself, he headed a family distinguished for the number of physicians it produced. John was the father of a doctor, and the grandfather or great-grandfather of nine other physicians. *Also said to have come from Oulton or Lewestaff, E. Suffolk, Eng*

Mary Littlefield, his wife, was the daughter of Francis and June Littlefield of Woburn. Mary's mother died only six days after Mary's birth. Following the death of John¹, Mary married (2) Jan. 16, 1698, John² French, the father of her son John's wife.

John² was the grandfather of Lydia⁴ who married Jonathan Shed and was the great-grandmother of Julia (Needham) Ford, my grandmother. More later.

James² married a Sarah and evidently lived elsewhere as only one child, Thomas, is recorded in the Billerica records. His son James, Jr. married a Sussana and lived in Billerica.

Daniel² is shown in the Billerica records as having been born July 22, 1670, and in the Middlesex County records as born on May 14, 1670. His widow died August 1, 1742.

References: Abbot's History of Andover; Savage: Billerica, Tewksbury and Andover Vital Records; Hazen's History of Billerica; The Kittredge Family in America, Kittredge, 1936. (FWF)

INDEX NO	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	KITTREDGE	John ¹		
INDEX NO	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
11	Dr. John Kittredge	Jan. 24, 1665/6 Billerica, Mass.	Apr. 27, 1714/1 Billerica	M-Aug. 3, 1685 Billerica	
	M Hannah French	Jan. 20, 1663/4/20 Billerica	Oct. 9, 1755 Billerica		
-1	John (Dr.)	Sept. 14, 1685 Billerica	Sept. 29, 1756 Oct. 6 on grave stone, Tewksbury	M-Jan. 3, 1707/8 (6-c) Hannah Abbot of Andover	
-2	James	Aug. 22, 1687 Billerica	Jan. 23, 1754 Tewksbury	M- ca 1706 Sarah Towle (8-c)	
-3	Hannah	May 4, 1689 Billerica	Mar. 21, 1689/90 Billerica	Died in infancy	
-4	Jacob	Feb. 15, 1690/91 Billerica	Aug. 18, 1692/3 Billerica	Died in infancy	
-5	Hannah	May 1693 Billerica	Oct. 13, 1759 Tewksbury	M-Dec. 1, 1712 Edmund Frost	
-6	Joseph (Deacon)	Mar. 31, 1695 Billerica	May 12, 1774 /4 Tewksbury	M-Feb. 19, 1724, Woburn Elizabeth Wright (9-c)	
-7	Jonathan	Jan. 10, 1697 Billerica	Mar. 23, 1697 Billerica	Died in infancy	
-8	William (Lieut.)	Feb. 11, 1698 Billerica	Apr. 25/6, 1789 Tewksbury	M-Oct. 21, 1731, Woburn Mary Wright (10-c)	
-9	Abigail	Nov. 15, 1700 Billerica	Tewksbury	M- Kendal Patten	
-X	Jane	Mar. 27, 1703 Billerica	June 25, 1779 Tewksbury	M-May 25, 1727 Thomas Kittredge	
-A	Marah	Feb. 1, 1704/5 Billerica	Feb. 3, 1704/5 Billerica	Died in infancy	
-B	Francis	Oct. 27, 1706 Billerica	Jan. 1753 Tewksbury	M-(1) Lydia Phillips (5-c) (2) Susanna Snow (8-c)	

/1 April 28 on gravesome

/2 December 14, 1664 in Kittredge Genealogy

/3 Also shown as August 16, 1692

/4 Also shown as April 12, 1774

Dr. John² Kittredge "was the first of the family in America with that prefix, Doctor, which has since been so frequent with his progeny and of which three at Harvard and 19 at other New England colleges had been given to 1834."

Hannah French, his wife, was the daughter of John² and Hannah (Burrage) French and grandfather of William¹ and Elizabeth French.

Three of the sons of Dr. John³ became physicians: Benjamin⁴, practicing in Billerica; Thomas⁴ in Andover; and Jacob⁴ in Dover, N. H. He was buried in Shesheen Cemetery, Tewksbury.

James³ was a miller.

Joseph³ was one of those who worked for the organization of the Town of Tewksbury and was deacon of the Tewksbury church for many years.

"Lieutenant" William³ married (2) Mary Hamden, November 22, 1770. He was burned to death in his 91st year when his home caught fire during the night of April 25-6, 1789.

Dr. William W. Pugh of Oak Ridge, formerly of Louisiana, is a descendent of Dr. John Kittredge and a long line of physicians. He delivered Alice Patricia Helms, the first grandchild of FWF¹⁰.

References: See John¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	KITTREDGE	Dr. John ² , John ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
11B	Francis Kittredge		Oct. 27, 1706 Billerica, Mass.	Jan. 31, 1753 Billerica	M- ca 1727
	M-(1) Lydia			Aug. 1, 1736 Tewksbury, Mass.	
1	Francis		July 1, 1728 Billerica	Apr. 17, 1808 Walpole, N. H.	M-Feb. 20, 1752(14-c) Abigail Richardson
2	Josiah		July 25, 1730 Billerica	May 4, 1744 Tewksbury	Died young
3	Zephaniah		May 27, 1732 Billerica	1757 Tewksbury	M-Dec. 17, 1754 (1-c) Elizabeth Kittredge
4	Lydia		July 28, 1734 Billerica	Mar. 21, 1822* Tewksbury	M-Mar. 27, 1753 Jonathan Shed
5	Soloman		June 9, 1736 Billerica	Aug. 24, 1792 Amherst, Mass.	M-May 14, 1755, Andover Tabitha Ingals(12-c)
	M-(2) Susanna Snow				M-Jan. 2, 1739/40 Tewksbury
6	Reuben		Sept. 17, 1740 Tewksbury	Mar. 5, 1743 Tewksbury	Died young
7	Jessoniah		Oct. 20, 1742 Tewksbury	Apr. 18, 1744 Tewksbury	Died young
8	Susanna		Nov. 9, 1744 Tewksbury	June 17, 1745 Tewksbury	Died young
9	Susanna		Mar. 26, 1746 Tewksbury	Andover	M-May 10, 1763, Andover Samuel Foster
X	Rebecca		May 26, 1747 Tewksbury		M-Aug. 16, 1768 Henry Fields of Andover
A	Reuben		June 30, 1749 Tewksbury	May 13, 1754 Tewksbury	Died young
B	Josiah		May 17, 1752 Tewksbury	June 6, 1752 Tewksbury	Died in infancy
C	Abiah		June 23, 1753 Tewksbury	Feb. 23, 1758 Tewksbury	Died young

Francis³ Kittredge farmed that part of Billerica which was set aside as the Town of Tewksbury, December 17, 1734, and his name appears on the petition to the General Court. The Kittredge Family in America speaks of Francis³ as Dr. Francis. It also gives the date of death of Lydia⁴ as March 21, 1824. However, the gravestone give 1822 as above. Also, Francis died intestate and the inventory taken by his second wife, Susanna, brother Joseph, William Brown and Stephen Osgood and filed in the County record, showed an estate of L 3980:0:0. The type property, both real and personal, appears to have been the estate of a successful farmer.

Susanna Snow, second wife of Francis, married following his death, Henry Phelps, probably of Andover, on May 15, 1760. (Apr. 24, 1760, by Andover Vital Records).

Francis⁴ and his son, Francis⁵, both became physicians. Francis⁴ was appointed Surgeon by the 3rd Congress of Mass., 1775. (DAR, Vol. 105, p. 21 (104,061).

Zephaniah⁴ is recorded as having been "shot, 1757." He married his first cousin.

Rebecca⁴ married (2) Oct. 31, 1775, Phineus Peabody.

References: See John¹

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	CHAMBERLAIN			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	William Chamberlain	1621 England	May 31, 1706 Billerica, Mass.		
	M Rebecca		Sept. 26, 1692 Cambridge, Mass.		
1	Timothy	Aug. 13, 1649 Concord, Mass.			
2	Isaac	Oct. 1, 1650 Concord	July 20, 1681 Billerica		
3	Sarah	Jan 18, 1656/7 Billerica	Jan. 17, 1736 Billerica	M-Jan. 9, 1676/7 John ² Shed (10-c)	
4	Jacob	Jan. 18, 1657/8 Billerica			
5	Thomas	Feb. 20, 1658/9 Billerica			
6	Edmond	July 15, 1660 Billerica		M-Aug. 26, 1690/1(3-c) Mercy Abbott (widow)	
7	Rebecca	Feb. 25, 1662/3 Billerica		M-Feb. 11, 1680 William Shattuck(9-c)	
8	Abraham	Jan. 6, 1664/5 Billerica		M-July 23, 1708, Woburn Mary Shed (8-c)	
9	Ann	Mar. 3, 1665/6 Billerica			
X	Clement (Lt.)	May 30, 1669 Billerica	Jan. 21, 1754 Billerica	M- ca 1690 Mary (7-c)	
A	Daniel	Sept. 27, 1671 Billerica	Jan. 21, 1754	M ca 1693 Mary (5-c)	
B	Isaac	Jan. 20, 1681/2 Billerica			

"William¹ was of Concord before 1649 and removed to Billerica, probably 1654. His wife Rebecca mother of the last four children, perhaps more, died 26 Sept 1692, in prison on the preposterous charge of witchcraft, and he died 31 May 1706, aged 85." (Rebecca was mother to at least 10 of these children according to Billerica records.)

Abraham² was of Newton, 1691.

Sarah² married John² Shed and their daughter, Hannah, married her first cousin, Nathan³ Shed; son of Nathan² Shed and brother of John². Jonathan⁴, the son of this marriage, served in the French-Indian Wars and in the American Revolution, and was the father of Mary⁵ (Shed) Needham, who was grandmother of Julia⁶ (Needham) Ford.

Mercy, wife of Edmond², died Feb. 27, 1697/8 and Edmond married (2) Sarah Furbush of Reading, Jan. 17, 1717, in Reading.

References: Savage; Vital Records Billerica (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	STEVENS			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Thomas Stevens	England			
	M Sarah		Boston, Mass.		
1	John	May 15, 1648 Boston	June 1691* Chelmsford, Mass	M-Mar. 9, 1670, Newbury Mary Chase	
2	Thomas	Dec. 28, 1651 Boston		M- 1672, Boston Margaret	
3	Jonas	Oct. 27, 1652 Boston			
4	Aaron	Feb. 28, 1654/5 Boston		M-"before 1711"Haverhill Mary Harris	
5	Sarah	Aug. 31, 1657 Boston	June 29, 1658 Boston	Died young	
6	Moses	Apr. 22, 1659 Boston			
7	Joseph	Apr. 17, 1661 Boston	1738 Townsend, Mass.	M-(1)Elizabeth Browne (2)Elizabeth Sherman	
8	Sarah	Dec. 8, 1663 Boston			

*A Chelmsford record gives April 6, 1691.

The early records of the forebears of Jonas⁵ Stevens, father of my father's grandmother, Mary⁶ Stevens, are quite meagre. Savage notes that Thomas of Boston, "a baker, was early inhabitant, had by w. Mary" etc. Boston records show wife's name as Sarah. "Thomas Stevens, age 12 of Ewell, Surrey, England embarked on the Abigail of London" from Plymouth, England, October 8, 1635. He came with Christopher Foster, sister, Alio, and a Mrs. Ford, probably a sister.

In Vol. 9 of the reports of the Record Commissioners, Boston 1883, the births of the eight children enumerated by Savage are recorded. It is not clear what happened to the parents and little is known of the children.

There can be reasonable doubt that the Joseph who married Elizabeth Browne at Andover in 1700 and, following her death, married Elizabeth Sherman is the Joseph shown in the Boston record, thirty-nine being a rather late age for a first marriage in those days. The History of Townsend complicates the issue further by stating: "It has been said that, to the extent of one-eighth, he (Joseph) had Indian blood in him." It is possible that there was another generation between the two.

John² moved to Haverhill where among other children were born John³, Aaron³ and Joseph³. Aaron² also moved to Haverhill where Elizabeth³, Nathaniel³, Sarah³ and Thomas³ were born, the last two evidently named for his parents. Such family names apparently tie in the Boston, Haverhill, Andover and Billerica Stevens (Stephens).

The Moses who married a Waitsill in Wenham Ca 1680 was doubtless the 6th child of Thomas¹. Between 1680 and 1700 the name Moses is referred to several times in the Ipswich and Haverhill records.

References: Report of Boston Record Commissioners, Vol. 9, 1883; Savage; Vital Records of Billerica, Haverhill, Andover, Chelmsford, Groton and Townsend, Mass; also Histories of these Towns of Salem, and of Norway, Maine. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	STEVENS	Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
17	Joseph Stevens	April 17, 1661 Boston, Mass.	1738 Townsend, Mass.		
	M-(1) Elizabeth Browne	June 26, 1670/1 Salem, Mass.	Feb. 6, 1713 Billerica, Mass.	M-Nov. 13, 1700 Andover, Mass.	
	M-(2) Elizabeth Sherman	July 15, 1687 Watertown, Mass.	Townsend	M- 1714 Billerica	
1	Jonathan	Jan. 28, 1715/6 Billerica		M-Mar. 1, 1738 Sarah Sartell	
2	Joseph	Feb. 25, 1717/8 Billerica	Feb. 25, 1717/8 Billerica	Stillborn	
3	Esther	Nov. 17, 1718 Billerica		M-Dec. 2, 1741 Zachariah Emery	
4	Joseph	Oct. 17, 1720 Billerica	1791 Winthrop, Me	(See DAR Vol.131,p.140) Served in Revolution	
5	Ephriam	Nov. 20, 1722 Billerica			
6	William	Oct. 26, 1724 Groton, Mass.		M-Dec. 13, 1750 Sybel Farnsworth	
7	Jonas	Apr. 26, 1727 Groton	ca 1805 Gray, Me.	M-Dec. 13, 1750 Ruth Farrar (6-c)	
8	Lucy	Apr. 6, 1730 Groton			

The first positive record pertaining to Joseph² is his marriage which appears in the Andover Vital Records. The death of his first wife appears in the Billerica Records, also his second marriage and the births of his first five children.

Joseph² was evidently deeply interested in public affairs in Billerica and in Townsend. He was elected to the Billerica Board of Selectman for 1721-22. In 1720, he was listed for a land grant, probably in Groton, for he removed to Northtown as Groton was then called about 1723, where his last three children were born.

According to the History of Townsend: "one of the grantees, when Townsend was established, was Joseph Stevens of Billerica . . . he was empowered by the Act of Incorporation to call the first proprietor's meeting . . . was a man of sterling integrity . . . was moderator of the first town meeting in 1733 . . . served on the first Board of Selectmen in 1733 and 34 . . . he was appointed deacon of the Congregational Church in 1734, holding this office until his death in 1738."

Jonas⁴, his seventh child, migrated to New Boston, as Gray, Me. was then called, in the summer of 1761.

Elizabeth Browne, the first wife, was the daughter of James and Hannah (Bartholmew) Browne. Her father was a merchant, had land in Narragansett County and a plantation and trading establishment in Maryland. He was murdered by a Negro at Farley Creek, Cecil County, Maryland in 1675. (History of Salem, p. 430)

Elizabeth Sherman, the second wife, was the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Winship) Sherman of Watertown, Mass., and the granddaughter of Capt. John Sherman who migrated from Dedham, Essex County, England.

References: Same as for Thomas¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	STEVENS	Joseph ² , Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS	
177	Jonas Stevens	Apr. 26, 1727 Groton, Mass	ca 1805 Gray, Maine	M-Dec. 13, 1750 Townsend, Mass	
	M Ruth Farzar	1726 Chelmsford, Mass	Gray		
1	Jonas, Jr.	July 5, 1751 Townsend	Feb. 9, 1833 Norway, Maine	M- Mary Crandall (9-c)	
2	Joseph	Nov. 1753 Townsend	Aug. 14, 1830 Norway	M- ca 1779 Elizabeth Hobbs (7-c)	
3	Joel	1755 Townsend	May 18, 1850 Norway	M-(3) Gray, Me. Olive Hobbs (14-c)	
4	Nathaniel	Feb. 1761 Townsend	June 30, 1816 Norway	M-Cape Elizabeth, Me. Rebecca Cobb (10-c)	
5	Ruth	1762 Gray		M- James Doughty	
6	Susanna	Gray		M- Samuel Winslow	

"Jonas³ Stevens of Townsend, Mass., was one of the earliest settlers of Gray (then called New Boston) arriving with his wife and 4 sons in the summer of 1761. His daughter Ruth was the first white child born in that new settlement.....Joel, Jonas, Joseph and Nathaniel Stevens who settled here were sons of Jonas Stevens who came from Townsend, Mass., and settled in Gray, where he passed the remainder of his days. He and his sons had served in the War for American Independence."

Jonas, Jr.⁴ was a sergeant in Capt. Paul Ellis' Co., Col. Timothy Bigelow's Regiment. Was at Valley Forge. Pensioned-Certificate No. 5604. "His daughter, Sarah, born on Oct. 17, 1787, was the first white child of English parentage born in what is now the town of Norway."

Joseph⁴ was a corporal in Capt. Moses Merrill's Co., Col. E. Phinney's 31st Mass. Regiment of Foot, 1775.

Nathaniel⁴ served in Capt. Nathan Merrill's Co. in Penobscott Expedition in 1779 at age of 18.

Joel⁴ served in Col. Crane's 15th Mass. Regiment and was at Valley Forge.

Rebecca Cobb, wife of Nathaniel⁴, married (2) Jacob Frost, the veteran of Bunker Hill and great uncle of my grandmother, Julia (Needham) Ford. She was born in 1776 and died Jan. 28, 1839. Jacob Frost's first wife was Lydia Shed, sister of Mary (Shed) Needham (my grandmother's grandmother) and daughter of Capt. Jonathan Shed who served both in the French-Indian and Revolutionary Wars.

References: See Thomas; the quotes and most of notes above are taken from Whitman's History of Norway

GEN.		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		175
4		STEVENS				Jonas ³ , Joseph ² , Thomas ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
1772	Joseph Stevens	Nov. 1753 Townsend, Mass.	Aug. 14, 1830 Norway, Me.	M-	ca 1779	Gray, Me
	M Elizabeth Hobbs	1763 Hopkinton, Mass.	Apr. 10, 1841 Norway			
1	Daniel	1780 Gray	May 30, 1885 Greenwood, Me.	M-Norway		Miriam Fowler
2	Jonas	Sept. 5, 1781 Gray	Sept. 15, 1871 Greenwood	M-	ca 1804, Norway	Mary Hobbs (9-c)
3	Amy	1784 Gray	Nov. 6, 1821 Norway			Unmarried
4	Apphia	1786 Gray		M-		Benjamin Eastman*
5	Joseph, Jr.	May 31, 1788 Norway	Jan. 23, 1854 Norway	M-Norway		Ruth Bradbury (7-c)
6	Elvira	1794 Norway		M-		Dr. John Eastman*
7	Simon	Aug. 10, 1798 Norway	Mar. 27, 1891 Norway	M-1823, Waterford, Me.		Rebecca Atherton (5-c)

*Benjamin and Dr. John Eastman were both of Conway, N. H.

Joseph⁴ Stevens built and occupied the first house built in Norway, Me., on the Rust Tract. "Joseph Stevens built a small frame house early in the Spring of 1787, 16' x 20'; he split out pine rift clapboards on the studs and long shingled the roof; built a stone fireplace, high enough on which to lay a wooden mantel-piece, and after a short time topped out the chimney by what used to be called catting; that is laying up split sticks, cob-house fashion, in clay mortar mixed with straw, chopped fine to make it adhere more strongly to the sticks." (from David Noyes' History of Norway - Noyes married Hannah Shed Needham, sister of Thomas Jefferson Needham, my great-great grandfather.)

Joseph was considered "the foremost citizen of the earliest settlers." "He was the leader and foremost man of the pioneers. When the town was incorporated (March 1797) he was chosen one of the Selectmen and assessors and was reelected the following year. He kept a public house for many years. (about 1800 - the first in Norway). By industrious toil he cleared and brought to fertility a fine farm." (Noyes' and Whitman's Histories of Norway, Me.) "A noteworthy occurrence during the year 1788, in the little settlement was the birth of Joseph Stevens, Jr., May 31 - the first white male child born in what is now the Town of Norway."

Joseph⁴ was a corporal in Capt. Moses Merrill's Co., Col. E. Phinney's 31st Mass. Regiment, 1775.

Simon⁵, the seventh child, "was one of the leading men of his day, serving as town clerk (8 years), Chairman, Board of Selectmen (10 terms, 9 as chairman), and representative (1 term) to legislature."

Elizabeth Hobbs was the daughter of Jeremiah and Mary Hobbs of Hopkinton, Mass., and the sister of Amos and Jeremiah Hobbs, early settlers of Norway, Me.

References: See Thomas; also Compendium of American Genealogy. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	STEVENS	Joseph ⁴ , Jonas ³ , Joseph ² , Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1772.2	Jonas Stevens	Sept. 5, 1781 Gray, Me.	Sept. 15, 1871 Norway, Me.	M- ca 1803 Norway	
	M Mary Hobbs	Jan. 21, 1785 Gray	Apr. 3, 1872 Norway	Dau. of Amos Hobbs 5th settler of Norway	
1	Eliza	Mar. 26, 1804 Greenwood, Me.	Oct. 22, 1880 Norway	M- Norway, Me. William Needham (4-c)	
2	Noah Otis	Mar. 1806 Greenwood, Me.	Oct. 31, 1869 Norway	M-Norway Chloe Young	
3	Ethiol	Greenwood		M-(1) Hannah French (9-c) (2) Susan Gurney	
4	Mary G.	May 4, 1811 Greenwood	May 7, 1898 Lewiston, Me.	M-May, 10. 1830, Greenwood Thos. Jefferson Needham	
5	Lucy			M- David Wilkins (2-c)	
6	Jonas			M- Susan McKinney	
7	Christianna			M-	
8	Ann		Lowell, Mass	M- Frank Barnard	
9	Amos Hobbs			Died young	

Jonas⁵ married, about 1803, Mary Hobbs, the second child Amos Hobbs, who migrated from Hopkinton, Mass. to Gray, Me. thence to Norway where he built the fourth house in that new settlement (Rust Tract). They settled in Greenwood, Me. about 1805.

Noah Otis⁶ Stevens married Chloe Young, daughter of the Revolutionary soldier, Nathaniel Young, and "raised a family of seven girls, noted for their beauty and excellent qualities - nearly all were school teachers." There were actually nine girls, two dying young. The eighth, Christine, B-Oct. 23, 1846, married Dr. Charles Stevens, great grandson of Joseph Stevens, who also, was her great grandfather. Dr. Stevens had few equals in the field of juvenile stories; was editor of the Youth's Companion, also wrote stories for Golden Days, one of the publications to which my grandfather, William A.⁸ Ford, used to contribute under the pen name of William A. Russ. I remember when my granddad took me to visit the home of Dr. Charles, a large house located on the west side of the lake on the road to the first farm Thomas J. Needham purchased. It had a many windowed sort of cupulo which enclosed Dr. Charles work room.

Mary G.⁶ Stevens was my great grandmother and I recall the many stories my father told me of his visits as a boy and man to the old homestead on the side slope of a hill above Lake Pennesseewassee in Norway. I visited it with my Dad in the late twenties before it burned down. I also visited the Stevens' homestead in Greenwood and the home which Mary G. and Thomas Jefferson Needham owned during their early married life on Patch Mountain, Greenwood, Me. They later moved to Norway.

References: See Thomas; also Compendium of American Genealogy. (FWF)

THE SHERMAN FAMILY

Thanks to the efforts of Thomas Townsend Sherman, and earlier research by Charles Atwood White and Senator George Frisbie Hoar, considerable material has been compiled concerning the forbears and descendents of Captain John Sherman, who came to America about 1636 and settled in Watertown. The name Sherman has appeared in England for over 600 years. "It was written in various ways including: Shearman, Shereman, Sherman and Sharman... (It) came from the trade ...the shearer clipped the sheep and the shearman or sherman made the wool into cloth and was also known as a clothier or woolen manufacturer."

The family from which Captain John was descended, was first of Yaxley in Suffolk County, England, and later of Dedham in Essex County. There are no Shermans presently living in Yaxley, in fact, "all the gravestones have disappeared except for one in the south aisle of the Church in memory of Barbara Sherman, the widow and second wife of Thomas⁴ Sherman. She died January 18, 1621/22 and a curious Latin inscription tells of her parentage and of her husband and two sons.

Thomas¹ Sherman was of Diss, Norfolk and Yaxley, Suffolk County, England. He married an Agnes, had at least two children John and Agnes, and died in 1493. His will was proved April 4, 1493 (Consistory Court, Norwich, Awbrye 130), and John² was named executor.

John² married Agnes Fuller, daughter of Thomas Fuller. He died, 1504, and his will was dated August 10, 1504, and was proved December 12, 1504. He had two children, Thomas and Margery, who were minors when the will was proved. His wife, Agnes, and his father-in-law were named executors (Reg 54 p 152).

Thomas³ was probably born about 1490. He married Jane Waller, daughter of John Waller of Wortham, about 1512. "He was a churchwarden, a Deputy Sheriff for Suffolk Co. and an Attorney at Law of the Court of Common Pleas and King's Bench." He died in 1551, after May 5. His will was proved at London, November 16, 1551. (Reg 54 p 153). Among the children mentioned in his will and that of his wife Jane were Thomas, Richard, John, Henry, William, Anthony, Francis and Bartholomew.

Henry⁴ was of Colchester, formerly of Dedham, Essex County, and a shearer by trade. He was born ca 1520, and married (1) Agnes, daughter of Thomas Butler, a clothier of Dedham. She died October 14, 1580 and he married (2) Marion Wilson, widow of Edmund Wilson of Dedham, June 5, 1581. His will was dated January 20, 1589/90 and proved July 25, 1590 (P.C.C. Drury 51). There were seven children: Alice, Judith, Henry, Edmund, John, Thomas and Robert.

Henry⁵ was born about 1547 at Dedham, Essex, and was a clothier by trade. He married Susan Lawrance at Moze, Essex, June 15, 1568 (Reg 67 p 154) and was buried at Dedham August 28, 1610 (Reg 50 p 417). His will was proved September 8, 1610. His children were Phebe, Henry, Samuel, Anne, Nathaniel, Nathaniel again, John, Ezekial, Edmund and Mary.

John⁶ was baptized at Dedham, August 17, 1585 (Reg 50 p 415), and married before May 14, 1610 Grace Makin, daughter of Tobias Makin of Fingringhoe, Essex. Grace was the sister of Joan Makin, wife of Edmund⁵ Sherman of Connecticut. John⁶ was buried at Great Horkesley, Essex, January 24, 1616 (Reg 66 p 323). There were two children, John and Richard. The wife remarried a Thomas Rogers, probably living in Dedham, for a daughter Elizabeth was baptized there, November 16, 1617. Thomas Rogers, his wife Grace, Her son John Sherman, and daughter Elizabeth Rogers migrated to America, 1636.

References: As stated in first paragraph above. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			
	1	SHERMAN	John ^{e6}	Henry ^{e5}	Henry ^{e4}	Thomas ^{e3} John ^{e2} Thomas ^{e1}
1	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
	John Sherman	bp Sept. 3, 1612 Dedham, England	Jan 25, 1690/91 Watertown, Mass.	M- ca 1637 Watertown, Mass.		
	M Martha Palmer		Feb. 7, 1700/01 Watertown	Dau. of William Palmer by first wife		
1	John	Nov. 2, 1638 Watertown	1676 Rhode Island	Wounded Dec. 19, 1675 in the Narragansett Battle		
2	Martha	Feb. 21, 1639/40 Watertown	Feb. 25, 1728/9 "Cambridge Farms"	M-Sept. 26, 1661 Francis ³ Bowman(10-c)		
3	Mary	Mar. 25, 1643 Watertown	Nov. 6, 1667 Watertown	M-Jan. 18, 1666 Timothy Hawkins, Jr.(1-c)		
4	Sarah	Jan. 17, 1647/8 Watertown	June 17, 1667 Watertown	Unmarried		
5	Elizabeth	Mar. 15, 1649/50 Watertown	Oct. 18, 1686 Cambridge, Mass.	M-July 20, 1681 Samuel Gaskill		
6	Joseph	May 14, 1650 Watertown	Jan. 20, 1731 Watertown	M-Nov. 18, 1673 Elizabeth Winship(11-c)		
7	Grace	Dec. 20, 1653 Watertown	Feb. 21, 1654/5 Watertown	Died in infancy		

John¹ was actually baptized at Great Hosekesley, Essex - about 5½ miles from Dedham. He was seventh in line from Thomas¹ of Diss, Norfolk and Yaxley, Suffolk Co., England. His father was buried Jan. 24, 1615/16, at Great Hosekesley and shortly thereafter his mother married a Thomas Rogers. With his mother, stepfather, and stepsister, Elizabeth Rogers, he came to Watertown, Mass., about 1636.

He was a freeman, Watertown, May 17, 1637 and was "Commissioner to end small causes 1652, 1653, 1654; Selectmen 1636, 1641-43, 1648-1650, 1652-1654, 1657, 1658, 1667-1669, 1676, 1677, 1680, 1682; Town Clerk 1665-1669, 1676, 1677, 1680 and 1682; Clerk of Writs 1654; Sergeant of train band; Engign; Lieutenant, Appointed Captain by the General Court June 11, 1680. - "In ansr to the pepetion of the trayned band at Water Towne, the court judgeth it mete to grant their request and doe order John Sherman to be their captain." (Mass. Colonial Records, Vol. V p 282) - Steward, Harvard College, 1660."

On Nov. 2, 1649, John¹ was appointed to build a school house, 22 feet long, 14 feet wide and 9 feet between joists - the school house was located on Strawberry Hill adjoining John's land. On Dec. 10, 1650 he was authorized to add a "turret" to this school. He was "employed as Schoolmaster from April 9, 1677, from May 1 to Aug. 31 eight hours a day beginning at 7 o'clock A.M. and not to break up until 5 P.M., noon time excepted. In Jan. 1679 the Selectmen notified him that another Schoolmaster had been chosen from Apr 1679. On April 8, 1679 Lieut. Sherman refused to give up the key of the school house. December 31, 1679, the town voted that Lieut. Sherman is to teach school as formerly. Aug. 31, 1681, a master to teach Latin and English was chosen to begin when Capt. Sherman's time is out next April." (Bond 1070)

Captain John, who spelled his name, "Shearman" died intestate. "Administration (was) granted to his son Joseph Sherman Feb. 13, 1690/91, he having presented an inventory and given bond." The total of the inventory was 74 pounds 12 S, 8 d (Vol 7 p 199).

References: Sherman Genealogy, T. T. Sherman, 1920, Early Settlers of Watertown, Bond, 1860; Savage; Watertown Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	SHERMAN	Capt. John ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
16	Joseph Sherman		May 14, 1650 Watertown, Mass.	Jan. 20, 1730	M-Nov. 18, 1673 Cambridge, Mass.
	M	Elizabeth Winship	Apr. 15, 1652 Cambridge, Mass.	Watertown	Dau. of Edward Winship by 2nd wife, Elizabeth
1	John		Jan. 11, 1674/75 Watertown	Nov. 11, 1756 Marlborough	M-ca 1677, Sherborn Mary Bullen (9-c)
2	Edward		Sept. 2, 1677 Watertown	Dec. 4, 1766 Sudbury, Mass.	M-Oct. 16, 1700 Sarah Parkhurst (10-c)
3	Joseph		February 8, 1679/80 Watertown		A surveyor
4	Samuel		Nov. 28, 1682 Watertown		M- Abiah Paine (1-c)
5	Jonathan		Feb. 24, 1684 Watertown		M- Elizabeth Culter (3-c)
6	Ephriam		Mar. 16, 1685 Watertown	Sept. 20, 1686 Watertown	Died in infancy
7	Elizabeth		July 15, 1687 Watertown	Townsend	M- 1714, Billerica Joseph ² Stevens (8-c)
8	Martha		bp Sept. 1, 1689 Watertown	Littleton, Mass	M-1708/9, Watertown Rev. Benj. Shattuck (9-c)
9	William		June 28, 1692 Watertown	Mar. 20, 1740 Stoughton, Mass.	M-(1) Rebecca Cutler (1-c) (2) Mehit'e Wellington (7-c)
X	Sarah		June 2, 1694 Watertown		
A	Col. Nathaniel		Sept. 19, 1696 Watertown	Grafton, Mass.	M-Mar. 31, 1726 Mary Livermore (9-c)

Joseph² was "Corporal, Surveyor, Constable 1682 and 1684. Tythingman 1685-86. Hogrif and Fence Viewer 1692 and 1697. Assessor 1695. Selectman, Watertown 1701-1705; 1709-1712. Deputy for Watertown to General Court of Mass. 1702-1705. Solider in King Philip's War in 1675-76." (His brother John was also a soldier in King Philip's War, in Capt. Samuel Moseley's Company, and was wounded in the battle at Swamp Fort Dec. 19, 1675 - recorded as wounded in R.I. on Jan. 6, 1676 and probably died of his wounds.) "On Sept. 23, 1676, he is recorded as receiving pay as a soldier in Capt. Jonathan Poole's Company and also on the same day as receiving the same amount as a Soldier in Capt. Thomas Brattle's Company."

Joseph² died intestate and his son John³ was appointed administrator, Nov. 29, 1731.

Elizabeth³ married Joseph² Stevens, they being the great great-grandparents of Mary⁶ (Stevens) Needham, my great grandmother.

Nathaniel³ rose to be a colonel in the French Wars.

William³ - "the youngest but one of these sons was a shoemaker at Newton, and married at Watertown, 3 Sept 1717, Mehitable Wellington, had as third son Roger, Born 19 April 1721 at Newton, forever to be honored as one of framers, with Franklin, of the Declaration of Independence and one of most sagacious men ever produced by New England."

Roger⁴ prepared almanacs for the years 1750-1761, some of which are still in existence. He was delegate (from New Haven, Conn.) in the Continental Congress from Sept. 1774 to 1782 and according to Boutell "in length and variety of public service Franklin alone surpassed him, in clearness of perception, soundness of judgment and steadfastness of purpose he had no superior in the convention."

References: See John ¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	FARRAR			
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
1	Jacob Farrar		bp Aug. 21, 1614 Heptonstall, Eng.	Aug 14, 1677 Woburn, Mass.	M-Nov. 28, 1640 Halifax, Eng.
	M(1) Grace Dean				
1	Jacob		bp Sept. 3, 1641 Halifax, Eng.	Aug. 22, 1675* Lancaster, Mass	M- ca 1668 Hannah Hayward (3-c)
2	John		ca 1644 Halifax, Eng.	Nov. 3, 1669 Lancaster	M-June 30, 1667 Mary Hilland (2-c)
3	Henry		ca 1646 Halifax, Eng.	Feb. 10, 1675 Lancaster	Killed by Indians
4	Mary		ca 1648 Halifax, Eng.		M-Feb. 22, 1671/2 John Houghton, Jr.
6	Joseph		Aug. 6, 1660 Lancaster, Mass.	Lancaster	
	M(2) Ann**				

*Also shown as August 20, 1675

**Widow Ann Farrar M(2) 1680, John Sears of Woburn

It is said all Farrars are descendents of John and Jacob Farrar, two brothers who were supposed to have come from Lancastershire, England, and were proprietors of Lancaster, Mass., when it was incorporated May 18, 1653.

Jacob¹ the younger brother was probably about 30 years old when he migrated to this country about 1650. The four children born in England came with his wife to Lancaster in 1658 after he had prepared a home for them. "Young Jacob Farrar was appointed to assist in making the bounds of the town in 1659 a valuation of estates was made in 1654 the estates of several entered since 1655 Jacob Farrar, added when his wife came L 168:7:0 During King Philips War in the year 1675 he had two sons killed (Jacob, Jr. and Henry) The town was taken Feb. 10, 1675/6 and most of the property destroyed by the Indians and he with his wife, his remaining son Joseph and his daughter (Mary) with husband, John Houghton, went to Woburn where he died Aug. 14, 1677."

Jacob¹ Farrar was the third child of William son of Jacob Farrar of Sowerby who married, April 21, 1609, Mary Houghton at Heptonstall and died April 1639. Jacob, in turn, was the sixth son of William Farrar of Erringden Parish of Heptonstall. William was the second child of Henry who married, December 12, 1575, Margaret, daughter of George Bannister of Hathershelf in Sowerby. He was buried October 4, 1605.

References: "The Farrar Family," 1847; Williard's History of Lancaster; Savage; Compendium of American Genealogy. (FWF)

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			181
	2	FARRAR	Jacob ¹			
INDEX NO.	NAME		BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
11	Jacob Farrar		bp Sept. 3, 1641 Halifax, Eng.	Aug. 22, 1675* Lancaster, Mass.	M-Nov. 11, 1668 Lancaster	
	M Hannah Hayward		Apr. 20, 1647 Concord, Mass.	"After 1706" Marlborough, Mass.		
1	Jacob	**	Aug. 29, 1669 Lancaster	Apr. 29, 1722 Concord, Mass.	M-Dec. 26, 1692 Susannah Reddit(11-c)	
2	George	***	Aug. 16, 1670 Lancaster	May 15, 1760 Concord	M-Sept. 9, 1692 Mary Howe (5-c)	
3	John		1672 Lancaster	Aug. 19, 1707 Sterling, Mass.	M-Dec. 6, 1699 (2-c) Elizabeth Merriam	
4	Henry		1674 Lancaster		"Was living Oct.6,1697"	

*Also shown as August 20, 1675.

**Also shown as June 29, 1669

Also shown as June 16, 1670

Jacob² was born in England and migrated to Lancaster with his mother in 1658. "He is credited in the 'Colony Booke' under date of Sept. 13, 1676, for military services under Capt. Hunging, L 2:18:9 was killed by the Indians August 22, 1675 Soon after his death, certainly as early as the abandonment of the town (Feb. 1676) the widow and her children went to Concord where her relatives lived, and where the children were brought up and settled."

John³ called Ensign John of Marlborough was killed in a battle with the Indians at Sterling, Mass. August 19, 1707.

Hannah Hayward, his wife, was the daughter of George Hayward of Concord. On Mar. 5, 1681, she married Adam Holaway of Marlborough and subsequently, Jan. 7, 1705/6, Jonathan Furbush.

References: See Jacob¹; also Concord and Lancaster Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	3	FARRAR	Jacob ² , Jacob ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS
112	George Farrar	Aug. 16, 1670 Lancaster, Mass.	May 15, 1760 Concord, Mass.	M-Sept. 9, 1692 Concord
	M Mary How	Jan. 17, 1674 Concord	Apr. 12, 1761 Concord	Dau. of Samuel and Mary (Wolley) How
1	Joseph	Feb. 28, 1693/4 Concord	ca 1733 Concord	M- 1715, Concord Mary ----- (5-c)
2	Daniel	Nov. 30, 1696 Concord	ca 1755 Sudbury, Mass.	M- Hannah Fletcher (2-c)
3	George	Feb. 16, 1704/5 Lincoln, Mass.	May 28, 1777 Concord	M- Mary Barrett (9-c)
4	Mary	Oct. 12, 1706 Lincoln		M-Sept. 23, 1735 Nathan Brown
5	Samuel	Sept. 28, 1708 Lincoln	Apr. 17, 1783 Concord	M-Jan. 13, 1731/2 Lydia Barrett (8-c)

George³ was taken by his mother the February following the Indian raid from Lancaster to Concord and he was brought up in what is now Lincoln by a farmer--Mr. Goble.

Mary How, his wife, was brought up in the same family and they lived under the same roof together over 80 years.

"He early purchased a large tract of land in the neighborhood where he was brought up and his posterity of the 4th, 5th and 6th generations are now living." (1847)
He was several years Selectman of Concord. (Shattock's History)

His will, dated Mar. 17, 1749, and proved June 9, 1760, mentions his wife and all of his children except Joseph -- it also mentions Joseph's five children.

Samuel⁴ was a prominent man, serving town and state; was a member of the first Provincial Congress on Oct. 11, 1774 and took part in the Lexington-Concord Battle in 1775. Both Samuel and his brother George were deacons in the church.

References: See Jacob¹ and Jacob²

		GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		183
		4	FARRAR	George ³ , Jacob ² , Jacob ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
1121	Joseph Farrar	Feb. 28, 1694 Concord, Mass.	ca 1733 Chelmsford, Mass	M-	1715 Concord	
	M Mary					
1	Joseph	Oct. 3, 1716 Chelmsford				
2	Isaac	Aug. 10, 1719 Chelmsford		M-Mar.	1743 Sarah Brooks	
3	Mary	Oct. 7, 1723 Chelmsford		M-	----- Newton	
4	Ruth	1726 Chelmsford	Gray, Me.	M-Dec. 15, 1750	Jonas Stevens	
5	Benjamin	1730 Chelmsford	1805 Upton, Mass.	M-	Sudbury Mary Allen (3-c)	

Joseph⁴ settled in Chelmsford, Mass. He was in the famous Indian battle called Lovell's Fight near Fryeburg, Me., May 8, 1725. He died about 1732/3 and the children were provided for by their grandfather, George³: Nathan Brown, an uncle, was appointed guardian of Joseph⁵, Aug. 13, 1733.

Ruth⁵ married Jonas³ Stevens of Townsend, Mass., and migrated with him to Gray, Me. Their great grandchild, Mary⁶ Stevens, married Thomas Jefferson Needham and was my grandmother's mother.

References: See Jacob¹, Jacob², also, Chelmsford Vital Records. (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	HAYWARD		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
George Hayward	England	Mar. 29, 1671 Concord, Mass.	M- ca 1638 Concord	
M Mary	England	Mar. 12, 1692/3 Concord		
1 John	Dec. 20, 1640 Concord	Nov. 22, 1718 Concord	M-June 2, 1671 Ann White (7-c)	
2 Mary	1642 Concord	Mar. 11, 1686/87 Concord	M-Dec. 10, 1660 Richard Griffin	
3 Joseph	March 26, 1643 Concord	Concord	M-Oct. 26, 1665 Hannah Hosmer (5-c)	
4 Sarah	Mar. 19, 1645 Concord		No record	
5 Hannah	Apr. 20, 1647 Concord	After 1706 Marlborough, Mass.	M-ca 1668, Concord Jacob ² Farrar (4-c)	
6 Simeon	Jan. 22, 1649 Concord	Concord	M-Mar. 7, 1687 (4-c) Elizabeth Danforth	
7 William	1651 Concord		M-Apr. 14, 1671 Anna Straton	
8 George	July 2, 1654 Concord	Dec. 19, 1675 Narragansett, R.I.		

George¹ was one of the earliest settlers of Concord and was a freeman, March 1638.

No record is found of his wife, Mary, nor of children Mary, Sarah, and William.

George² was a soldier in Davenport's Company and was "killed in the great battle of Narragansett."

Joseph² married (2) Mar. 23, 1677, Elizabeth Treadwell and by her had 4 additional children.

Hannah² married Jacob² Farrar not Jacob¹ as shown in Savage.

GEN.		FAMILY		LINE OF ASCENT		185
2		HOBBS		Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
11	Jonathan Hobbs	1650 Salem, Mass.	Apr. 9, 1725 Ipswich, Mass.			
	M Rebecka		Feb. 1728 Ipswich			
1	Rebecka	Dec. 3, 1677 Ipswich		M-Aug. 9, 1714, Gloucester Richard Soudy		
2	Jonathan	Dec. 23, 1678 Ipswich		M-May 20, 1701 Eliz. Graves of Lynn		
3	John	Apr. 25, 1680 Ipswich	Apr. 3, 1751 Ipswich	M-Apr. 6, 1706 Elizabeth Stimson		
4	Mary	Feb. 7, 1681 Ipswich		M-Aug. 8, 1713 Benjamin Ireland		
5	Caleb	May 10, 1683 Ipswich		M-Dec. 22, 1705 Deborah Weed of Amesbury		
6	Abigail			M-June 18, 1709 Andrew Center		
7	Jacob			M-Aug. 2, 1714 Susanna Curtaine		
8	Sarah			M-Nov. 1, 1714 Roger Graves of Lynn		
9	Sosanna			M-July 26, 1718 Minus Daniels		
X	Elizabeth	July 4, 1699 Ipswich		M-Feb. 22, 1724 Isaac Grant		

Jonathan² was the son of Thomas¹ and Martha Hobbs, who were of Salem, 1648. It is assumed that they married in Salem and that Jonathan was born there. Neither the marriage of Thomas or the exact date of Jonathan's birth was found in the Salem or Ipswich records. "Jonathan, son of Thomas and Martha Hobbs was born, 1650, and died, 1725, aged 75." The death of Martha, Aug. 24, 1672, was found in the Wenham records.

The birthdates of 6, 7, 8, and 9 were not found and the above order is only in accordance with the dates of their respective marriages.

The Lynn records show that a Caleb Hobbs and Dorothy Graves filed married intentions in Lynn, May 12, 1705. However, the Ipswich records show that Caleb married a Deborah Weed of Amesbury the following December.

"The inventory of the goods of Thomas Hobbs, latlye desessed hwo dwelt within ye Township of Wenham ye 26 of May 1691. Istate taken by Richard Hutton and John Gilbert amounting to £ 65 - 1s - 2d returned by Jonathan Hobbs, adm. Sept. 29, 1691."

*Also shown in another record as Mar. 8, 1700/01

References: Ipswich Vital Records; Compendium of American Genealogy, p. 789 (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	3	HOBBS	Jonathan ² , Thomas ¹	
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
113	John Hobbs	Apr. 25, 1680 Ipswich, Mass.	Apr. 3, 1751 Ipswich	M-Apr. 6, 1706 Ipswich
	M Elizabeth Stimson	Jan. 11, 1680/81 Ipswich		
1	John	ca 1707 Ipswich		
2	Elizabeth	ca 1710 Ipswich		
3	Alice	ca 1712 Ipswich		M-Apr. 11, 1732 Pelatiah Littlefield
4	Jeremiah	1715 Ipswich		M-Apr. 10, 1740 Mary Gilbert
5	Susanna			M-Nov. 13, 1740 George Burroughs

John³ made his home in Chebacco as that portion of Ipswich, which later became Essex, was known.

The birth dates of 1, 2, 3, and 5 were not found in the Ipswich records, and the only date definitely shown in the Compendium is that of Jeremiah's birth, 1715.

Elizabeth Stimson, his wife, was the third of ten children born to George² and Allis (Phillips) Stimson, married at Ipswich, July 22, 1676. George was the son of John¹ Stimson who was born in England, 1605, married a Sosanna and migrated to Salem, ca 1630. (Other children of George and Allis: (1) George, b-Aug. 17, 1677, died in infancy; (2) Richard, b-Mar. 10, 1678-9; (4) Mercy, b-Mar. 11, 1682/3; (5) Alice, b-Feb. 18, 1684/5; (6) Prudence, b-Feb. 16, 1686/7; (7) Sarah, b-June 14, 1691; (8) George, b-Aug. 27, 1693; (9) John b-Aug. 27, 1694; and (10) Mary, b-Mar. 4, 1695/6.)

Apparently many of the descendants of John³ and his father, Jonathan², remained in the general area of Ipswich for the names John, Jonathan, Jeremiah, Elizabeth and Amos appear well into the 19th century.

References: See Jonathan²

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	4	HOBBS	John ³ , Jonathan ² , Thomas ¹		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1134	Jeremiah Hobbs	1715 Ipswich, Mass.		M-Apr. 10, 1740 Ipswich	
	M Mary Gilbert	Bp 17 Sept. 1721 Ipswich			
-1	Daniel	Bp June 27, 1742 Ipswich			
-2	Mary	Bp Jan. 13, 1744/5 Hopkinton, Mass.		No record	
-3	Jeremiah	June 14, 1747 Hopkinton	June 14, 1814 Norway, Me.	M- Anne Fowler (9-c)	
-4	Elizabeth	Bp Apr. 16, 1749 Hopkinton		Died young	
-5	Susanna	Bp May 26, 1751 Hopkinton		No record	
-6	Child	Hopkinton	Hopkinton	Stillborn	
-7	Elizabeth	ca 1758 Hopkinton	Apr. 10, 1841 Norway, Me.	M-ca 1779, Gray, Me. Joseph ⁴ Stevens (7-c)	
-8	Amos	ca 1761 Hopkinton	June 3, 1839 Norway, Me.	M- 1780 Lucy Robinson	

Jeremiah⁴, the son of John³ and Elizabeth³ (Stimson) Hobbs, spent his early life in Chebacco, as a portion of Ipswich was then called. Following his marriage to Mary⁴ Gilbert and the birth of their first child, Daniel, they moved to Littleton and thence to Hopkinton, where their other seven children were baptized or born. Except for Jeremiah, Jr., Elizabeth and Amos, no further records of this family have been found.

Jeremiah⁴, Elizabeth⁴ and Amos⁴ moved to Gray, Me., (then called New Boston) about 1781. Later all three moved to Norway, Me. Joseph⁴ Stevens and Elizabeth built and occupied the first house in Norway early in the spring of 1787.

Jonas⁵ Stevens, the son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hobbs) Stevens, married his first cousin, Mary⁵ Hobbs, the daughter of Amos⁴ and Lucy (Robinson) Hobbs. Their daughter Mary⁶ Stevens was the mother of Julia (Needham) Ford, my grandmother.

Mary Gilbert, his wife, was the daughter of Joseph and Mary (Cogswell) Gilbert (Humphrey¹, Dea. John², Joseph³).

References: Savage; Ipswich and Hopkinton Vital Records; Whitman's History of Norway, Me.; Compendium of American Genealogy, p. 789 (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	5	HOBBS	Jeremiah ⁴ , John ³ , Jonathan ² , Thomas ¹		
1134.8	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
	Amos Hobbs	1761 Hopkinton, Mass.	June 3, 1839 Norway, Me.	M-1780 or 1781 Hopkinton	
	M Lucy Robinson	Sept. 11, 1756 Newton, Mass.	Sept 7, 1848 Norway	dau. of John ³ and Lydia (Warren) Robinson	
-1	Jere	Dec. 29, 1784 Gray, Me.	Oct. 31, 1869 Norway	M-Sarah Goss of Rumford d-Nov. 16, 1879 (8-c)	
-2	Mary	Jan. 21, 1785 Gray	April 3, 1872 Norway	M- Jonas Stevens	
-3	Robinson	Feb. 27, 1787 Gray	July 15, 1858 Norway	M-Lovinia Hall (11-c) b-2/20/96; d-3/6/60	
-4	Eben	Aug. 24, 1789 Norway	Aug. 22, 1855 Norway	M- Jane Marsh	
-5	William	1793 Norway		Removed to Vermont about 1812	
-6	John	Mar. 1794 Norway	April 8, 1883 Norway	Unmarried	
-7	Amos, Jr.	Aug. 11, 1797 Norway		M- Louisa McGilvery	
-8	Lucy	Dec. 20, 1803 Norway	April 23, 1886 Norway	M-Dresser Stevens b-10/10/1801; d-8/22/70	
-9	Hannah	1805 Norway	Bethel, Me.	M- Amos Powers of Bethel	

Amos⁵, his brother, Jeremiah⁵, and sister, Elizabeth⁵, of Hopkinton, Mass., settled in Gray (then New Boston), Maine about 1781. In June of 1787, Amos and his family moved into the house of Joseph Stevens who had married his sister, Elizabeth, and a few weeks later into his own home "of the same size construction" of Joseph Stevens' home (16' x 20'). "They split out basswood plank and hewed them for a floor . . ." "They worked together, and when one house was ready for occupancy, another was commenced." Amos Hobbs' home was the fourth constructed in the little settlement. "He lived and died on the farm he had wrought out of the wilderness."

Amos⁵ Hobbs served in American Revolution, enlisting in Captain Merrill's Co., Colonel Jonathan Michell's regiment, Penobscott Expedition, 1779.

Mary⁶ married her first cousin, Jonas⁵ Stevens, son of Joseph⁴ Stevens and Elizabeth⁵ Hobbs, and settled in Greenwood about 1805.

References: Hopkinton and Newton, Mass. and Norway, Me. Vital Records;
Whitman's and Myles' Histories of Norway (FWF)

The Gilbert Family

Humphrey¹ Gilbert, the immigrant ancestor of this family was born in England, 1618, and died in Ipswich, Mass., Feb. 13, 1658. He was possibly the son of Raleigh Gilbert and the grandson of Sir Humphrey Gilbert of Devonshire. Humphrey settled in Ipswich "where he was a husbandman and commoner as early as 1648." He purchased property near the Wenham line February 5, 1650. His will was dated Feb. 14, 1657, and proved March 30, 1658. The date of his marriage to an Elizabeth is uncertain; also, the places and dates of birth of his son John and daughters Elizabeth, Abigail and Esther and two other daughters under minor age. The daughters married respectively Peter Harvey, Richard Palterm, Richard Comer and Moses Aborn (Eberne). His widow married (2) William Remer and (3) Henry Kimball.

Deacon John² was born at Ipswich 1656/7 and died "Mar. 17, 1722/23 in his 67th y" according to his gravestone. He married Sept. 27, 1677, Elizabeth Killum (Killam, Kilham) and "resided in Hamilton or Ipswich Hamlet near Wenham." They had 11 children: (1) John, b-July 14, 1678, m-Dec. 23, 1699, Martha Dodge; (2) Daniel, b-ca 1680, m-Elizabeth Porter; (3) Mary, bp-1681, d-young; (4) Mary, b-Jan. 10, 1682, d-young; (5) Elizabeth, bp-"prior to 1685," m-Dec. 23, 1714, John Davis; (6) Mary, b-1688/9; (7) Joseph (twin), b-Feb. 1, 1691/2, m-1718, Mary Cogswell, dau. of Adam³; (8) Benjamin (twin), b-Feb. 1, 1691/2, m-Aug. 1716, Esther Perkins, d-June 24, 1760 at North Brookfield; (9) Lydia, bp-1702; (10) Noah, bp-Nov. 21, 1703, m-Feb. 11, 1727/8, Sarah Allen; and (11) Sarah, who m-Nataniel Grant.

Joseph³ Gilbert married (intentions) Apr. 19, 1718, at Ipswich, Mary⁴ Cogswell, daughter of Adam³ and Abigail Cogswell. The births of eight children are recorded in the Ipswich records: (1) Joseph, who died young; (2) Mary, bp-Sept. 17, 1721; (3) Daniel; (4) Abigail; (5) Stillborn; (6) Joseph, who died young; (7) Joseph; and (8) Adam.

Mary⁴ Gilbert married at Chebacco, as one section of Ipswich was known, Jeremiah⁴ Hobbs, son of John³ and Elizabeth³ (Stimson) Hobbs. Their first child, Daniel, named for Mary's brother, was born at Ipswich. Soon thereafter, they moved to Littleton, and thence to Hopkinton where their last seven children were born.

References: Boston & Eastern Massachusetts Genealogy, Vol. 3, pp. 1342, 1343; Compendium of American Genealogy; Ipswich Vital Records. (FWF)

THE KILLIAM FAMILY

Augustine^{e1} Killiam (Killum, Kilham) was admitted to freedom of the City of Norwich, England, in 1585. He resided there until 1613 when he removed to Demington, Suffolk County.

Henry^{e2} Killam lived in Demington where, on Aug. 12, 1582, he married Mary Goodale in the Parish Church. They had five children: Mary, Alice, Henry, Augustine and John. Henry^{e2} died in Demington, May 27, 1631, and his will was proved June 3, 1631. A daughter, Alice (Crosby), his son, Austin (Augustine), and grandchildren Daniel, William, Alice and Henry were mentioned in his will. His son, Henry, was named executor.

Augustine¹ Killam, born ca 1597, married Alice Goodale and lived in Demington until 1639, when to escape the zeal of Bishop Wren, the family embarked, May 11, 1637, from Gravesend on the "Mary Anne" bound for Salem with William Goose, master. According to shipping office records, he was about 40 years of age and was accompanied by his wife and children, Daniel, Elizabeth, and John. On November 1, 1639, he was granted 30 acres at Salem. In 1641, he was made a freeman at Wenham. Two children were born there--Lot in 1640 and Sarah in 1642. In 1649, "Brother and Sister Killam were dismissed from the church at Wenham and passed the tryall the next Lord's Day (and) were taken into covenant of ye church in Ipswich." Another child, Elizabeth, was recorded as born at Ipswich in 1667. However, he died Jan. 5, 1667/8, and his wife died July 18 of the same year.

Daniel² Killam, born 1620 in Demington, married Mary, daughter of John Safford. Four children were born to this marriage--Daniel, 1650; Thomas, 1654; John, 1655; and Elizabeth, 1657. Elizabeth³ married at Ipswich Sept. 27, 1677, Deacon John² Gilbert. Their granddaughter, Mary⁴ Gilbert, married Jeremiah⁴ Hobbs whose granddaughter Mary was the maternal grandmother of my grandmother, Julia (Needham) Ford.

References: Vital Records of Wenham and Ipswich, Mass.; "Ancestors," Nellie P. George, 1914; Winthrop's History of New England; NE Historic Genealogical Register, Vol. XII, p. 238, Vol. LVI, p. 344. (FWF)

		LINE OF ASCENT			191
GEN.	FAMILY				
1	COGSWELL	Edward ^{e2} , Robert ^{e1}			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	John Cogswell	1592 Cty Wiltz, Eng.	Nov. 29, 1669 Ipswich, Mass.		
	M Elizabeth Thompson	Bp 1604 Cty Wiltz, Eng.	June 2, 1676 Ipswich		
1	a daughter	ca 1616	England		
2	Mary	ca 1617 Cty Wiltz	Boston	M- 1649 Godfrey Armitage (1-c)	
3	William	Bp Mar. 1619 Cty Wiltz	Dec. 15, 1700 Ipswich	M- 1649 (10-c) Susanna Hawkes	
4	John	Bp July 25, 1622 Cty Wiltz	Sept. 27, 1653 Ipswich	M- ca 1646 (3-c)	
5	Hannah	Cty Wiltz	Chelmsford, Mass.	M- 1652 (9 c) Dea. Cornelius Waldo	
6	Abigail	Cty Wiltz		M- Thomas Clark (1-c)	
7	Edward	1629 City Wiltz			
8	Sarah	City Wiltz	1692 Ipswich	M- 1663 Simone Tuttle (13-c)	
9	Elizabeth	City Wiltz		M-July 31, 1657 Nathaniel Masterson	

John¹ was the son of Edward^{e2} and Alice Cogswell and the grandchild of Robert^{e1} and Alice Cogswell, all of Westbury Leigh, County Wiltz, England. Robert died in 1581 and Edward in 1616.

Elizabeth, his wife, was the daughter of the Rev. William and Phillis Thompson.

John¹ and his family, except for the first daughter who had married and remained in England, embarked at Bristol, England, May 23, 1635, on the "Angel Gabriel" for New England. The ship was wrecked in a gale off Penaquid, Me., but the Cogswells all survived. John hired a small barque and sailed his family to Ipswich, a new town called Aggawam by the Indians, which had been first settled two years before by John Winthrop, Jr. John¹ Cogswell settled in that part called Chebacco where he was granted 300 acres plus an eight-acre home site. He became the 3rd settler in what was later set aside as Essex. The inventory of his will was filed Dec. 27, 1669, and amounted to £ 115:9s.

References: "Cogswell Family" by E. O. Jameson, 1884; Ipswich Vital Records; Boston & Eastern Massachusetts Genealogy Vol. 1, pp. 287, 357, 526.
(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	COGSWELL	John ¹ , Edward ^{e2} , Robert ^{e1}		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
13	William Cogswell	Bp Mar. 1619 County Wiltz, Eng	Dec. 15, 1700 Ipswich	M- 1649 Charlestown	
	M Susanna Hawkes	1633 Charlestown	"prior to 1696" Ipswich		
1	Elizabeth	1650 Ipswich	Dec. 28, 1726 Ipswich	M-Feb. 22, 1670 (9-c) Col. Thomas Wade	
2	Hester	Ipswich		M-(1) Aug. 24, 1675/ (2) Dec. 16, 1689 ¹	
3	Susanna (twin)	Jan. 5, 1657 Ipswich	Brookline	M-Jan. 21, 1681 Benjamin White (7-c)	
4	Ann (twin)	Jan. 5, 1657 Ipswich		Died young	
5	William	Dec. 4, 1659 Ipswich	Apr. 14, 1708 Ipswich	M-Oct. 9, 1685 Martha Emerson (7-c)	
6	Jonathan	Apr. 26, 1661 Ipswich	July 14, 1717 Ipswich	M-May 24, 1686 (8-c) Elizabeth Wainwright	
7	Edmond	Ipswich	May 15, 1680 Ipswich	Died young	
8	John (Lieut.)	May 12, 1665 Ipswich	1710 Ipswich	M-ca 1691 Hannah Goodhue (10-c)	
9	Adam (Capt.)	Jan. 12, 1667 Ipswich	Feb. 8, 1748/9 Ipswich	M- Abigail (8-c)	
X	Sarah	Feb. 3, 1668 Ipswich	Newbury, Mass.	M-Nov. 6, 1685 William Noyes	

Susanna Hawkes was the daughter of Adam and Ann (Hutchinson) Hawkes of Charlestown (Ann died Dec. 4, 1669).

William² settled on the home place and became one of the most influential men in Ipswich. He was largely instrumental in establishing the first church and was of the committee of three who worked from May 1676 until May 5, 1679 to establish the Parish of Chebacco. He also gave the land--"thirteen rods by three"--for the church on what came to be known as Meeting House Hill. On Aug. 12, 1683, the ecclesiastical council met at his house to organize the church and install Mr. John Wise as the first pastor.

William's will was dated Aug. 5, 1696 and proved on Dec. 19, 1700. In it he states that his wife was deceased.

/1 Hester³ m-(1) Samuel Bishop (5-c) and m-(2) Thomas Burnham (1-c).

References: See John¹

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	3	COGSWELL	William ² , John ¹ , Edward ^{e2} , Robert ^{e1}		
			BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
139		Adam Cogswell	Jan. 12, 1667 Ipswich, Mass.	Feb. 8, 1748/9 Ipswich	
	M	Abigail		Dec. 1729 Ipswich	
1		Caleb	Ipswich	Mar. 28, 1786 Littleton	M-Oct 1, 1728 Mary Tyler (5-c)
2		William	Dec. 14, 1687 Ipswich	Aug. 16, 1688 Ipswich	Died in infancy
3		Abigail	Mar. 21, 1689 Ipswich	Sept. 5, 1738 Ipswich	M- Thomas Varney
4		Adam	Apr. 17, 1691 Ipswich	Feb. 4, 1701/10 Ipswich	Died in youth
5		Jeremiah	Feb. 22, 1693 Ipswich		(1-c)
6		Katherine		Oct. 23, 1729 Ipswich	Unmarried
7		Mary		Oct. 17, 1738 Ipswich	M-Int. Apr. 19, 1718 Joseph Gilbert
8		William		1727 Ipswich	M- Hannah Burnham(3-c)

The Vital Records of Ipswich show the death of a Benjamin, son of Lieut. Adam and Abigail, Oct. 5, 1720, at 19 y.; also the death of another son, Joseph, on Oct. 5, 1720, at 21 y. The births are not shown in the records nor are these two children noted in the "Cogswell Family."

Adam³ was a trustee of the Parish, a selectman of the town and held a Lieutenant's, then a Captain's Commission in the local militia. He must have served in King Phillip's War for he was a grantee of Winchendon in his own right, Apr. 13, 1736.

Mary⁴ married Joseph Gilbert, "sone of Dea. John and Elizabeth (Killam) Gilbert". He was born Feb. 1, 1691, in Ipswich, the twin brother of Benjamin. They removed to Littleton where she died and he married (2) in 1739, Mary Whipple.

References: See John¹

INDEX NO.	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	2	STIMSON	John ¹		
NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO-REMARKS		
George Stimson	1641		M-July 22, 1676 Ipswich, Mass.		
M Allis Phillips					
1 George	Apr. 17, 1677 Ipswich	July 1678 Ipswich			
2 Richard	Mar. 10, 1678/9 Ipswich				
3 Elizabeth	Jan. 11, 1680/1 Ipswich	Ipswich	M-Apr. 6, 1706 John Hobbs		
4 Mercy	Mar. 11, 1682/3 Ipswich				
5 Alice	Feb. 18, 1684/5 Ipswich				
6 Prudence	Feb. 16, 1686/7 Ipswich				
7 Sarah	June 14, 1691 Ipswich				
8 George	Aug. 27, 1693 Ipswich		M-Jan. 16, 1723/4 Margaret Rust		
9 John	Aug. 27, 1693 Ipswich				
X Mary	Mar. 4, 1695/6 Ipswich		M-Aug. 4, 1720 Daniel Burnum		

George² was the son of John¹ Stimson, who was born in England, 1605. He married a Susanna and migrated to Salem in 1630. This marriage probably occurred in England since it was not found in the Salem records. It is also assumed that George² was born in Salem for there is evidence in the Ipswich records that his father had moved to Ipswich prior to 1641.

Allis, or Alice, Phillips was said to be the daughter of George Phillips who was born in England in 1593, and migrated to Salem, ca 1630. He married (1) a Sergeant and (2) an Elizabeth. He died in 1694 at Ipswich.

References: Salem and Ipswich Vital Records; Essex County Records. (FWF)

THE ROBINSON FAMILY

William¹ Robinson was of Concord, ca 1668, when he married an Elizabeth and where on May 27, 1669, Elizabeth, their first child, and on July 13, 1671, Hannah, their second child, was born. According to Savage, William moved to that part of Cambridge which later became Newton. However, in the History of Newton, Jackson, 1854, William was the 42nd settler of Newton, arriving in 1679 or after the birth of the fifth child, David; also, in the town records, he is shown as the eleventh signer for the separation of Cambridge Village from Cambridge which was presented to the General Court in 1678.

Between 1630 and 1632, New Town was laid out to be the largest town in the Colony and took in the land from which Cambridge, Brookline, Newton, Alston, Lexington, Billerica and Tewksbury were subsequently formed. About 1635/6, Brookline, or Muddy River as it was then known, and Alston were taken back by Boston and the balance of the land was incorporated as Cambridge. On Aug. 27, 1679, Cambridge Village was set aside from Cambridge by Order of the Court. On Dec. 8, 1691, the General Court changed the name to Newtown. It was shortened to Newton by Judge Fuller while he was town clerk and gradually all references began to use the same spelling.

There were six other children born to William and Elizabeth after Elizabeth and Hannah: William, July 10, 1673; Mary (Mercy), Sept. 6, 1676; David, March 23, 1678; Samuel, April 20, 1680; Jeremiah, April 20, 1682; and Robert. ca 1684.

William² Robinson of Newton also married an Elizabeth, who bore him nine children: William; Daniel; Jeremiah, Oct. 22, 1705; Elizabeth, Sept. 17, 1707; Hannah, Sept. 16, 1709; Josiah, Sept. 17, 1711; Ichabod, Sept. 2, 1713; Thankful, Sept. 3, 1715; and John, 1722. Elizabeth, his wife, died in 1747 and he on Jan. 28, 1754. Elizabeth³ married William Upton; Ichabod³ married Sarah Mirick, removed to Mendon and died, 1756; and Daniel³ married Mercy Sager, 1726.

William² was a selectman of Newton, 1735, and acquired a moderately large estate. His will, proven in 1754, left real estate appraised at £ 7221, 5 s and personal property £ 1014: 17 s; 6 d.

John³ Robinson, born 1722, married Sept. 21, 1753, Lydia Warren of Waltham. There were seven children born of this marriage, all probably in Newton: Lydia, Feb. 8, 1754; Elizabeth, April 11, 1755; Lucy, Sept. 11, 1756; Persis, Jan. 16, 1758; John, April 23, 1760; Sarah, Feb. 25, 1762; and Jeremiah, Oct. 6, 1764. John³ died at Newton, Sept. 1770, aged 48. Lucy, the third child married Amos Hobbs of Hopkinton (see p 188 of this record).

References: Savage; History of Newton, Jackson, 1854; Vital Records of Concord and Newton. (FWF)

196	GEN	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	el	HARVEY			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
	George Harvey	Ireland	Ireland	Ireland	
	M- Ellen Truesdell	Ireland	Ireland		
1	William	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	ca 1908 Kimberley, S.Africa	M-1864, Drogheda, Ire. Anne Johnston (8-c)	
2	David	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	New York City	M- Helen (2-c)	
3	Thomas	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	Dublin, Ire.		
4	Robert	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	At sea	Shipwrecked	
5	Mary Anne	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	Jan. 16, 1929 Brookline, Mass.	M- Matthew Adams (4-c)	
6	Eliza	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	Cambridge, Mass.	M- William Massey	
7	Susan	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	Ireland	Not married	
8	Jane	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	Boston, Mass.	M- William King	

Little is known of the origin of George^{el} Harvey who was my mother's (Esther (Harvey) Ford) grandfather. My mother always believed her father, his brothers and sisters were born in County West Meath, Ireland and that her grandparents and Aunt Susan died there.

William¹ married Anne Johnston in 1864 and migrated to New York in 1865 where my mother, their first child, was born (see next page).

David¹ also migrated to New York, marrying Helen _____, and bringing up two children, William and Helen, neither of whom married. William became a court stenographer, serving in the Courts of New York City for over 50 years. Helen was an extremely capable woman, becoming Assistant Secretary-Treasurer of a large copper corporation. William and Helen were living in New York as late as 1954. (He died in 1955 and she in 1957)

Thomas¹ and Susan¹ lived their lives and died in Ireland.

Robert¹ went to sea, dying in a shipwreck just prior to the date he was to migrate to America.

Mary Anne¹ married Matthew Adams, settling in Brookline, Mass. They raised four charming daughters, Polly, Grace, Lillian and Nellie. The latter three married but Polly remained single and served the Brookline School Board in an administrative capacity for nearly 50 years.

Eliza¹ married a William Massey and lived and died in Cambridge, Mass.

Jane¹ married a William King, making their home in Boston, Mass.

References: Esther (Harvey) Ford and Elizabeth Harvey, daughters of William¹.

(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		197
	1	HARVEY			George ^{el}
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO--REMARKS	
1	William Harvey	Co.W.Meath, Ire.	ca 1908 Kimberley, S.Africa	M- Drogheda, Ire.	1864
	M Anne Johnston	Feb. 27, 1841 Bally Bay, Ire.	Feb. 26, 1932 Medford, Mass.	(at mouth of Boyne River)	
1	Esther Taylor	Mar. 9, 1866 New York City	Feb. 6, 1959 Medford	M-July 27, 1885, Boston Frederick W. Ford (7-c)	
2	William	June 5, 1867 Somerville, Mass.	Oct. 23, 1907 Somerville	M-Aug. 22, 1893, Somerville Annie Grant (0-c)	
3	David R.	May 9, 1869 Somerville	Oct. 5, 1959 Medford	M-Oct. 16, 1895, Medford Gertrude Stahl (1-c)	
4	George	Mar. 24, 1871 Somerville	Oct. 29, 1938 Medford	Not married	
5	Elizabeth	May 7, 1873 Somerville		Not married	
6	Anna	July 20, 1876 Somerville		M-June 1, 1905, Somerville Wm. P. Libby (4-c)	
7	Edmund	Nov. 29, 1879 Somerville	Dec. 11, 1959 Medford	Not married	
8	Lillian Gertrude	June 7, 1883 Somerville	June 30, 1887 Somerville	Died young	

William¹ and his wife Anna migrated to America in 1865, about one year after their marriage. They lived for a short time in New York where their first child, Esther, my mother, was born. Later they moved to Boston thence to Somerville, Mass., where the other children were born. William had the wonder-lust and spent little time in the home after the children began to work. He died at the Kimberly Diamond Mines.

Anne Johnston was a remarkable woman of sturdy stock and native ability. She was the one who ran the home for over 60 years and brought up the seven children. All were a credit to her firm character and she held their love and respect until her death the evening before her 91st birthday. (She told me on her 90th birthday that it was the last one - 90 years was as old as any person should get--she was not doing her share--she had to use glasses when she read--etc!!!!)

Esther² was my mother and is shown elsewhere in these records (p.p. 9 and 48)

William² became a printer and could be found nearly every Sunday afternoon on his favorite chair in the kitchen of his mother's home. (He was my companion when, as a 10-year old, I caught a 6-3/4 pound black bass in Lake Winnepesaukee, N.H.)

David² worked his way up from an errand boy in the old Lovel Arms Co. to manager of its successor, the Iver Johnson Sporting Goods Co. of Boston. He retired in the fall of 1954 when the famous store was sold. Gertrude, his wife died in 1951. His daughter, Gladys, married Flint Taylor and has one child, Deborah who married in 1960.

George² was for many years Assistant Manager of Iver Johnson's. He was a lovable man with a host of friends and gave his life to the care of his mother.

Elizabeth² was an accountant for many years with Iver Johnson, retiring to help her mother keep the home for George and Ted.

Anna² was a vivacious young lady with so terrific an imagination she used to scare herself when telling a ghost story to her nephews and nieces. She married Wm. P. Libby who resigned from the American Railway Express Co., to become traffic manager of the Plymouth Cordage Co., being Vice President when he retired a few years ago. Dorothy, Parker, and Ruth grew up and married, Dorothy and Parker each having children.

Edmund² spent many years as a salesman for Iver Johnson's, and was a floor manager when the store was sold in 1954. He was ardent club man and Mason. (FWF) 1960

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
	1	JOHNSTON		
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
	George Johnston	Ireland	Ballybay, Ire.	M- ca 1837 Ballybay, Ire.
	M Mary Taylor	Ireland	Somerville, Mass.	
1	Esther	Ballybay, Ire.	Ireland	
2	Anne	Feb. 27, 1841 Ballybay	Feb. 26, 1932 Medford, Mass.	M- ca 1864, Drogheda, Ire. William Harvey (8-c)
3	George	Ballybay	Ireland	

George Johnston, my mother's (Esther Taylor (Harvey) Ford maternal grandparent, was born in Ireland, his family originating in Scotland and migrating to the north of Ireland. Evidently, he was living, when my grandmother was born, in Ballybay, Monaghan County, which is about ten miles south of the border of North Ireland. He died shortly after the birth of the third child.

Mary Taylor, his wife, was born in Ireland and some time after his death migrated to America, marrying (2) a Mark Burns by whom she had two children, Edward and Julia. Julia never married and lived for several years with my grandmother--her half-sister Anne (Johnston) Harvey.

Esther¹ the first child, spent her life in Ireland and it was for her my mother was named.

Anne¹ married William¹ Harvey, ca 1864, and came to America in 1865. It was during the year they lived in New York that my mother was born (see previous page).

George¹ was named for his father as was later, my Uncle George Harvey.

GEN.		FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		199
2		HORSFALL			Thomas ¹
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
	Frederick Horsfall	Aug. 19, 1857 Yorkshire, Eng.	Apr. 3, 1939 Manchester, Conn.	M- 1887 New Britain, Conn.	
	M Ida Harris	Mar. 15, 1864 New Britain	Jan. 5, 1939 Manchester		
1	John	Aug. 19, 1889 New Britain	Dec. 23, 1911 New Britain	Unmarried	
2	Ellen Jane	Sept. 14, 1891 New Britain	July 15, 1939 Auburn, Me.	M-Oct. 7, 1922 Fred W. Ford (3-c)	
3	Dorothy	May 23, 1894 New Britain		M-Nov. 14, 1923 Walter Carter (1-c)	
4	Mary	May 29, 1896 New Britain	Apr. 1, 1944 Manchester	Unmarried	

Frederick² Horsfall was the son of Thomas¹ and Ellen (Jones) Horsfall. He was born in England and put out as an apprentice in his early teens but rebelled against the system and came to America. Although a well-read man of literary bent, he spent most of his life as a steam fitter, in a partnership and for the Stanley Co. of New Britain.

Ida² Harris was the daughter of Charles and Jane (Holt) Harris. Both parents were born in England but migrated to America, settling in New Britain prior to the birth of Ida.

John³ was a brilliant student, attending Yale (Sheffield Scientific School) where he received his BS degree in three years and his Masters in four. He was attending Trinity at Hartford, studying for his doctorate, when he was stricken with acute appendicitis, dying a month later as the result of an infection arising from the operation.

Ellen Jane³, Dorothy³ and Mary³ all were graduated from the New Britain High School, then the New Britain State Teachers College. Ellen taught in the New Britain Schools up to her marriage; Dorothy taught in both the New Britain and Manchester Schools; and Mary in New Britain and Hartford Schools. More of Ellen Jane and her children elsewhere under Frederick W.¹⁰ Ford.

Walter Carter, husband of Dorothy, served in the Navy during World War I and, following years of endeavor, became owner-manager of the Chevrolet agency in Manchester, Conn. His son, Walter, Jr., served in World War II and was graduated from the Engineering School of Tufts College. He is married, has one child and is in business with his father. (as of 1957)

References: Dorothy (Horsfall) Carter and personal knowledge (FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT		
	1	HAUENSTEIN			
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS	
1	Conrad Hauenstein	Apr. 25, 1864 Germany	Nov. 8, 1930 Cleveland, Ohio	M-June 18, 1890 Pittsburg, Pa.	
	M Catherine Hacker	Nov. 30, 1868 Bavaria	June 4, 1943 Cleveland		
1	Elsie	Dec. 2, 1891 Cleveland		M-Sept. 16, 1914 Edward Glosb (2-c)	
2	George Albert Karl	Aug. 6, 1893 Cleveland		M-Sept. 27, 1919 Mathill Papp (1-c)	
3	Helen	Feb. 4, 1896 Cleveland		M-(1) July 17, 1917 Henry Weber (0-c)	
4	Otto	Jan. 30, 1898 Cleveland	May 15, 1955 Cleveland	M-Aug. 16, 1924 Margaret Filmer (3-c)	
5	Adam	June 8, 1900 Cleveland		M-Aug. 8, 1923 Helen Roth (2-c)	
6	Lillian	Sept. 12, 1902 Cleveland		M-Feb. 17, 1923 Gerald Ratson (1-c)	
7	Edna	Dec. 23, 1904 Cleveland		M-July 10, 1939 Sam McMillan	
8	Mabel	Nov. 7, 1907 Cleveland	Nov. 6, 1914 Cleveland	Died young	
9	Conrad	June 15, 1910 Cleveland		M-Aug. 22, 1936 (2-c) Margaret Wollerman	

Conrad¹ was born in Prussia and became a major in the German army. He disliked the military and deserted. The family traced him here and there in Europe and, to end that sort of life, he migrated to America in the late '80s. He was married while living in Pittsburg, Pa., where he had cousins and soon moved to Cleveland. There he became employed as a carpenter and raised eight of the nine children born to him and Catherine. He died from injuries received in an automobile accident.

Elsie² had two children, Dorothy and Ralph. Her husband, born Sept. 12, 1892, died Mar. 26, 1953.

George² had one child, Alan, who married Marjorie Mae¹¹ Ford (p. 68). He was taught the trade of his father, carpentry, but developed a mechanical ability, specialized in pumps. He is presently employed as a maintenance mechanic with the Cleveland Transit Company.

Helen² lost her first husband Oct. 25, 1946 and married (2) August 14, 1948, William Jordan, born Jan. 5, 1893. No children by either marriage.

Otto² had three children: Marion, Doris and Ruth. Margaret, his wife, was born April 5, 1900.

Adam² had two children, Richard and Donald. Helen, his wife, was born July 16, 1902.

Lillian² had one child Lois who died Feb. 12, 1937, aged 3. Her husband died Jan. 7, 1941.

Edna² had no children. Sam, her husband, was born Dec. 27, 1884.

Conrad² had two children, Kay and Kenneth. His wife, Margaret, was born June 11, 1912.

References: George² Hauenstein, his brothers and sisters. (FWF)

	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT			201
	I	PAPP				
INDEX NO.	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS		
		ca 1833 Rozsnyo, Hungary	Mar. 3, 1924 Cleveland, Ohio	M- ca 1873 Rozsnyo, Hungary		
	Stephen Papp M-(1) Matild Klein	Rozsnyo	Rozsnyo			
1	William	1875 Rozsnyo				
2	Alexander	1877 Rozsnyo	1950 Cleveland	M-(1) Emma Gedeon (4-c) (2) Irma (0-c)		
3	Nicholas	June 1880 Rozsnyo	1942 Cleveland	M-(1) Mary Gedeon (5-c) (2) Illona (0-c)		
	M-(2) Lydia Toth	Rozsnyo	Jan. 31, 1944 Cleveland	M- 1887 Rozsnyo		
4	Louis	Jan. 27, 1888 Rozsnyo		M- 1918 (2-c) Olga Luther		
5	John	July 9, 1890 Rozsnyo	Mar. 1910 Lake Huron	Shipwrecked on ore boat		
6	Stephen	Feb. 18, 1892 Cleveland		M-1915, Cleveland Helen Sanosy		
7	Mathill	Sept. 13, 1895 Cleveland		M-1919, Cleveland (1-c) George Hauenstein		
8	Albert	Nov. 1, 1904 Cleveland		M-1936, Cleveland Jeatrice Jewell (4-c)		
9	Mary	Apr. 23, 1907 Cleveland		M-1948, Portsmouth, O. John Thomson		

Stephen¹ Papp, the grandfather of Alan Stephen Hauenstein who married Marjorie Mae¹¹ Ford, was quite prominent in civic affairs and held public office in Rozsnyo, Hungary, prior to his coming to America in 1891.

Mathill² was born in Cleveland, Ohio, of the second wife and has spent most of her life in that city. George Hauenstein, her husband, is a carpenter by trade, being employed in the Maintenance Department of the local transit company. (Cleveland)

References: Mathill (Papp) Hauenstein and through her the sisters and brothers.
(FWF)

INDEX NO.	GEN.	FAMILY	LINE OF ASCENT	
		HELMS	Largus Roe, Rev. Aaron	
	NAME	BORN ON/AT	DIED ON/AT	MARRIED TO - REMARKS
	Ira Lander Helms	Feb. 7, 1895 Barbour Co., Ala.		M-July 16, 1921 Barbour Co., Ala.
	M Allie Pearl Lavender	Barbour Co.		
1	Frances Eudora	May 28, 1922 Tuscaloosa, Ala.		M-June 2, 1940, Emporia, Va. Arthur K. Leggett
2	Ira Lander, Jr.	May 27, 1924 Parrish, Ala.		M-Dec. 17, 1949, O.R. Tenn. Nancy Camille Ford
3	Thomas Christopher	Dec. 25, 1925 Cedar Bluff, Ala.		M-Jan. 1, 1948, Roanoke, Va. Martha Anne Francis
4	Virgil Roe	Dec. 5, 1926 Roanoke Rapids, N.C.		M-Sept. 8, 1955, Richmond, Va. Anne Thaxton Lowe
5	Elizabeth Ann	Dec. 3, 1931 Scotland Neck, N.C.		M-Sept. 6, 1953, Portsmouth, Va. Samuel B. Taylor
6	Florence Mae	Jan. 20, 1933 Scotland Neck		M-Apr. 10, 1955, Lake Charles, La. Bynum J. Whitehurst
7	Joseph Lee	Feb. 19, 1935 Scotland Neck		

Ira Lander Helms attended the Barbour County, Ala., public schools, graduating from the County High School at Clio, Ala. in 1915, and, two years later, from the State Normal School at Troy, Ala. His first teaching assignment was as principal of the Terasville (Ala.) Junior High School, Sept. 1917. On March 18, 1918, he enlisted for service in World War I; trained at Camp Sevier, S.C.; went overseas with Eighty-first Division, landing at LeHavre; served in the Vosges Mountains and Meuse-Argonne offensives; and was cited for gallantry in action. From March to June 1919, while recovering from an ear and lung injury, he attended classes at the University of Grenoble. He was honorably discharged July 24, 1919 at Mitchell Field, Long Island, and re-entered his profession as principal of the Blue Hills (Ala.) Consolidated Schools. He also resumed his studies at the University of Alabama, being graduated in 1923 with a B.S. degree and having been elected to Phi Beta Kappa and Kappa Delta Pi, honorary scholarship societies. Following graduation, he served as Supt. of Schools at Parrish then Cedar Bluff, Ala. He next moved to Roanoke Rapids, N.C., where as supervisor, he established the vocational education program for the public school system. His first venture into manufacturing was as a partner in a chair company. The depression caused the partnership to be dissolved and Ira moved to Scotland Neck, N.C., taking the machinery with him and opening up a shop where, for 14 years he employed his versatile skills in cabinet making, carpentry and millwright work. He excelled in the reproduction of period furniture, Colonial Sheraton, Duncan Phyfe, Hepplewhite, etc., and under his guidance, his two older sons became excellent cabinet makers in their own right. In 1943, he moved his family to Portsmouth, Va., so that he could serve as a shipwright in the government ship yards. Following the close of the War, he re-entered the teaching profession as an instructor in the industrial arts program at Portsmouth, Va. The continuing thirst for education took him back to the University of Alabama during vacations and at the age of 52, he earned a Master's Degree in Secondary Education.

Allie Pearl, his wife, was the daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Francie M. (Phillips) Lavender. Her grandfather, the Rev. J. W. Phillips, was a Baptist minister and Allie Pearl who was a pianist often provided music at his services. She was educated at the University of Alabama and for many years has supplemented the family income, thus sharing the credit for the marvelous achievement of having all seven of their children attend college.

References: Ira L. Helms and Virgil Roe Helms

CHART 1

William Churchill⁶ Ford(2)B 19 Mar 1776 Cornwall, Conn
M 1 May 1806 No. Conway, N.H.

D 14 Oct 1864 Minot, Me.

Abiah⁶ Eastman (4)

B 30 Apr 1782 No. Conway, N.H.

D 14 Dec 1840 No. Conway, N.H.

Hazeel Russ* (6)

B 20 July 1765 Hebron, Conn.

M 20 Dec 1791 Orford, N.H.

D 1817 Salme, N.J.

Lydia⁶ Phelps (7)

B 9 Oct 1771 Orford, N.H.

D 22 Oct 1842 Orford, N.H.

John⁴ Needham (8)

B 31 Aug 1759 Tewksbury

M 16 Feb 1786 Tewksbury

D 24 Apr 1840 Norway, Me

Mary⁵ Shed (9)

B 31 Aug 1765 Tewksbury

D 20 Mar 1865 Norway, Me.

Jonas⁵ Stevens (10)

B 5 Sept 1781 Gray, Me.

M ca 1804 Gray, Me.

D 15 Sept 1871 Norway, Me.

Mary⁶ Hobbs (11)

B 21 Jan 1785 Gray, Me.

D 3 Apr 1872 Norway, Me.

William⁷ Ford

B 3 June 1807 Lancaster, N.H.

M 27 July 1834, Orford, N.H.

D 16 July 1870 Somerville

Sophronia Dodge Russ

B 31 Mar 1811 Orford, N.H.

D 17 Jan 1892 Oxford, Me.

Thomas Jefferson⁵ Needham

B 5 Jan 1803 Tewksbury

M 10 May 1830 Greenwood, Me.

D 16 Nov 1882 Norway, Me.

Mary G.⁶ Stevens

B 4 May 1811 Greenwood, Me.

D 7 May 1898 Lewiston, Me.

George Harvey

B

M

D

Ellen Truesdell

B

D

William Asahel⁸ Ford

B 3 Aug 1835 Lume, N.H.

M 24 Sept 1856 Lewiston, Me.

D 13 Apr 1922, Somerville

Frederick Wm.⁹ Ford

B 2 Aug 1863 Somerville

M 21 July 1885 Boston

D 18 Feb 1938 Medford

Julia A.⁶ Needham

B 10 Feb 1832 Greenwood, Me.

D 24 Mar 1915 Somerville

ANCESTORS OF

Frederick William¹⁰ Ford, Jr.

B 13 Feb 1892 Somerville

William¹ Harvey

B County West Meath, Ire.

M 1864 Drahada, Ire.

D Kimberley, So. Africa

Esther Taylor² Harvey

B 9 Mar 1866 New York, NY

D 6 Feb 1959 Medford

Anne² Johnston

B 27 Feb 1841 Bally Bay, Ire.

D 26 Feb 1932 Medford

George Johnston

B

M

D

Mary¹ Taylor

B Bally Bay, Ire.

D Somerville

* Date of birth is 1765 in records
of Wm.A.Ford but 1766 in Hebron, Conn. records.

NOTE: Unless otherwise shown, all places on this and following charts are in
Massachusetts.

PATERNAL

MATERNAL

CHART 2
(Continuation of Chart 1)

P A T E R N A L

M A T E R N A L

William² Ford (3)

B 4 Nov 1633 Marshfield
M 4 Nov 1658 Marshfield

D 7 Feb 1721 Marshfield
Sarah² Dingley (3)

B 1639 Marshfield
D 7 May 1727 Marshfield
Joseph² Stetson (13)

Bp June 1639 Scituate
M ca 1668/9 Scituate
D ca 1723 Scituate
(2) Prudence

B
D
William² Churchill (14)

B 1656 Plymouth
M 17 Jan 1684 Plymouth
D 5 Oct 1722 Plympton
Lydia² Bryant (14)

B 23 Oct 1662 Plymouth
D 6 Feb 1736 Plympton
John² Bryant (14)

B 7 Apr 1650 Plymouth
M ca 1676
D 29 Mar 1736 Plympton
Sarah

B ca 1652
D 10 Jan 1741 Plympton
Edmund¹ Chandler

B ca 1588/9 London, Eng.
M(2) Duxbury
D May 1662 Duxbury

B
D
John¹ Buck

B
M
D Scituate
Elizabeth

B
D Scituate
Thomas¹ Bonney

B ca 1604 Dover, England
M(2) ca 1654 Duxbury
D 1 May 1693 Duxbury
Mary Hunt

B
D "after 1693"
James¹ Bishop

B England
M 12 Dec 1665
D 22 June 1691 New Haven
Mary Hudson Conn

B
D

John³ Ford

E 1666 Marshfield
M 28 Mar 1691 Scituate
D 12 Nov 1749 Pembroke

Lois³ Stetson

B May 1672 Scituate
D 1 June 1735 Pembroke

William³ Churchill

B 2 Aug 1685 Plymouth
M ca 1703 Plymouth
D 23 Feb 1760 Plympton

Ruth³ Bryant

B 26 Sept 1685 Plymouth
D 24 Mar 1757 Plympton

Benjamin² Chandler

B ca 1636 Duxbury
M ca 1671 Scituate
D 1691 Duxbury

Joseph³ Chandler

B ca 1687 Duxbury
M (2) 27 Nov 1729 Pembroke
* D 18 Sept 1774 Cornwall, Conn

* 28 Sept 1772 on GS

Elizabeth² Buck
B 16 July 1653 Scituate
D 1732 Duxbury

Deborah⁴ Chandler

B 19 Oct 1738 Pembroke
D 24 July 1819 Piermont, NH

John² Bonney

B 25 Feb 1664 Duxbury
M ca 1688
D 16 Nov 1745 Pembroke

Deborah³ Bonney

B 20 May 1704 Pembroke
D 13 Mar 1775 Cornwall, Conn

Elizabeth² Bishop

B 3 July 1667 New Haven, C
D "after 1745" Pembroke

Amos⁴ Ford

B 1 Aug 1709 Pembroke
M 25 Nov 1730 Plympton
D 5 Dec 1762 Cornwall, Conn.

Hezekiah⁵ Ford

B 3 Feb 1736 Pembroke
M 7 Dec 1757 Cornwall, Conn
D 12 Dec 1819 Piermont, NH

Rebecca⁴ Churchill

B 8 Jan 1712 Plympton
D ca 1742 Pembroke

ANCESTORS OF

William Churchill⁶ Ford

B 19 Mar 1776 Cornwall, Conn

CHART 3
(Continuation of Chart 2)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

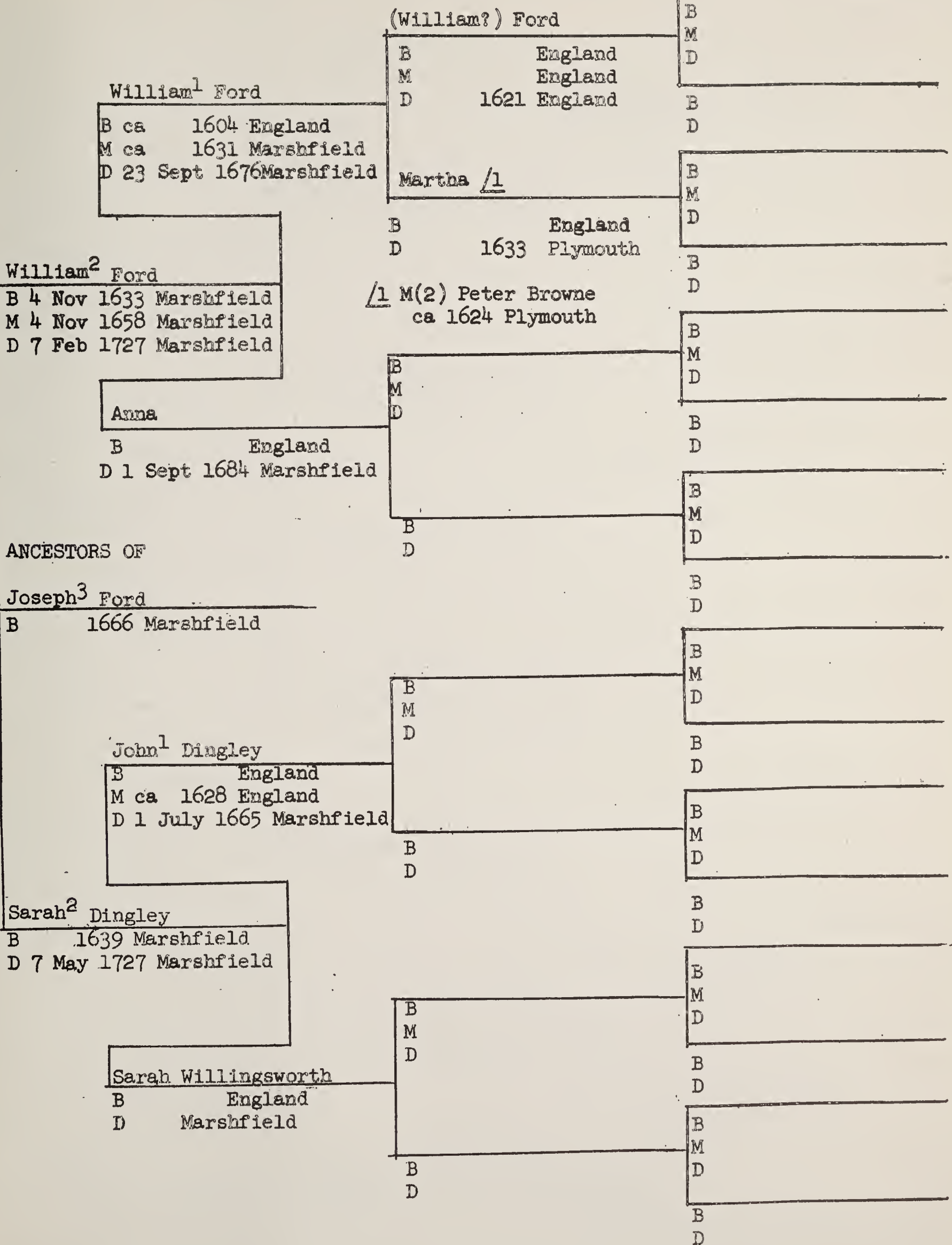


CHART 4
(Continuation of Chart 3)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

Thomas² Eastman (5)

B 11 Sept 1646 Haverhill

M 20 Jan 1679 Haverhill

D 29 Apr 1688 Haverhill
Deborah Corliss (5)

B 6 June 1655 Haverhill

D Haverhill

Peter³ Green (15)

B

M 11 Dec 1672 Haverhill

D "after 1724" Haverhill

Elizabeth Duston (15)

B ca 1642 Haverhill*

D 20 Dec 1677 Haverhill

Dea. William² Lovejoy (16)

B 21 Apr 1657 Andover

M 29 Nov 1680 Andover

D 14 July 1747 Andover

Mary³ Farnum (16)

B 24 Mar 1666 Andover

D 25 Dec 1739

Ralph³ Farnum (16)

B 1 June 1662 Andover

M 9 Oct 1685 Andover

D 3 Jan 1737/8 Andover

Sarah Sterling (16)

B 4 May 1669 Haverhill

D 12 Apr 1732 Andover

Nicholas² Holt (17)

B 1647 Andover

M 8 Jan 1679 Andover

D 8 Oct 1715 Andover

Mary Russell (17)

B 14 Jan 1661 Andover

D 1 Apr 1717 Andover

Samuel Manning (17)

B 21 July 1644 Cambridge

M(2) 6 May 1673 Billerica

D 22 Feb 1710/11 Billerica

(2) Abiah Wight (17)

B 1 Jan 1654 Medfield

D Billerica

Samuel² Frye (18)

B ca 1650 Andover

M 20 Nov 1671 Andover

D 9 May 1725 Andover

Mary Aslet (18)

B 24 Apr 1654 Andover

D 12 Aug 1747 Andover

James³ Bridges (18)

B ca 1672

M 24 May 1692 Andover

D 24 Apr 1739 Andover

Sarah² Marston (18)

B

D 18 Sept 1736 Andover

Jonathan³ Eastman

B 8 Jan 1680 Haverhill

M 8 Apr 1701 Haverhill

D ca 1758

Hannah⁴ Green

B 20 Dec 1677 Haverhill

D

Richard⁴ Eastman

B 9 Aug 1712 Haverhill

M 15 Nov 1737 Andover

D Dec 1807 Fryeburg, Me.

Richard⁵ Eastman

B 20 Apr 1747 Pembroke, NH

M 1767 Pembroke, ME

D 6 Dec 1826 No. Conway, ME

Mary⁴ Lovejoy

B 17 Dec 1718 Andover

D 14 June 1764 Pembroke,

Henry³ Lovejoy

B 22 Nov 1683 Andover

M 14 Feb 1711 Andover

D 2 Feb 1776 Andover

Sarah⁴ Farnum

B 5 May 1686 Andover

D Andover

ANCESTORS OF

Abiah⁶ Eastman

B 18 Apr 1782 No. Conway, N.H.

Nicholas³ Holt

B 21 Dec 1683 Andover

M 16 Sept 1708 Andover

D 1 Dec 1756 Andover

Mary Manning

B 12 Sept 1679 Billerica

D 3 Mar 1715/16 Andover

Benjamin⁴ Holt

B 23 July 1707 Andover

M 7 Apr 1737 Andover

D 19 July 1784 Andover

Abiah⁵ Holt

B 1742 Pembroke

D 1 Mar 1790 NO. Conway, NH

Nathan³ Frye

B 20 June 1688 Andover

M 6 July 1715 Newbury

D 19 Mar 1758 Andover

Sarah⁴ Frye

B May 1717 Andover

D 1804 Andover

Sarah⁴ Bridges

B 25 Feb 1692/3 Andover

D Andover

* Born in Dover, N.H. according
to Chase's History of Haverhill.

Rogere⁵ Eastman

John^{e2} Eastman

Roger¹. Eastman

B 1611 Lanford, Eng.
M Salisbury
D 16 Dec 1694 Salisbury

B	Romsey, England
M	England
D	Romsey, England

B	England
M	England
D	Romsey, England

Thomas¹ Eastman

B 11 Sept 1646 Haverhill
M 20 Jan 1679 Haverhill
D 29 Apr 1688 Haverhill

Sarah Smith

B 1621
D 11 Mar 1697/8Salisbury

3
D

B
M
D

B
DB
M
DB
M
DB
D

EMD

B
D

ED

ANCESTORS OF

Jonathan³ Eastman

B 8 Jan 1680 Haverhill

Thomas Corliss

George¹ Corliss*

B	1621	Exter, England
M-26	Oct 1645	Haverhill
D 19	Oct 1686	Haverhill

B
M
D

Devonshire, Eng

ED

B
D

THE

E
T

Deborah² Corliss

B 6 June 1655 Haverhill
D

James¹ Davis

B	ca	1582	England
M			England

D 29 Jan 1678 Haverhill

-
-
-

Joan(nah)² Davis

B	England
D	Haverhill

Joanna.

1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39	40	41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59	60	61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79	80	81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99	100
---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-----

E
I

England
Haverhill

* Also spelled "Corles"

CHART 6
(Continuation of Chart 1)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

John¹ Russ

B ca 1612 England
M ca 1638/9 Newbury
D 4 Mar 1692 Andover

John² Russ

B 24 June 1641 Newbury
M 20 Aug 1663 Andover

Windsor, Conn. B

D 10 July 1689 Andover

John³ Russ *

B 5 Apr 1671 Andover
M 6 Mar 1695 Andover
D

Deborah Osgood

B Ipswich
D

John Osgood

B 23 July 1595 Hampshire
M ca 1627 Hampshire, Eng.
D 24 Oct 1651 Andover

John⁴ Russ *

B
M 18 Mar 1744/5 Hebron, C.
D

*Father-son relationship
Not substantiated

B England
D 8 Apr 1667 Andover

Hannah Ross

B
D

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
D

B
M
D

ANCESTORS OF

Hazael⁵ Russ

B 20 July 1765 Hebron, Conn.**

B
D

Nicholas¹ Palmer

B England
M England
D 30 Aug 1689 Windsor, Conn.

Timothy² Palmer

B Bp 20 Mar 1641/2 Windsor

M 18 Sept 1663 Windsor
D 29 Aug 1713 Windsor

B

D 1646 Windsor, Conn.
William¹ Buell

Samuel³ Palmer

B 7 Sept 1677 Windsor, C.
M 14 July 1714 Hebron
D 18 Aug 1769 Hebron

Hanna² Buell

B 8 Jan 1646 Windsor, Conn.
D 26 Sept 1704 Windsor

B England
M 18 Nov 1640
D 23 Nov 1681

Mary⁴ Palmer

B 11 Mar 1725 Hebron, C.
D

B
D

John¹ Brunson

B England

Abraham² Brunson

B 28 Nov 1647 Farmington
M 2 Sept 1674 Lyme, Conn.

M
D 28 Nov 1680 Farmington, Conn.
Mary

Martha³ Brunson (Mary)

B 21 Jan 1679 Lyme, Conn.
D Hebron, Conn.

B
D

Mathew¹ Griswold

B ca 1618 Kennilworth, Eng.
M Saybrook, Conn.
D. Jan 1699 Saybrook

Ann² Griswold

B Saybrook, Conn.
D

Anna² Walcott Henry¹**

B ca 1620* Kennilworth, Eng.
D "after 1699" Saybrook

** 1765 in records of Wm. A.⁸ Ford, his grandson,
but in 1766 in the copied Hebron records.

* Was 79 when husband died in 1699
** Married Elizabeth Sanders

CHART 7
(Continuation of Chart 1)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

Samuel⁵ Phelps

B 6 July 1742 Hebron
M 16 Mar 1764 Lebanon
D 2 May 1815 Orford, N.H.

Mary⁴ Curtis

B 3 Mar 1706 Hebron
C Hebron

ANCESTORS OF

Lydia⁶ Phelps

B 9 Oct 1771 Orford, N.H.

Linsford³ Morey

B 21 June 1708 Bristol,
R.I.

M ca 1728 Lebanon, Conn.

D 1772 Lebanon, Conn.

Lydia⁴ Morey

B 30 July 1741, Lebanon
D 23 Jan 1822, Orford

Sarah⁴ Dewey

B 2 Aug 1709, Lebanon
D

Nathaniel³ Phelps

B 7 Jan 1677 Windsor, Conn.

M 28 Mar 1700 Windsor

D 23 Sept 1746 Hebron, Conn.

Hannah³ Bissell

B 18 Sept 1682 Windsor

D 23 Feb 1717 Hebron

Samuel³ Curtis (Curtice)

B 1681 Southold, NY

M 6 Jan 1702/3 Hebron

D 24 Mar 1724 Hebron

Mary Parker

B Saybrook, Conn.

D 3 Mar 1706 Hebron, Conn.

Timothy² Phelps (19)

B 1 Sept. 1638 Windsor, C.

M 19 Mar 1661 Windsor, Conn.

D 1717 Windsor, Conn.

Mary² Griswold (19)

Bp 13 Oct 1644 Windsor

D Windsor

Samuel² Bissell (20)

B England

M 11 June 1658 Windsor, Conn.

D 3 Dec 1700 Windsor

Abigail Holcomb (20)

B 6 Jan 1639 Windsor, Conn.

D 17 Aug 1688 Windsor

Caleb² Curtis Richard¹

B 24 Sept 1646 Salem

M Southold, L.I. Sarah

D

Salems

B

D

John Parker

B

M

D 24 Dec 1709 Norwich, Conn.

(Hannah Bassett)?

B

D

George¹ Morey

B

M 23 Jan 1683 Bristol, R.I.

D after 1720, Norton, Mass.

Hannah Lewis (dau. of John)

B 25 Feb 1621/2 Lynn Hannah

D Dec 1717 Bristol, R.I.

Edward Linsford

B

M 16 Mar 1667 Braintree

D

Hannah Plumly Alexander

B

Hester

D

Josiah² Dewey (29)

Bp 10 Oct 1640 Windsor, Conn.

M 6 Nov 1662 Northampton

D 7 Sept 1732 Lebanon

C. Hepzibah Lyman (29)

B 1644 Windsor, Conn.

D 4 June 1732 Lebanon

John Burroughs

B

M 14 Dec 1670 New London, Conn.

D ca 1693 New London

Mary² Culver Edward¹

B ca 1654 New London Ann

D

Nathaniel³ Dewey

B 20 Feb 1673 Westfield

M 24 Jan 1700 New London, C.

D Lebanon, Conn.

Margaret Burroughs

B 5 Oct 1677 New London, C.

D Lebanon, Conn.

CHART 8
(Continuation of Chart 1)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

		Thomas ^e Needham	
		B	England
		M	England
		D	Ferniedale, Derbyshire,
		Elizabeth	England
		B	England
		D	England
		William ¹ Savil	
		B	England
		M	ca 1640 Cambridge
		D	6 Feb 1669 Braintree /2
		Hannah Tidd (Teed)	
		B	
		D	14 June 1650 Braintree /3
		Henry ¹ Jefts	
		B	1606 England
		M	21 Mar 1649 Woburn
		D	24 May 1700 Billerica
		Hannah ² Births	
		B	
		D	15 Sept 1662 Billerica
		John ¹ Baldwin	
		B	England
		M	15 May 1655 Woburn
		D	25 Sept 1687 Billerica
		Mary ² Richardson Thomas ¹	
		Bp	17 Nov 1638 Woburn Mary ¹
		D	Billerica
		John ² Stearns	
		B	ca 1630 Watertown
		M	(1) 1653 Watertown
		D	5 Mar 1668/9 Billerica
		Sarah Mixer	(21)
		B	ca 1635 Watertown
		D	18 June 1656 Billerica
		John ¹ Bigelow	(22)
		Bp	16 Feb 1617 Wrentham, Eng.
		M	30 Oct 1642 Watertown
		D	14 July 1703 Watertown
		Mary ² Warren	(22)
		B	England
		D	19 Oct 1691 Watertown
		Simon ³ Crosby	(23)
		B	Aug 1637 Cambridge
		M	15 July 1659 Cambridge
		D	Billerica
		Rachel ² Brackett	(23)
		B	3 Nov 1639 Braintree
		D	Billerica
		William ¹ French	
		B	ca 1603 County Essex Eng.
		M	(2) 6 May 1669 Billerica
		D	20 Nov 1681 Billerica
		Mary ³ (Lathrop) Stearns	
		B	4 Oct 1640 Barnstable
		D	"after 1735" Billerica
John ¹ Needham		B	Ferniedale, Eng.
M (1) Mar 1669, Braintree		D	14 Jan 1689, Boston
John ² Needham		B	ca 1674/5 Braintree*
M 26 Feb 1702/3 Billerica		D	24 Feb 1742 Tewksbury /1
Hannah ² Savil		B	11 Mar 1648 Braintree
D ca 1675 Braintree*		*Possibly Boston	
John ³ Needham		B	26 Jan 1717 Billerica
M 21 Jan 1742 Tewksbury		D	15 Feb 1800 Tewksbury
Mary ³ Jefts		B	23 Sept 1683 Billerica
D 17 Feb 1769 Tewksbury			
Henry ² Jefts		B	21 Mar 1658/9 Billerica
M 13 Apr 1681 Billerica		D	20 May 1738 Billerica
Mary ² Baldwin		B	11 Apr 1663 Billerica
D 22 Sept 1703 Billerica /1			
John ⁴ Needham		B	31 Aug 1759 Tewksbury
Samuel ⁴ Stearns		B	8 Jan 1693 Cambridge
M ca 1718/9 Billerica		D	"before 1730" Billerica
Elizabeth ² Bigelow		B	15 June 1657 Watertown
D 18 Apr 1694 Billerica			
Prudence ⁵ Stearns		B	30 Mar 1724 Billerica
D 29 Dec 1781 Tewksbury			
Joseph ⁴ Crosby		B	5 July 1669 Billerica
M 6 May 1691 Billerica		D	ca 1736 Billerica
Rachel ⁵ Crosby		B	18 Apr 1695 Billerica
C		Billerica	
Sarah ² French		B	29 Oct 1671 Billerica
D		Billerica	

/1 Buried Old South Cemetery, Billerica

/2 Also shown as 6 Apr 1669

/3 Also shown as 14 Aug 1650; also as 1697

(Continuation of Chart 1)

Nathan² Shed

B5 Feb 1668/9 Billerica
M ca 1694 Billerica
D 18 June 1736 Billeri

Nathan³ Shed

B 23 May 1695 Billerica
M Nov 1717 Billerica
D 31 Dec 1773 Tewksbury

18 June 1736 Billerica B

Mary R.³ French

B4 Mar 1669/70 Billerica
D21 Aug 1740 Billerica

D17 Jan 1700 Billerica
John² French (25)

Bca 1635 Cambridge
M(3)14 Jan 1668Billerica
D Oct 1712 Billerica
(3) Mary Rogers (25)

B26 Oct 1643 Watertown
D16 Jan 1677 Billerica
Daniel¹ Shed (30)

Jonathan⁴ Shed

B 29 Oct 1728 Billerica
M 26 Mar 1753 Tewksbury
D 26 Mar 1801 Tewksbury

John² Shed

B 1 Apr 1654 Braintree
M 9 Jan 1675 Billerica
D 31 Jan 1736 Billerica

B ca 1620 Finchenfield, Eng
M(1) ca 1646 Braintree
D 27, July 1708 Billerica
(1) Mary Gurney

Hannah³ Shed

B 23 Mar 1693 Billerica
D 6 Sept 1775 Tewksbury

B
D William¹ Chamberlain

Sarah² Chamberlain

B	18	Jan	1656	Billerica
D	17	Jan	1736	Billerica

B ca 1621
M
D 31 May 1706 Billerica
Rebecca

ANCESTORS OF

Mary⁵ Shed

B 31 Aug 1765 Tewksbury

B
D
John¹ Kittredge

Dr. John² Kittredge

B24 Jan 1666 Billerica
M 3 Aug 1685 Billerica
D 27 Apr 1714 Billerica

B England
M 2 Nov 1664 Woburn /1
D 18 Oct 1676 Billerica
Mary² Littlefield, Francis¹
B 11 Dec 1646 Woburn Jane Hill
D Billerica
John² French (26)

Francis³ Kittredge

B27 Oct 1706 Billerica
M ca 1726/7 Billerica
D 10 Jan 1753 Billerica

Hannah³ French

B 2 Jan 1663/4 Billerica
D 9 Oct 1745 Billerica

B ca 1635 Cambridge
M(2)3 July 1662/3 Billerica
D Oct 1712 Billerica
Hannah² Burrage (26)
B14 Dec 1643 Charlestown
D7 July 1667 Billerica

Lydia⁴ Kittredge

B 28 July 1734 Tewksbury
D 21 Mar 1822 Tewksbury

Lydia

B
D 1 Aug 1736 Tewksbury

B
D

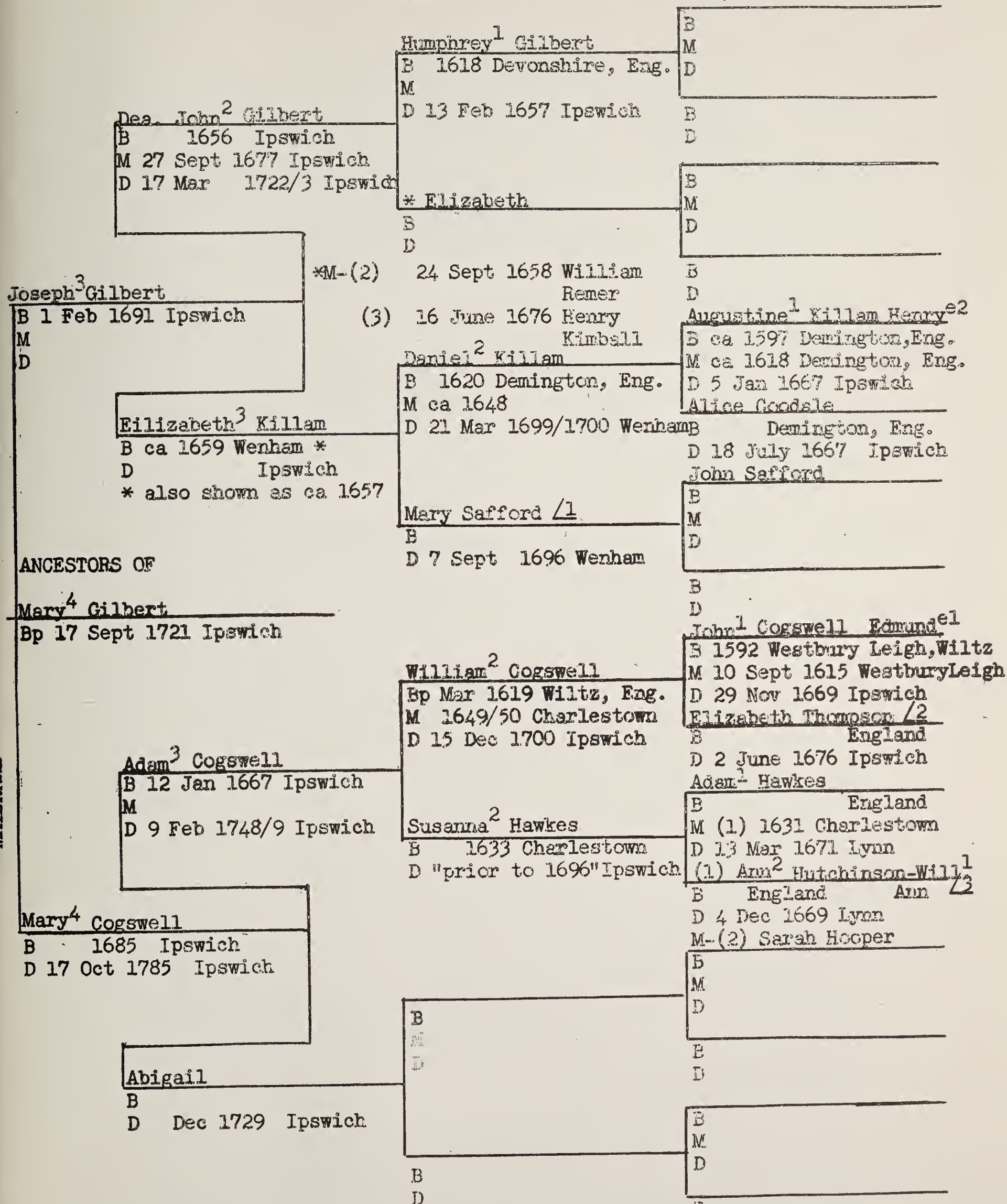
BD

/1 1665 in county records

MATERNAL

73 Also spelled Killam, Killum

CHART 10-A
(Supplemental to Charts 10 and 11)

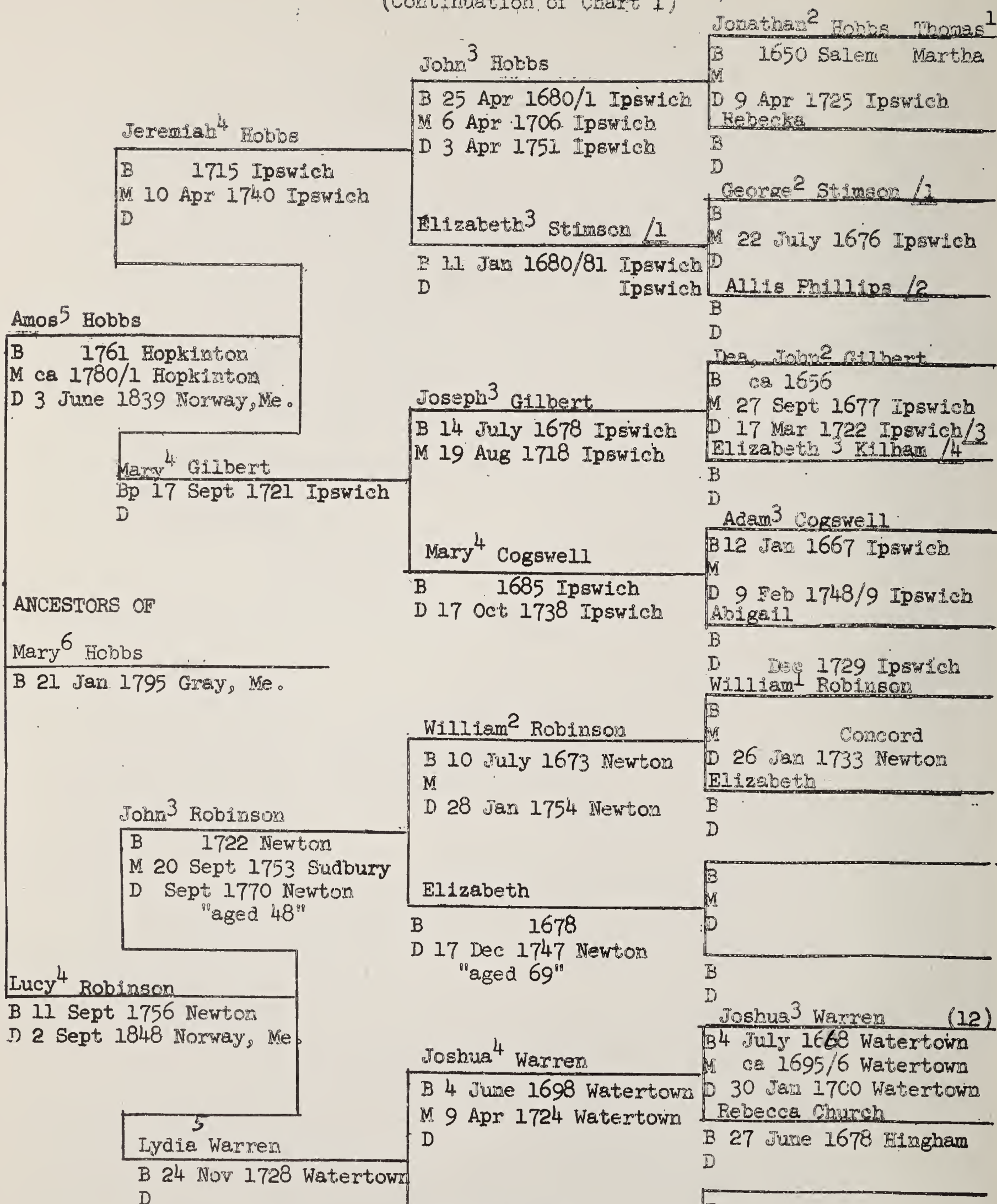


- /1 One Ipswich record says "his (Daniel Killam) wife, Mary Smith, died" etc.
/2 Dau. of Rev. William Thompson of Westbury Leigh, Wiltz, England
/3 Dau. of Rev. Edward Marbury of Lincolnshire, England

CHART 11
(Continuation of Chart 1)

PATERAL

MATERNAL



- /1 Also spelled Stimpson
 /2 Also spelled Alice
 /3 Dea. John "in his 67 yr."
 /4 Also spelled Killam, Killum

B
 D

B
 D

CHART 13
(Continuation of Chart 2)

PATERNAL

MATERNAL

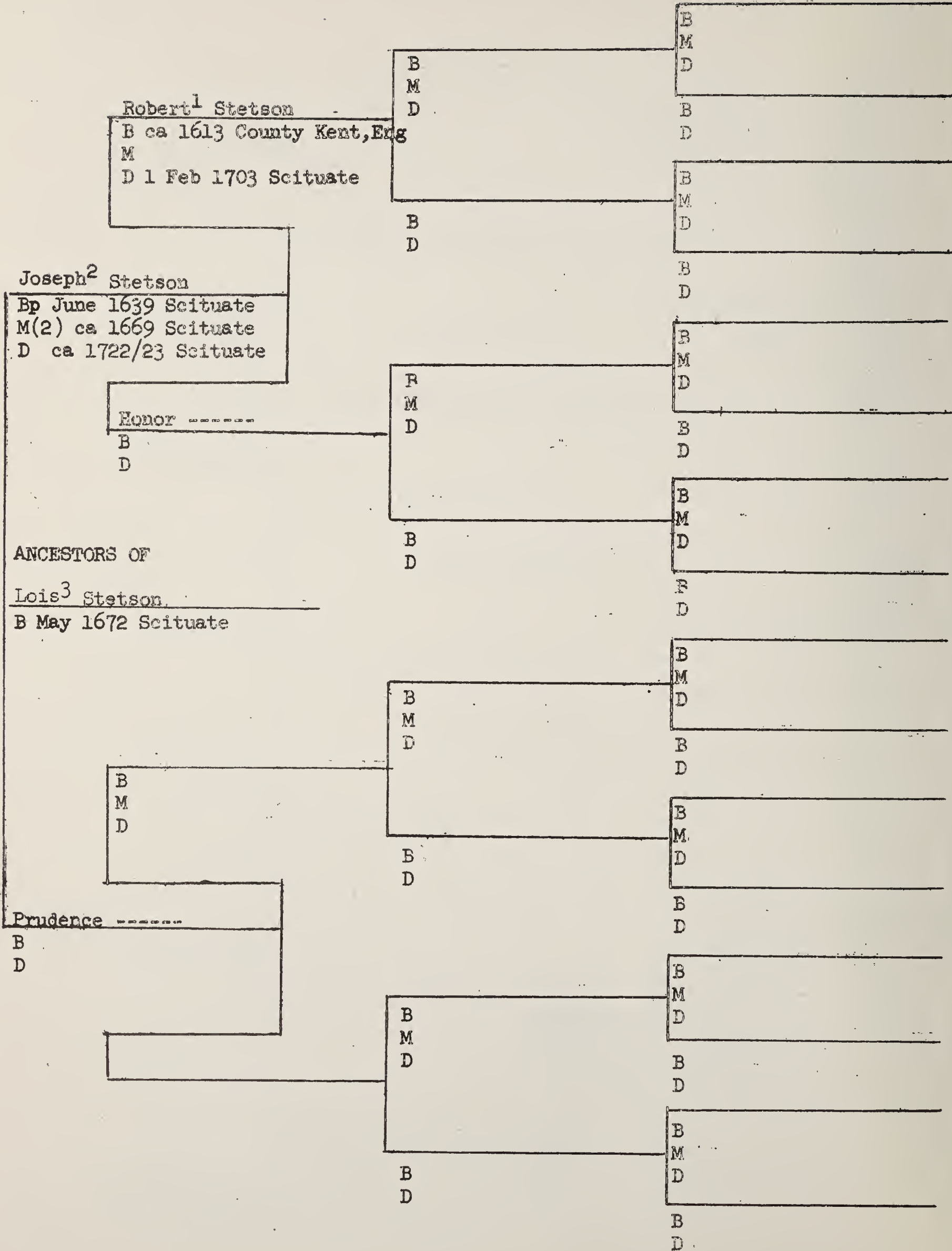


CHART 14
(Continuation of Chart 2)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

John¹ Churchill

B England
M 18 Dec 1644 Plymouth
D 1 Jan 1663 Plymouth

William² Churchill

B 1656 Plymouth
M 17 Jan 1684 Plymouth
D 5 Oct 1722 Plympton

Hannah² Pontus

B
D 22 Dec 1690 Plymouth*

William¹ Pontus

B England
M 4 Dec 1610 Dover, England
D 9 Feb 1653 Plymouth

Wybra Hanson

B England
D

*(Also shown as 12 Dec)

Stephen¹ Bryant

B England
M ca 1646 Plymouth*
D Plymouth

Lydia² Bryant

B 23 Oct 1662 Plymouth
D 6 Feb 1736 Plympton

Abigail² Shaw

B England
D 24 Dec 1694 Plymouth
(Oct in Savage)
(*Possibly Duxbury)

John¹ Shaw

B England
M England
D Middleboro

ANCESTORS OF

Rebecca⁴ Churchill

B 8 Jan 1712 Plympton

Stephen¹ Bryant

B England
M ca 1646 Plymouth*
D Plymouth

John² Bryant

B 7 Apr 1650 Plymouth
M ca 1676 Plymouth
D 29 Mar 1736 Plympton

Abigail² Shaw

B England
D 24 Dec 1694 Plymouth
(Oct in Savage)
(*Possibly Duxbury)

John¹ Shaw

B England
M England
D Middleboro

Ruth³ Bryant

B 26 Sept 1685 Plymouth
D 24 Mar 1757 Plympton

Alice
B England
D 6 Mar 1655 Plymouth

Sarah

B ca 1653 Plymouth
D 10 Jan 1741/2 Plympton

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
D

B
M
D

B
D

MATERNA L

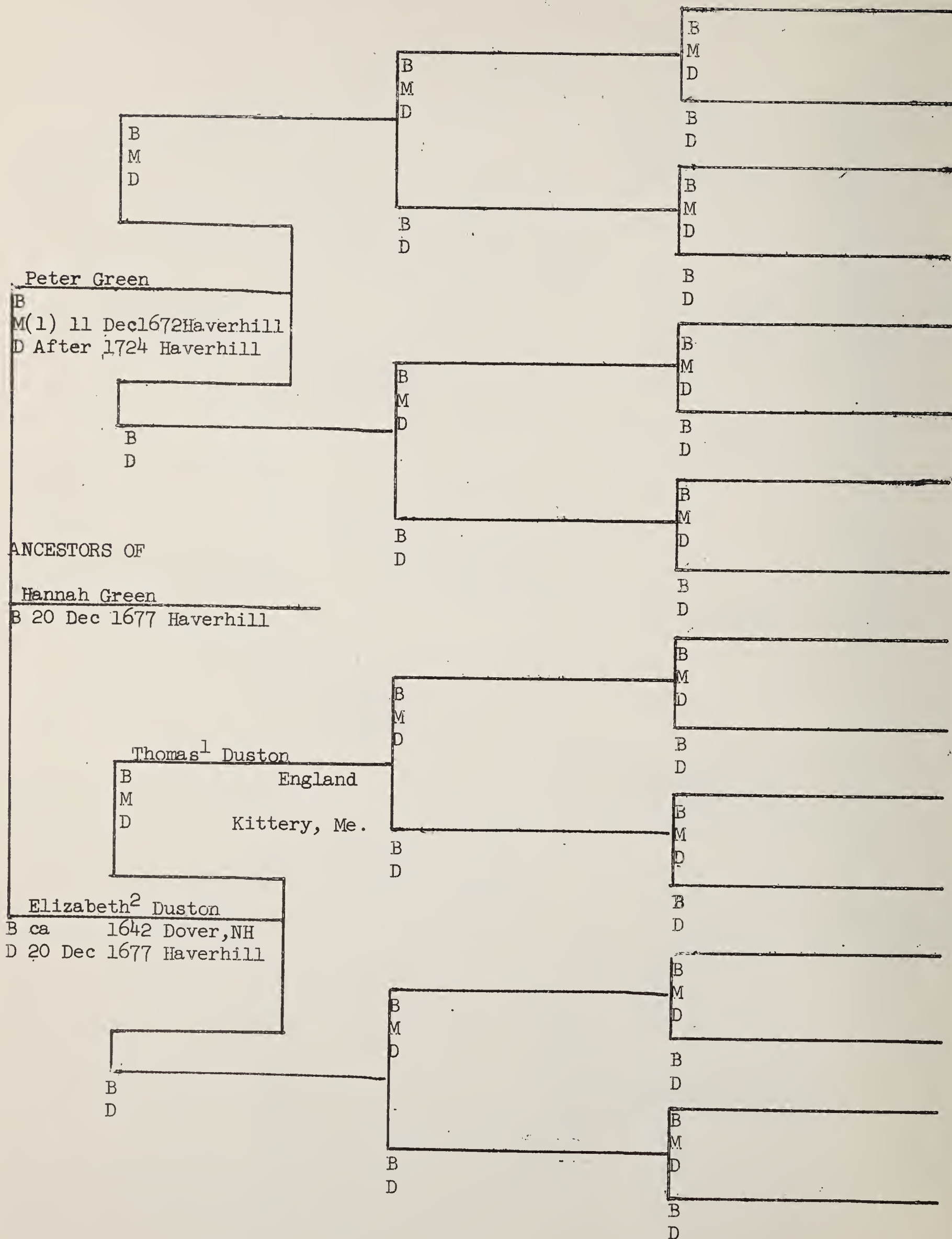


CHART 16
(Continuation of Chart 4)

PATERNAL

MATERNAL

Rowland⁵ Lovejoy
Bp 7 Apr 1597 London, Eng.
M 7 May 1620 London, Eng.
D
Elizabeth Neal (e)
B
D
Christopher¹ Osgood
B
England
M(1) ca 1629/30 England
D 1650 Ipswich
(1) Marjorie Everett
B
England
Dca 1633 Marlboro, England
Ralph¹ Farnum
Bca 1603 England
Mca 1626 England
D
Alice
Bca 1607 England
D
John Sibborne
B
M
D
Mary
B
D
Ralph¹ Farnum
Bca 1603 England
Mca 1626 England
D
Alice
Bca 1607 England
D
Nicholas¹ Holt
Bca 1602 Ramsey, England
M England
D30 Jan 1685 Andover
Elizabeth
B England
D 9 Nov 1656 Andover
B
M
D
B
M
D
B
M
D
B
D

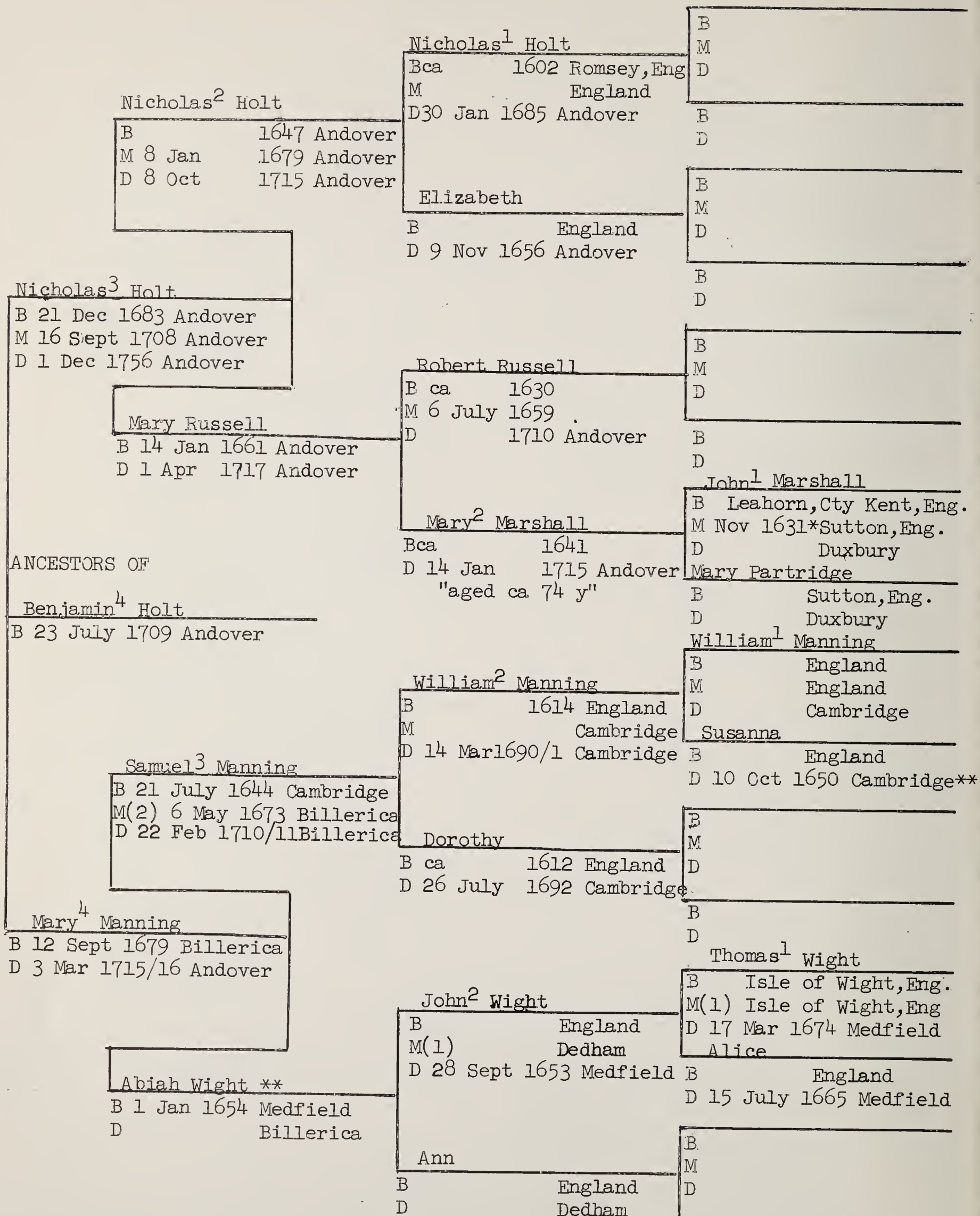
John¹ Lovejoy
B ca 1628
M 1 June 1651 Ipswich
D 7 Nov 1690 Andover
Mary² Osgood Eng.
B 17 Mar 1632/3 Marlboro/
D 15 July 1675 Andover
Thomas² Farnum
B ca 1631 England
M 8 July 1660 Andover
D 11 Jan 1685/6 Andover
Elizabeth Sibborne
Bp 11 Aug 1644 Boston
D 26 Aug 1683 Andover
Ralph² Farnum
Bca 1633 England
M 26 Oct 1658 Andover
D 8 Jan 1692 Andover
Elizabeth² Holt
B ca 1632 England
D 14 Oct 1710 Andover
William Sterling
B ca 1637
M(1) ca 1667/8 Haverhill
D 1719 Lyme, Conn
(1) Elizabeth
B
D 6 Feb 1675 Haverhill

Dea. William² Lovejoy
B21 Jan 1657 Andover
M29 Nov 1680 Andover
D14 July 1748 Andover
Henry³ Lovejoy
B 22 Nov 1683 Andover
M 14 Feb 1711 Andover
D 2 Feb 1776 Andover
Mary³ Farnum
B 24 Mar 1666 Andover
D 25 Dec 1739 Andover
ANCESTORS OF
Mary(Molly)⁴ Lovejoy
B 17 Dec 1718 Andover
Ralph³ Farnum
B1 June 1662 Andover
M9 Oct 1685 Andover
D3 Jan 1737/8 Andover
Sarah⁴ Farnum
B 5 May 1686 Andover
Sarah Sterling
B 4 May 1669 Haverhill
D 12 Apr 1732 Andover

CHART 17
(Continuation of Chart 4)

P A T E R N A L

M A T E R N A L



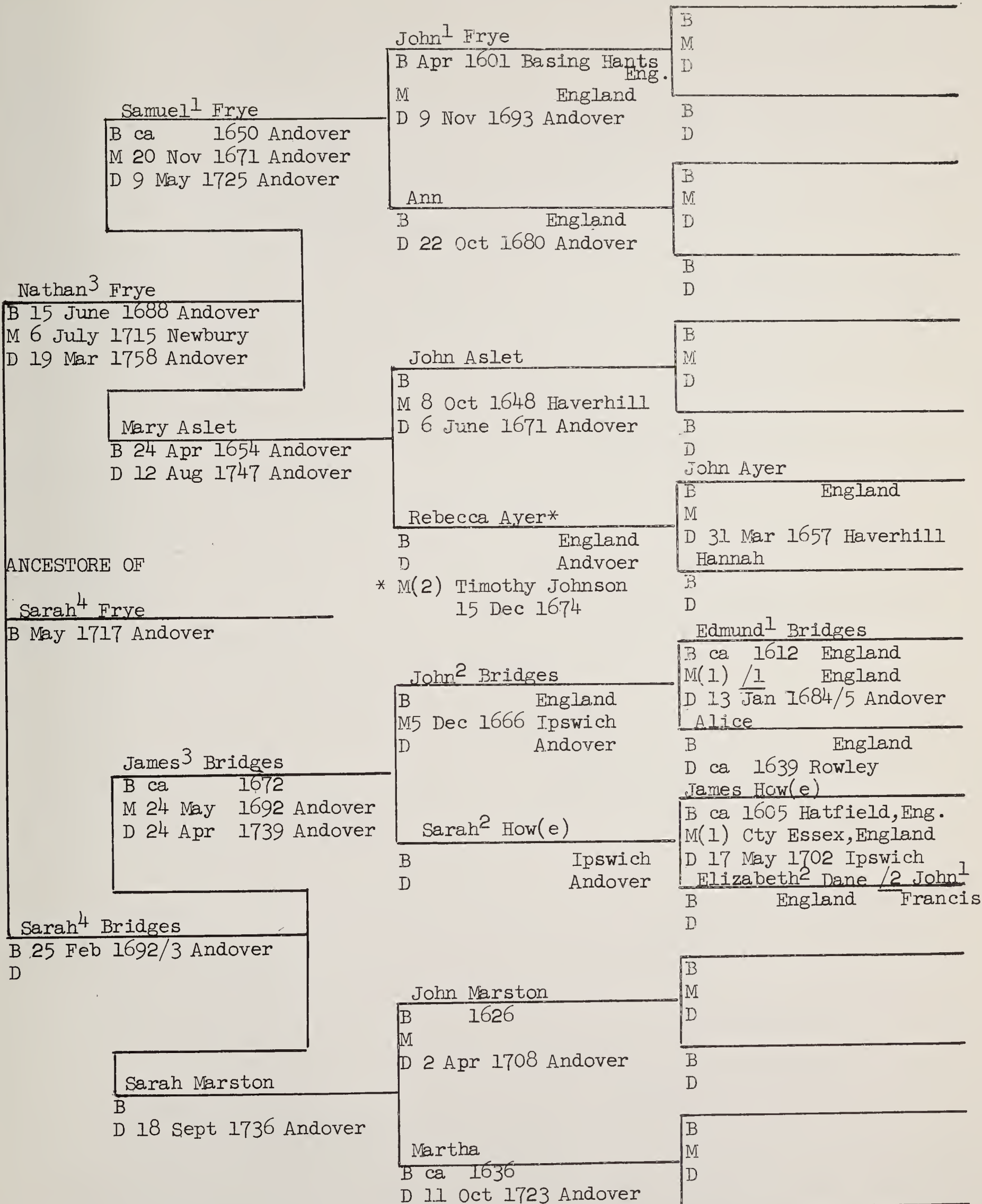
* Also called Abigail and according to
Savage was born after death of her father;

Abiall Wright and Weight in Billerica Vital Records

(*Intention filed Nov. 1631)

** 16 Oct 1650 says Bond

CHART 18
(Continuation of Chart 4)



/1 M-(2) Elizabeth who died 31 Dec 1664 Ipswich

-(3) Mary Littlehale, 9 Apr 1665, Ipswich

/2 John¹ Dane, D-29 Sept 1684, Ipswich

M - in England a Frances

James^{el} Phelps

B ca 1520 Tewkesbury, Eng.

M ca 1558 England

ca 1588 Tewkesbury, Eng.

Joan - - - - -

B England

D England

William¹ Phelps

Bp19 Aug1599 Tewkesbury
Eng.

M(2) 1638 Windsor, Conn

D 14 July 1672 Windsor,
Conn.

William^{e2} Phelps

Bp 4 Aug 1560 Tewkesbury

M ca 1586 England

D ca 1611 Tewkesbury, Eng

Dorothy-----

B England

D 1613 Tewkesbury, Eng.

Timothy² Phelps

B 1Sept 1638 Windsor, Conn

M 14 Mar 1661 Windsor, Conn* Also Shown as 19 Mar 1661

D 1717 Windsor, Conn

(2) Mary Dover

B England

D 27 Nov 1675 Windsor, Conn

ANCESTORES OF

Nathaniel³ Phelps

B 7 Jan 1677, Windsor, Conn

Edward¹ Griswold

B 1607 Kenilworth, Eng.

M ca 1630 Kenilworth, Eng

D 1691 Windsor, Conn

Mary² Griswold

Bp 130ct1644 Windsor, Conn

D Windsor, Conn

Sarah - - - - -

B England

D Windsor, Conn ***

** Also shown as Killingsworth, Conn.

*** Also shown as 23 Aug 1670, Killingsworth, Conn.

B.

D

CHART 20
(Continuation of Chart 7)

P A T E R N A L

M A T E R N A L

John¹ Bissel

B ca 1592 England

M(1) England

D 3 Oct 1677 Windsor, Conn
"aged 85"Samuel² Bissell

B England

M 11 Jun 1658 Windsor, Conn

D 3 Dec 1700 Windsor, Conn

B England
D 21 May 1641 Windsor, Conn

ANCESTORS OF

Hannah³ Bissell

B 18 Sept 1682 Windsor, Conn

Thomas¹ Holcomb

B England

M England

D 7 Sept 1657 Windsor, Conn

Abigail² Holcomb

B 6 Jan 1639 Windsor, Conn

D 17 Aug 1688 Windsor, Conn

Elizabeth /1

B England

D 7 Oct 1679 Windsor, Conn

/1 She M-(2) James Eno

MATERNAL

B ca 1601 England
D 24 Nov 1681 Watertown

/1 Records vary
One says - 4 June
Another - 14 June
A third - 2^d of the 5th mo. 1660

BD

30

CHART 23
(Continuation of Chart 8)

P A T E R N A L

M A T E R N A L

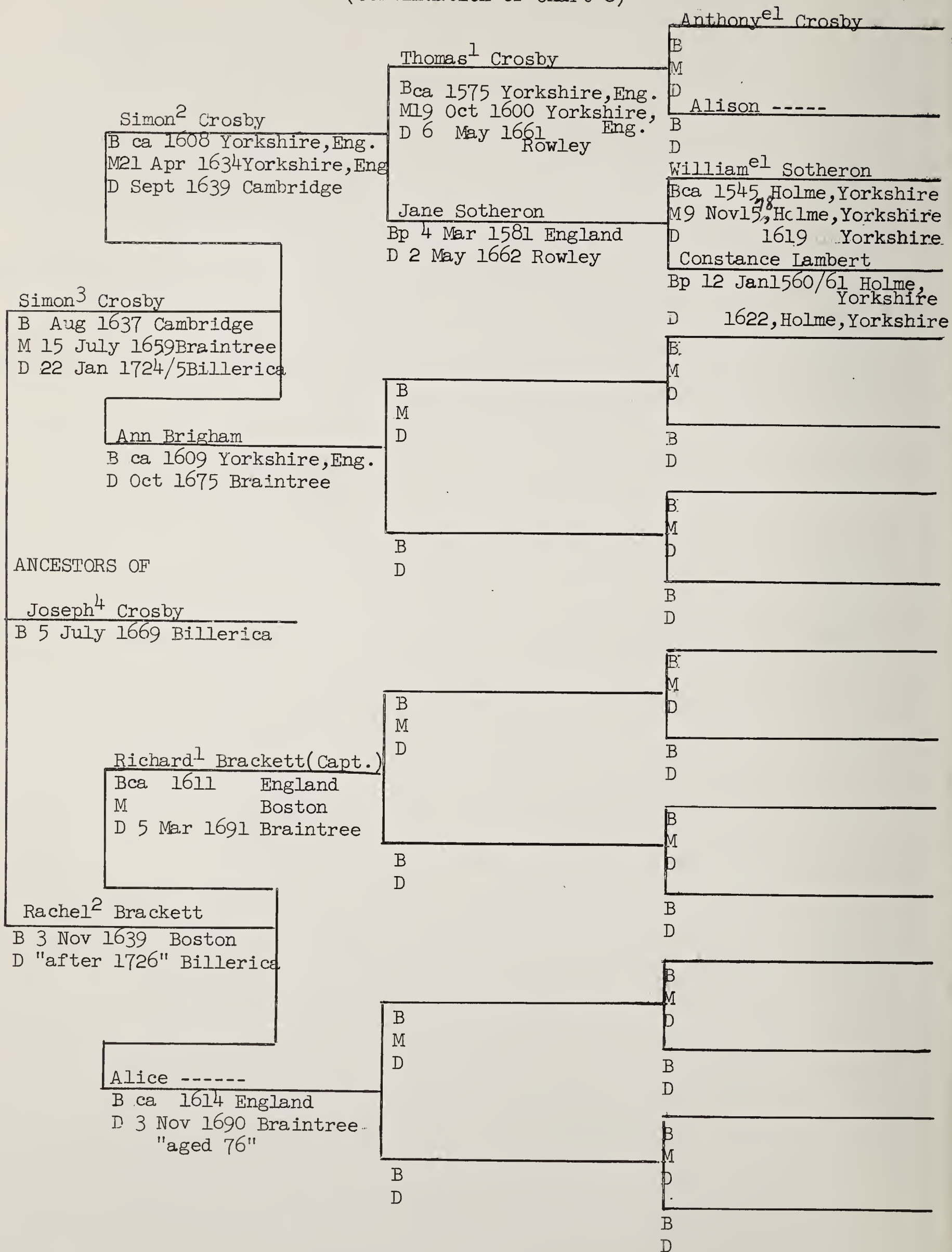


CHART 24
(Continuation of Chart 8)

P A T E R N A L

M A T E R N A L

William¹ French

Bca 1603 England
M(2) 6 May 1669 Billerica
D 20 Nov 1681 Billerica

ANCESTORS OF

Sarah² French

B 29 Oct 1671 Billerica

Thomas² Lothrop

B ca 1620 England
M 11 Dec 1639 Barnstable
D

Mary³ (Lothrop) Stearns

Bp 4 Oct 1640 Barnstable
D "after 1735" Billerica

Sarah² (Larned) Ewer

B 1607 England
D Barnstable

Rev. John¹ Lothrop

B England
M (1) England
D 8 Nov 1653 Barnstable

(1)

B England
Dca 1633 London, England

William¹ Larned (Learned)

B 1607 England
M (1) England
D 5 Apr 1646 Woburn*

*Also 1 Mar 1646

Goodith (Judith)

B
D 24 Jan 1661 Malden

/1 Also shown as ca 1590
Bermondsey Parish, Surrey.

CHART 25
(Continuation of Chart 9)

PATERNA L

MATERNAL

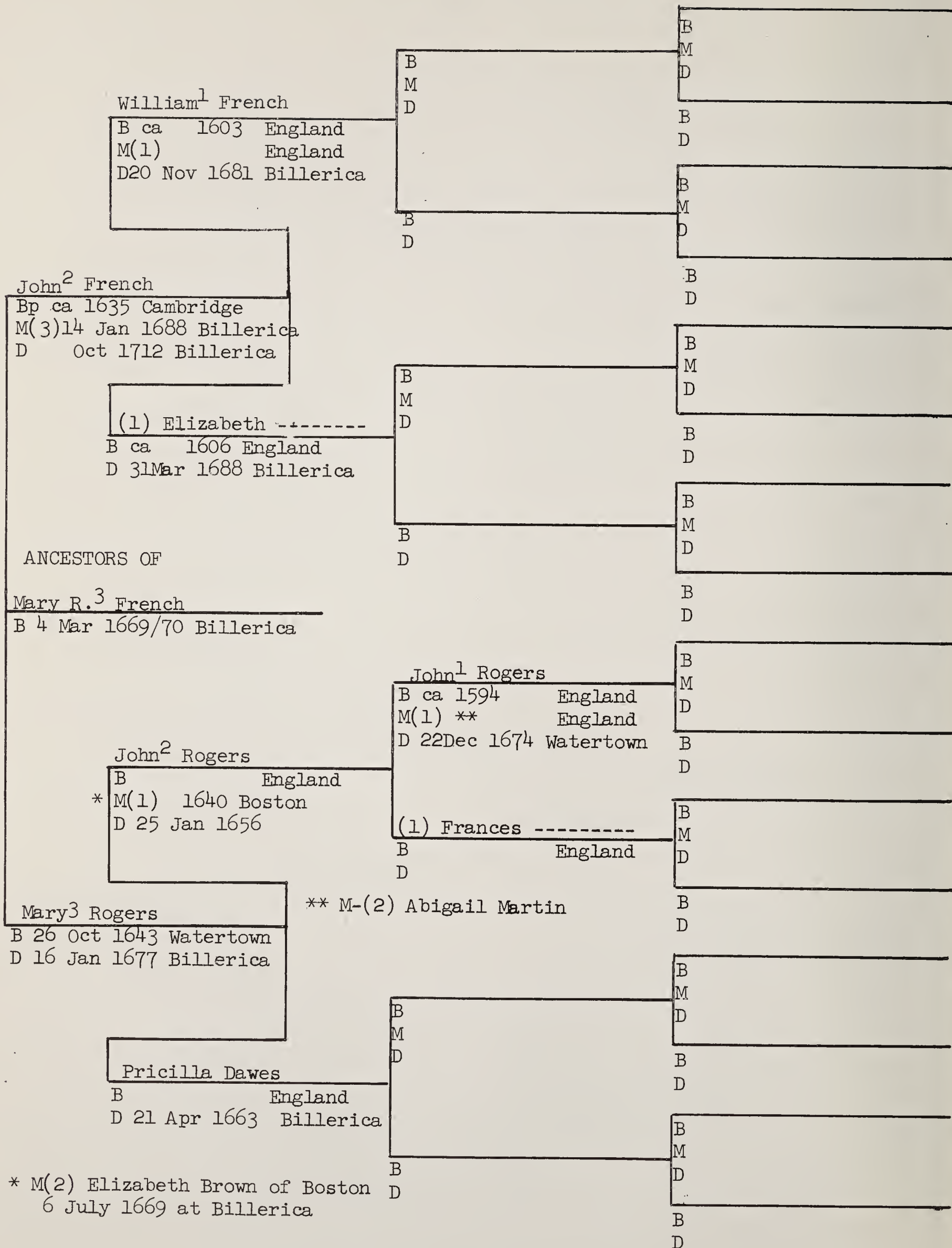
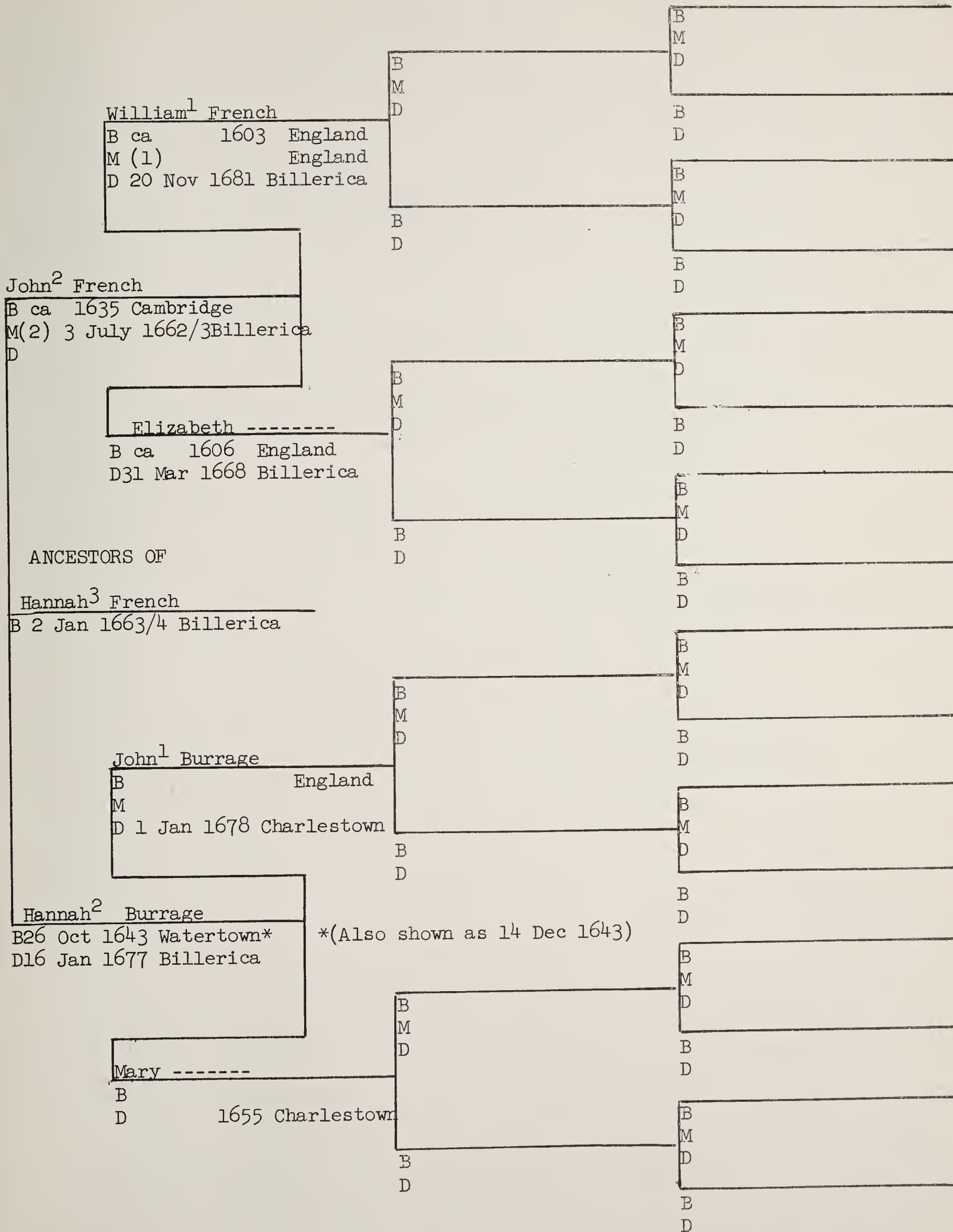


CHART 26
(Continuation of Chart 9)



PATERNAL

MATERNAL

CHART 27
(Continuation of Chart 10)

PATERAL

MATERNAL

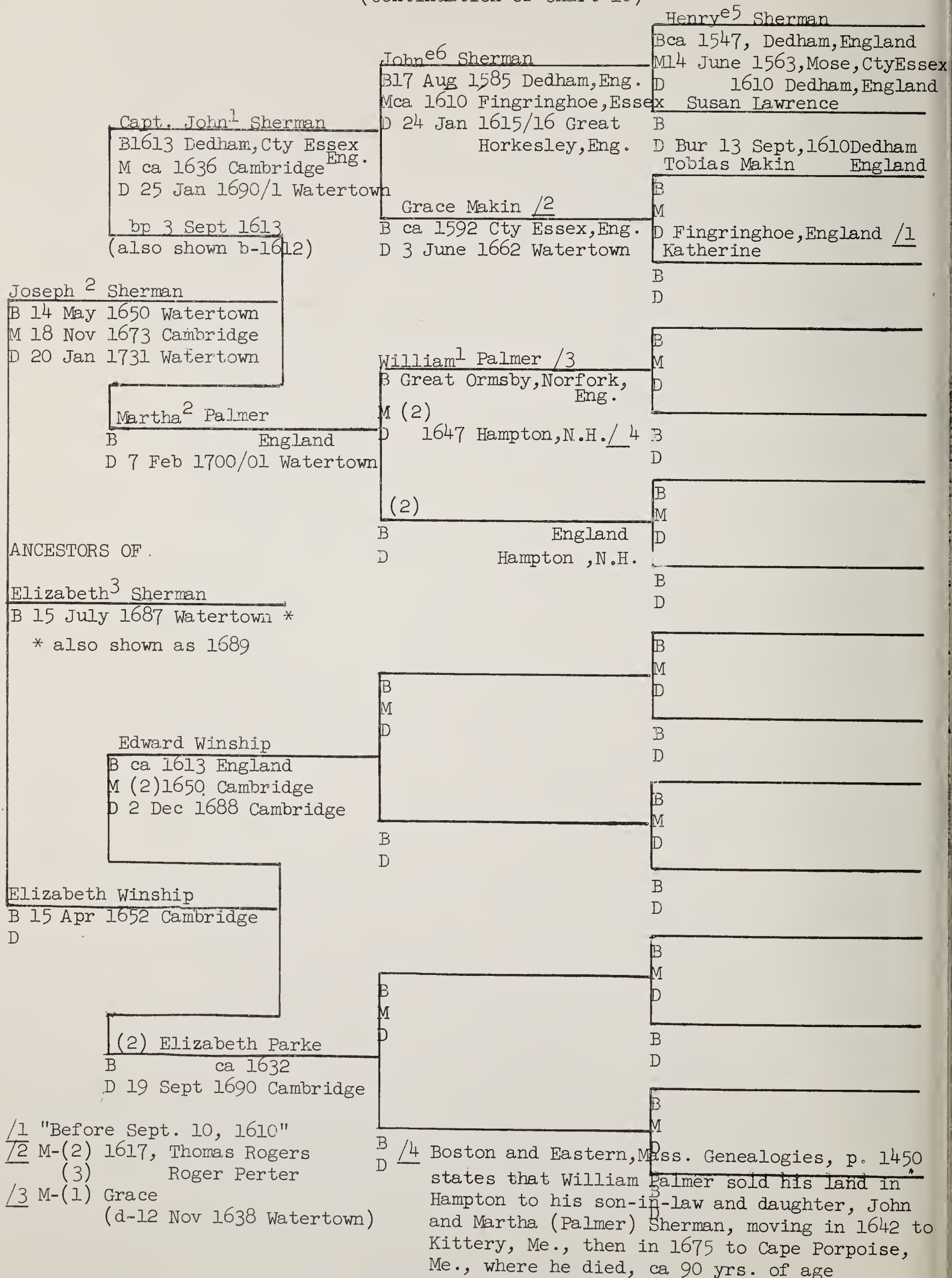


CHART 28
(Continuation of Chart 10)

Jacob² Farrar

B ca 1642 England
M ca 1668 Lancaster
D 22 Aug 1675 Lancaster

Jacob¹ Farrar

B ca 1620 England
M ca 1640 England
D 14 Aug 1677 Woburn

Ann

B England
D Woburn

George³ Farrar

B 16 Aug 1670 Lancaster
M 9 Sept 1692 Concord
D 15 May 1760 Concord

Hannah² Hayward

B 20 Apr 1647 Concord
D "after 1706" Marlborough

George¹ Hayward

B England
M ca 1638 Concord
D 29 Mar 1671 Concord

Mary

B England
D 12 Mar 1692/3 Concord

ANCESTORS OF

Joseph⁴ Farrar

B 28 Feb 1694 Concord

William¹ How

B England
M
D

Samuel² How

B 14 Oct 1654 Watertown
M 27 Mar 1673 Marlborough
D

Mary

B
D

Mary³ How

B 1674 Marlborough*
D 12 Apr 1761 Concord

Christopher¹ Wolley *

B England
M 26 Dec 1646 Concord
D 20 Jan 1700/01 Concord

Mary² Wolley*

B Concord
D 19 Dec 1677 Concord

Ursilla Wodel

B England
D 13 June 1674 Concord

* Also spelled Woody and Woolie

CHART 29
(Continuation of Chart 7)

PATERNAL

FATERNAL

Thomas¹ Dewey

B Kent County, England
M 22 Mar 1639 Windsor,
Conn.
D 27 Apr 1648 Windsor,
Conn.

B
M
D

B
M
D

B
D

B
M
D

B
D

Josiah² Dewey

Bp 10 Oct 1640 Windsor, Conn
M 6 Nov 1662 Northampton
D 7 Sept 1732 Lebanon, Conn

B
D

B
M
D

Frances Clark (wid.)

B England
D 22 Sept 1690 Westfield

B
M
D

B
D

B
M
D

B
D

ANCESTORS OF

Nathaniel³ Dewey

B 20 Feb 1673 Westfield

Richard¹ Lyman

B 1580 High Ongar, Essex,
Eng.
M
D 1640 Hartford, Conn.

Henry^{e2} Thomas^{e1}

B High Ongar, Navistoke,
M Essex, England Eng.
D 1509

B
D

Richard² Lyman

B England
M ca 1636 Windsor, Conn.
D 3 June 1662 Northampton

B
D

B
M
D

Hepzibah³ Lyman

B 1644 Windsor, Conn
D 4 June 1732 Lebanon, Conn

B
D

Thomas¹ Ford

B 1587 England
M 10 Dec 1610 Dorset, Eng.
D 2 Nov 1676 Northampton

B
M
D

B
D

Hepzibah² Ford

B ca 1614 Dorset, Eng.
D 11 Apr 1683 Northampton

B
M
D

Joan Way

B Dorset, Eng.
D 10 May 1615 Dorset, Eng.

B
D

ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF DANIEL¹ SHED
WHO SETTLED IN BRAINTREE, MASSACHUSETTS

CHART 30
(Continuation of Chart 9)

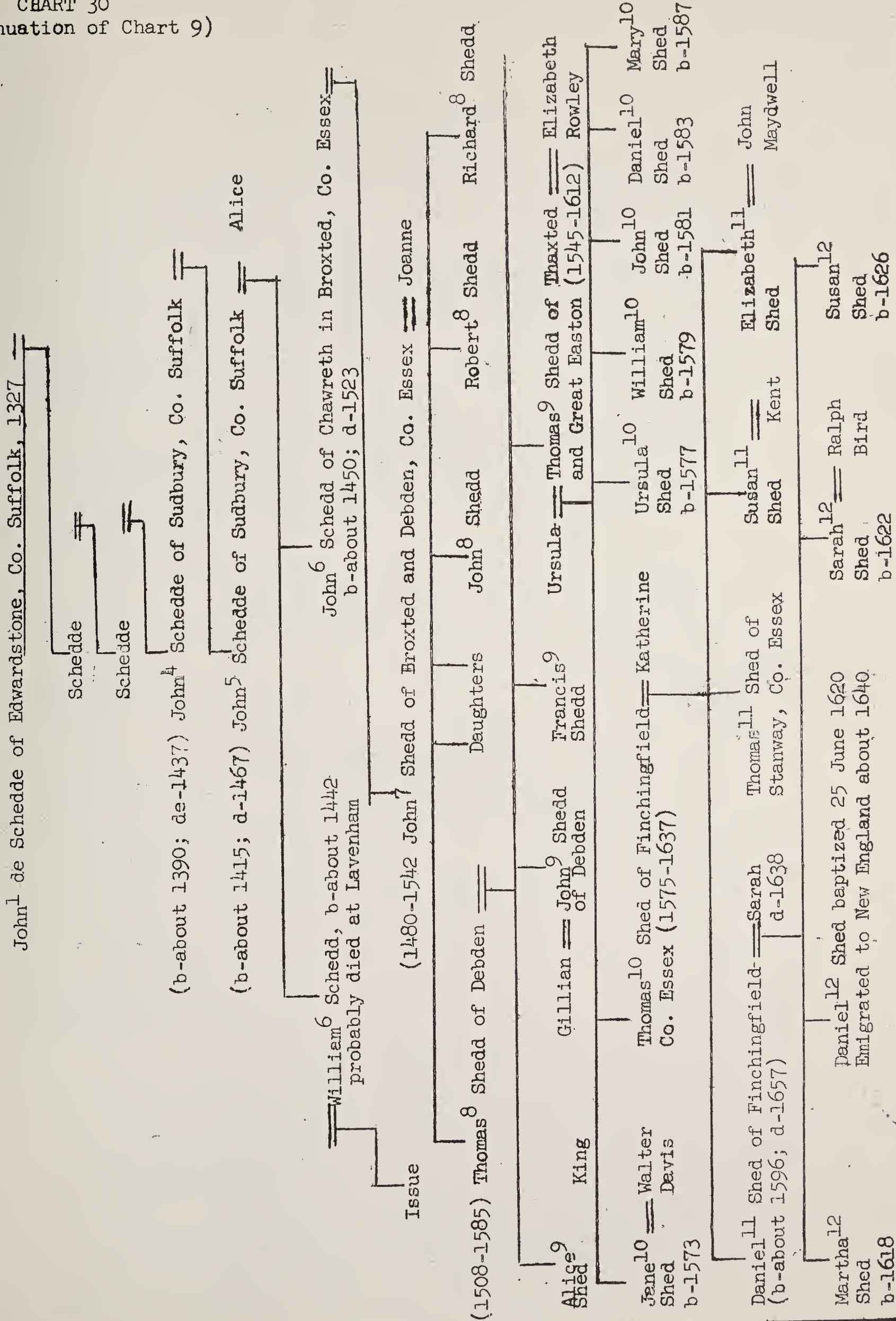


CHART 31

PATERAL

MATERNAL

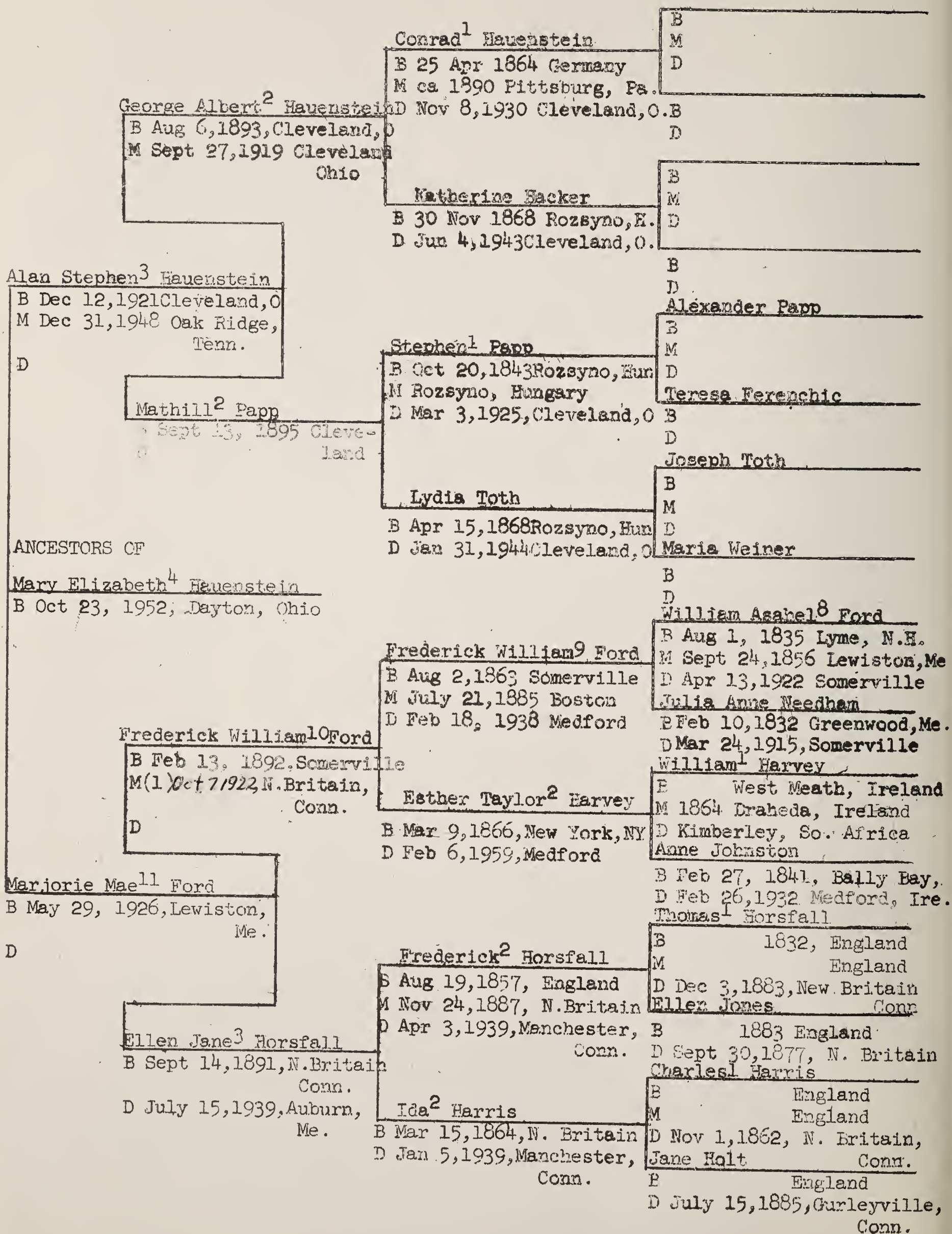
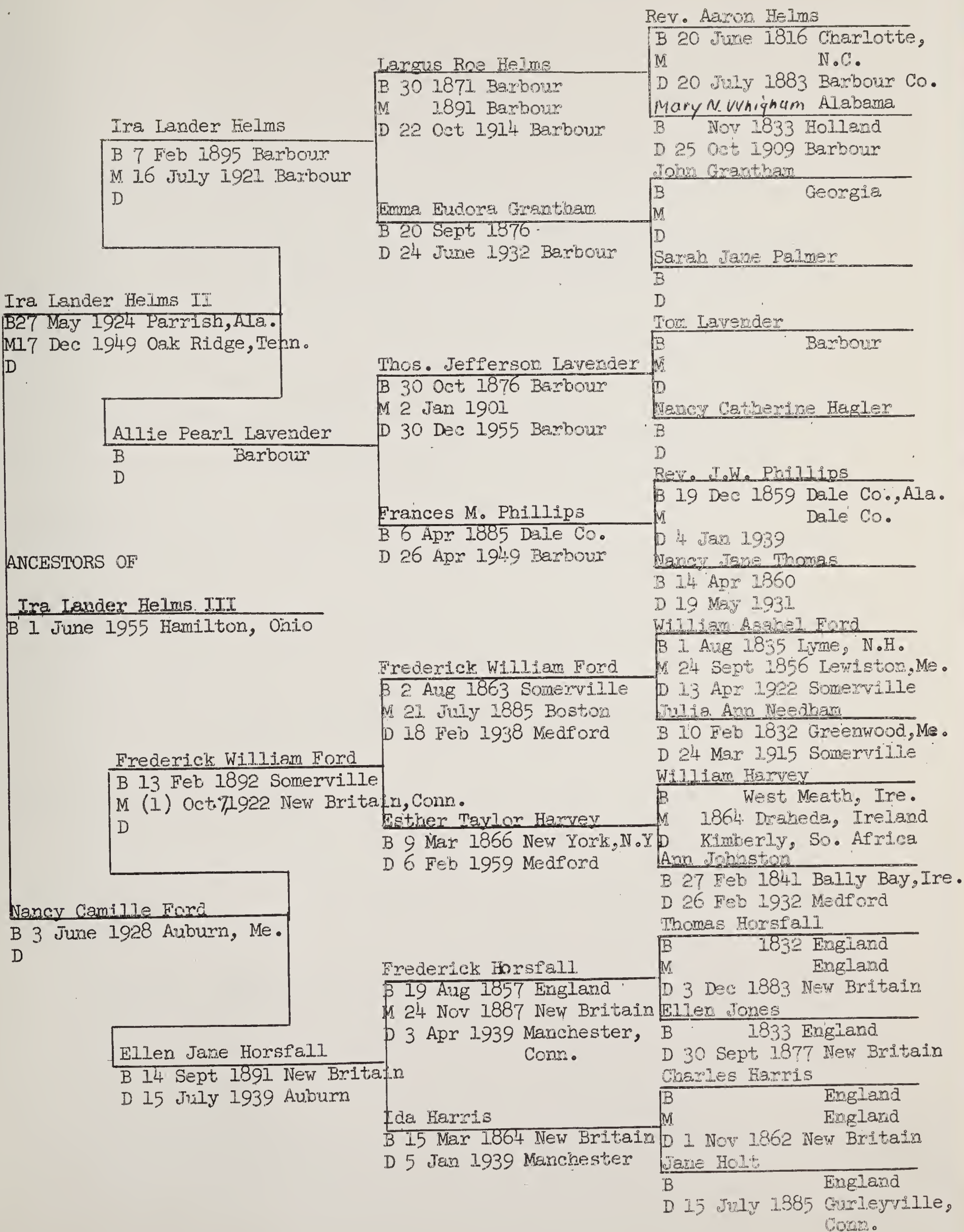


CHART 32

PATERAL

MATERNAL



MILITARY AND CIVIL SERVICE
Of
ANCESTORS
During
COLONIAL WARS

William² Ford, 1633-1727; Marshfield, Mass.

[William²; Joseph³ Ford, 1666-1749; Amos⁴ Ford, 1709-1762; Hezekiah⁵ Ford, 1736-1819; William Churchill⁶ Ford, 1776-1864; William⁷ Ford, 1807-1870; William Asahel⁸ Ford, 1835-1922; Frederick William⁹ Ford, 1863-1938; Frederick William¹⁰ Ford, 1892-]

"Was out on service in the first day of Philip's hostilities, 23 June 1675."

"Served as a constable of the Plymouth Colony, 1666."

References: Savage's Dictionary; The Pilgrim Republic, Goodwin;
Index of Names, Society of Colonial Wars, NY, 1922,
p. 180 (Hereinafter referred to as ION-SCW)

Amos⁴ Ford, 1709-1762; Pembroke, Mass. and Cornwall, Conn.

[Amos⁴; Hezekiah⁵ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"Served in French-Indian War, 1760-1762." Dibble's Diary for 1762 contains accounts, largely for rum against Cornwall men -- "Dews -- By my men as follows Amos Ford etc." "Died, Dec. 5, 1762, on way home or just after arrival at the close of his services in the Army."

References: Stairs' History of Cornwall, Conn., pp. 181, 2, 3, 4, 193;
Records of Dr. Corydon Ford, Cornwall, May 19, 1858

Hezekiah⁵ Ford, 1736-1819; Pembroke, Mass.; Cornwall, Conn.; Piermont, N.H.

[Hezekiah⁵; William Churchill⁶ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"1755 - Enlisted in the French War; 1756 - in Jeffrey's Co.; 1757 - Sergeant; 1759 - Enlisted, 9 April, under Whitney." "Served at Fort Ticonderoga in Jeffrey's Co., French War."

References: Stairs' History of Cornwall, Conn., pp. 181, 2, 3, 4; 193;
Gold's History of Cornwall

Robert¹ Stetson, 1613-1703; England; Scituate, Mass.

[Robert¹; Joseph² Stetson, 1639-1723; Lois³ Stetson, 1672-1735, married, 1691, Joseph³ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"Deputy 1655 et. seq..... Council of War, 1661, '71, '81; Cornet, First Body of Plymouth Horse, 1659; Press Master, 1675; in perilous times of the Council of War before and after the grave dangers of Philip's hostilities, during which his service was active." (Called Colonel, p. 401 of Pilgrim Republic, Goodwin)

References: Stetson Genealogy, 1933; ION-SCW, p. 457

Stephen¹ Bryant, 16xx-16xx; Bridgewater and Plymouth, Mass.

[Stephen¹; Lydia² Bryant, 1662-1736, married, 1684, William² Churchill, 1656-1722; William³ Churchill, 1685-1760; Rebecca⁴ Churchill, 1712-1742, married, 1730, Amos⁴ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"He was chosen constable of Duxbury, June 6, 1654 and surveyor of highways at Plymouth, June 1, 1658. He was a juryman, Mar. 5, 1660/61, and was chosen constable of Plymouth, June, 1663."

References: Savage; History of Bridgewater; Plymouth Colony Records

Edmund¹ Chandler (Chaundelier), ca 1588-1662; England; Leyden, Holland; and Duxbury, Mass.

[Edmund¹; Benjamin² Chandler, ca 1636-1691; Joseph³ Chandler, ca 1687-1774; Deborah⁴ Chandler, 1738-1819, married, 1757, Hezekiah⁵ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"In 1636-37 was a constable of the Colony; in 1619....first to represent Duxbury as Deputy; again in 1643-5, was a Deputy from Duxbury with John Alden; was one of the original incorporators of the Town of Bridgewater, 1645."

References: Chandler-Parsons Genealogy, Lowell, 1911; Genealogy of Edward Small, Underhill, 1910; ION-SCW, p. 94

Benjamin² Chandler, ca 1636-1691; Duxbury and Scituate, Mass.

[Benjamin²; Joseph³ Chandler, ca 1687-1774; Deborah⁴ Chandler, 1738-1819, married, 1757, Hezekiah⁵ Ford, etc. as in Edmund¹ Chandler and William² Ford above]

"Served in Scituate militia and was a soldier in King Philip's War."

References: Same as for Edmund¹ Chandler above

Thomas¹ Bonney, ca 1604-1693; Dover, England; Duxbury, Mass.

[Thomas¹; John² Bonney, 1664-1745; Deborah³ Bonney, 1704-1775, married, 1729, Joseph³ Chandler, ca 1687-1774; etc. as in Edmund¹ Chandler above]

"Served in King Philip's War and received a grant of land for such services (Narragansett grantees for township No. 7)" "This township was assigned by lot, Thomas Bonney drawing chance 32 at Luke Verdley's, Oct. 17, 1733."

References: Bonney Family, Bonney, 1898; ION-SCW, p. 53; Bodge, p. 440

Thomas² Eastman, 1646-1688; Haverhill, Mass.

[Thomas²; Jonathan³ Eastman, 1680- ca 1758; Richard⁴ Eastman, 1712-1807; Richard⁵ Eastman, 1747-1826; Abiah⁶ Eastman, 1782-1840, married, 1806, William Churchill⁶ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"Was a soldier in King Philip's War, in 1675-6 was killed in an Indian raid on Haverhill, April 29, 1688." "His second child, Sarah, was killed in the Duston massacre of March 15, 1697."

References: Eastman Family in America, Rix, 1901; Chase's History of Haverhill, Mass.; Bodge p. 414

Jonathan³ Eastman, 1680- ca 1758; Haverhill, Mass.

[Jonathan³; Richard⁴ Eastman, etc. as in Thomas² Eastman above]

"Bore arms in Indian attacks on Haverhill, 1698-1704." "His wife Hannah (Green) Eastman was captured by the Indians and his infant daughter, Abigail, was killed--'brutally dashed against the door post'."

References: Same as for Thomas¹ Eastman above

Peter¹ Green, 16xx-1724; Haverhill, Mass.

[Peter¹; Hannah Green, 1677- ca 1743, married, 1701, Jonathan³ Eastman, etc. as in Thomas² Eastman above]

"Served in the Haverhill Co. was one of the company of soldiers under Lieut. Col. Saltonstall who were supplied snow shoes by order of the General Court of Mass., June 19, 1710."

References: Chase's History of Haverhill, Mass.

John¹ Lovejoy, 1622-1690; Andover, Mass.

[John¹; William² Lovejoy, 1657-1748; Henry³ Lovejoy, 1683-1776;
Mary⁴ Lovejoy, 1718-1764, married, 1737, Richard⁴ Eastman, etc. as
in Thomas² Eastman above]

"A fence viewer, a constable, served on committees, and his name appears on petitions to General Court." "In Joseph Gardiner's Co., Narragansett Campaign, 1675; in Capt. Samuel Bracklebank's Co. at Marlboro, King Philip's War, 1676."

References: Lovejoy Genealogy, 1930; Abbot's History of Andover;
ION-SCW, p. 308; "Soldiers in King Philip's Wars,"
Bodge, pp. 167, 207, 372

William² Lovejoy, 1657-1748; Andover, Mass.

[William²; Henry³ Lovejoy, etc. as in John¹ Lovejoy above]

"An important figure in early Andover, serving as grand juryman 1694-'97, as surveyor and in 1715 as selectman." "Made a sergeant in the local militia company in 1696, but was a lieutenant at the time of his death."

References: Same as for John¹ Lovejoy above

Samuel³ Manning, 1644-1710/11; Billerica, Mass.

[Samuel³; Mary⁴ Manning, 1679-1715/16, married, 1708, Nicholas³ Holt;
Benjamin⁴ Holt, 1709-1784; Abiah⁵ Holt, 1742-1790, married, 1767,
Richard⁵ Eastman, etc. as in Thomas² Eastman above]

"Representative, 1695 Ensign in the Militia, Colony of Mass."

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; ION-SCW, p. 314

Samuel² Frye, ca 1650-1725; Andover, Mass.

[Samuel²; Nathan³ Frye, 1688-1758; Sarah⁴ Frye, 1717-1804, married,
1737, Benjamin⁴ Holt, 1709-1784; Abiah⁵ Holt married Richard⁵ Eastman,
etc. as in Thomas² Eastman above]

"Served as a corporal, ensign, 1692, and lieutenant, 1698, in the Andover Company in King Philip's War."

References: Abbot's History of Andover; N.E. Register, 1854,
pp. 226-227; ION-SCW, p. 187

James³ Bridges, ca 1672-1739; Andover, Mass.

[James³; Sarah⁴ Bridges, 1692/3-17xx), married, 1715, Nathan³ Frye, 1688-1758; Sarah⁴ Frye, 1717-17xx, married, 1737, Benjamin⁴ Holt, 1707-1784; Abiah⁵ Holt, 1742-1790, married, 1767, Richard⁵ Eastman, etc. as in Thomas² Eastman above]

"Served as a soldier in the Expedition to Canada, 1690, under Sir William Phips."

References: ION-SCW, p. 65

William¹ Phelps, 1599-1672; Dorchester, Mass; Windsor, Conn.

[William¹; Timothy² Phelps, 1638-1717; Nathaniel³ Phelps, 1677-1746; Nathaniel⁴ Phelps, 1703-1781; Samuel⁵ Phelps, 1742-1815; Lydia⁶ Phelps, 1771-1842, married, 1791, Hazael Russ, 1765-1817; Sophrenia D. Russ, 1811-1892, married, 1834, William⁷ Ford, etc. as in William² Ford above]

"Served on the first jury trial, Dorchester, Mass., Nov. 9, 1630; constable 1631; delegate to General Court from Dorchester, 1634; one of the eight Commissioners appointed by the Mass. Bay Colony, Mar. 3, 1636, to govern the people of Connecticut; Governor's Asst. (Connecticut) 1636-'42 also 1658-'62; and member of Council 1637, Pequot War."

References: Phelps Family, Phelps, 1899; Stiles History of Windsor, Conn.; ION-SCW, p. 370; "Conn. Puritan Settlers," Hinman, 1852.

Timothy² Phelps, 1638-1719; Windsor, Conn.

[Timothy²; Nathaniel³ Phelps, etc. as in William¹ Phelps above]

"Was commissioned a Lieutenant, May 1690; in May 1696, 'The Soldiers of Windsor have chosen Timothy Phelps as their Capt., the Court approveth their said choice.' (Capt. Train Band); appointed a lieutenant by the General Court, 1709; served under Col. William Whitney in Capt. Matthew Allyn's Co., 1707, in the Queen Anne War."

References: Same as for William¹ Phelps

Nathaniel³ Phelps, 1677-1746; Windsor and Hebron, Conn.

[Nathaniel³; Nathaniel⁴ Phelps, etc. as in William¹ Phelps above]

"Was the first town clerk on the organization of Hebron, 1708; deputy from Hebron, 1726, '31; captain of the militia company, 1729; an active man in public affairs."

References: Same as for William¹ and Timothy² Phelps above

Nathaniel⁴ Phelps, 1703-1781; Hebron, Conn. and Orford, N.H.

[Nathaniel⁴; Samuel⁵ Phelps, etc. as in William¹ Phelps above]

"Lieutenant in the local militia; an active man in church and town affairs."

References: Same as for William¹ and Timothy² Phelps above]

John¹ Bissell, ca 1592-1677, England and Windsor, Conn.

[John¹; Samuel² Bissell, 16xx-1700; Hannah³ Bissell, 1682-1717, married 1700, Nathaniel³ Phelps, etc. as in William¹ Phelps above]

"Was a juror at Hartford, 1640, '43, '47, '48; deputy to General Court, 1642, and served 46 Sessions of General Court and Particulars Court; was frequently appointed on special committees by the General Court; was confirmed by the General Court as Quarter Master of the County Troop Served under Capt. John Mason, 1657-58 Soldier in King Philip's War Capt. of Windsor troop, 1676."

References: Connecticut Puritan Settlers, Hinman, 1852; Stile's History of Windsor, Conn.; ION-SCW, p. 46

Samuel² Bissell, -1700; England and Windsor, Conn.

[Samuel²; Hannah³ Bissell, etc. as in John¹ Bissell and William¹ Phelps above]

"Served in Windsor Troop, Windsor Militia; was Deputy to General Court of Conn., Mar. 26, 1652." John², his brother, was Capt. of the Windsor Troop.

References: Same as for John¹ Bissell above] also Bodge pp. 465, 467, 468

Thomas¹ Holcomb, -1657; Dorchester, Mass.; Windsor, Conn.

[Thomas¹; Abigail² Holcomb, 1639-1688, married, 1658, Samuel² Bissell, etc. as for John¹ Bissell above]

"One of original grantees of Dorchester, Mass. land; one of the 58 original settlers of Windsor, Conn.; Served in local militia troop; deputy to General Court, 1649."

References: Connecticut Puritan Settlers; Stiles History of Windsor, Conn.; ION-SCW, p. 244

John² Morey, 1684-17xx; Bristol, R.I.

[John²; Linsford³ Morey, 1708-1772; Lydia⁴ Morey, 1741-1822, married 1764, Samuel⁵ Phelps, 1742-1815; Lydia⁶ Phelps, etc. as in William¹ Phelps above]

John² Morey (Continued)

"Served as a private at Louisburg, Canada, in the 7th Co. of the 1st Mass. Regt."

References: Morey Genealogy, in vault of NE Historic Genealogical Society

Thomas¹ Dewey, 15xx-1648; England; Dorchester, Mass.; Windsor, Conn.

[Thomas¹; Josiah² Dewey, 1640-1732; Nathaniel³ Dewey, 1673-17xx; Sarah⁴ Dewey, 1709-17xx, married, ca 1728, Linsford³ Morey, 1708-1772, etc. as in John² Morey above]

"One of grantees of Dorchester, Mass. lands; listed as one of the 58 settlers of Windsor, Conn.; a juror of the Particulars Court of 1642, '43, '44, '45; Cornet of Windsor Troops."

References: George Dewey and Dewey Family, 1898, Stiles History of Windsor, Conn.; ION-SCW, p. 144

Josiah² Dewey, 1640-1732; Windsor, Conn.; Northampton, Westfield, Mass.; and Lebanon, Conn.

[Josiah²; Nathaniel³ Dewey, etc. as in Thomas¹ Dewey above]

"Sergeant of Westfield Company during King Philip's War, 1675, '76; was a selectman at Northampton in 1668 and before; was one of the proprietors of Lebanon, 1694/5."

References: Same as for Thomas¹ Dewey above

John¹ Needham, 16xx-1689; England; Braintree and Boston, Mass.

[John¹; John² Needham, 1674/5-1742/3; John³ Needham, 1718/9-1800; John⁴ Needham, 1759-1840; Thomas J.⁵ Needham, 1803-1882; Julia A.⁶ Needham, 1832-1915, married, 1856, William A.⁸ Ford, 1835-1922; Frederick W.⁹ Ford, 1863-1938; Frederick W.¹⁰ 1892-]

"He was listed as a private in the militia, 1675, 1676, and served in the Narragansett or King Philip's War." "Served in the Mt. Hope campaign under Capt. Prentice."

References: Paige's History of Cambridge, Mass., pp. 398, 399 and Gozzaldi's Supplement; Bodge pp. 81, 437

John² Needham, 1674/5-1742/3; Boston, Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass.

[John²; John³ Needham, etc. as in John¹ Needham above]

John² Needham (Continued)

"Town clerk of Billerica 1709 et. seq.; selectman, 1712-1715; was one of petitioners to General Court, Dec. 23, 1734, for setting Tewksbury apart from Billerica." John² drew his father's grant in Narrangsett Township no. 6

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; "Ye Towne Book,"
Two Hundredth Anniversary of Tewksbury

John³ Needham, 1718/19-1800; Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass.

[John³; etc. as in John¹ Needham above]

"He served the Town of Tewksbury in many capacities, and his name appears on many town records between 1770 and 1790, mostly as town clerk."

References: Tewksbury Town Records; "Ye Towne Book,"
Two Hundredth Anniversary of Tewksbury

Daniel¹ Shed, ca 1620-1708; England; Braintree and Billerica, Mass.

[Daniel¹; Nathan² Shed, 1668/9-1736; Nathan³ Shed, 1695-1773;
Jonathan⁴ Shed, 1728-1801; Mary⁵ Shed, 1765-1856, married, 1786,
John⁴ Needham, etc. as in John¹ Needham above]

"Corporal Shed, Billerica Garrison, King Philip's War, 1675; an original settler of Braintree, Mass. 1641/2."

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; Inscription on
Daniel Shed Memorial Monument, Shed's Neck,
Quincy, Mass.; ION-SCW, p. 426

Nathan³ Shed, 1695-1773; Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass.

[Nathan³; etc. as in Daniel¹ Shed above]

"Was considered a prominent settler; took a prominent part in public affairs; was one of those responsible for settling Tewksbury apart from Billerica; at first town meeting, Jan. 1, 1735, he was elected Town Treasurer and, in 1741, a member of the Board of Selectmen."

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; Tewksbury Town
Records; Shed Family History

Jonathan⁴ Shed, 1728-1801; Tewksbury, Mass.

[Jonathan⁴; etc. as in Daniel¹ Shed above]

Jonathan⁴ Shed

(Continued)

Served in the French-Indian Wars and was a lieutenant in Capt. John Kidder's Co. of Col. Tyng's regiment of militia."

References: Tewksbury Town Records; Mass. Archives, Vol. 99, p. 36; "Ye Towne Book," Tewksbury, 1934

William¹ French, ca 1603-1681; England; Cambridge and Billerica, Mass.

/William¹; John² French, 1635/6-1712; Mary R.³ French, 1669/70-1740, married, ca 1694, Nathan² Shed, etc. as in Daniel¹ Shed and John¹ Needham above/

"First representative from Billerica to the General Court; Lieut., 1647, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1638, Capt. 1638, Junior Sergt. 1643, 1st Sergt. 1646, Ensign 1650; Lieut. in King Philip's War; Garrison Duty, 1675; Capt. 1681; Representative 1660, '63."

References: Paige's History of Cambridge; Hazen's History of Billerica; Town Records; ION-SCW, p. 185; Bodge, p. 217; Mass. Archives Vol. 68, p. 163

John² French, 1635/6-1712; Cambridge and Billerica, Mass.

/John²; Mary R.³ Shed, etc. as in William¹ French above/

"Was a corporal in the Billerica militia company; wounded at Quaboag, 1675, (Aug.2) in King Philip's War." ".....served under Capt. Thomas Wheeler."

References: Same as for William¹ French; also ION-SCW, pp. 184-5, Bodge, pp. k08, 113; Mass. Archives Vol. 68, p. 163

John³ Stearns, 1654-1728; Cambridge and Billerica, Mass.

/John³; Samuel⁴ Stearns, 1693-1730; Prudence⁵ Stearns, 1724-1781, married, 1742, John³ Needham, etc. as in John¹ Needham above/

"Capt. John Stearns passed his days and died Oct. 26, 1728 his long continuance in several offices of a civil and military kind affords a proof of the confidence reposed in him by his fellow citizens; Lieut. in Capt. John Lane's Co., 1704; served in relief of Dunstable, 1706." Served under Capt. Prentice in King Philip's War in a troop of horse."

References: Paige's History of Cambridge; Hazen's History of Billerica; ION-SCW, p. 449; Bodge, pp. 82, 83, 376; Mass. Archives, Vol. 68, pp. 73, 104, 226.

John¹ Kittredge, 16xx-1676; Billerica, Mass.

/John¹; John² Kittredge, 1665/6-1714; Francis³ Kittredge, 1706-1753; Lydia⁴ Kittredge, 1734-1822, married, 1753, Jonathan⁴ Shed, etc. as in Daniel¹ Shed above/

John¹ Kittredge

(Continued)

"Fought in King Philip's War." "In Capt. Thomas Wheeler's Co. in fight at Brookfield, 1675; scouting service, 1676."

References: Hazen's and Farmer's Histories of Billerica;
ION-SCW, p. 283; Bodge, p. 114

Francis² Littlefield, 1619-1712; England; Woburn, Mass.; York, Me.

/Francis²; Mary³ Littlefield, 1646-1719, married, 1664, John¹ Kittredge, 16xx-1676; John² Kittredge, etc. as in John¹ Kittredge above/

"Deputy, General Court of Mass. Bay from York, Me., 1660; from Wells, 1665-1676."

References: ION-SCW, p. 300

William¹ Chamberlain, ca 1621-1706; Concord and Billerica, Mass.

/William¹; Sarah² Chamberlain, 1656-1736, married, 1657, Ensign John² Shed, 1654-1736; Hannah³ Shed, 1693-1775, married, 1717, Nathan³ Shed, etc. as in Daniel¹ Shed above/

"Soldier in Serg. Hills Garrison House, Billerica, 1657, King Philip's War." "In Capt. Johnson's Co." Listed in Treas. John Hull's ledger.

References: Hazen's History of Billerica; ION-SCW, p. 92
Bodge, pp. 163, 447; Mass. Archives Vol. 67, p. 293

John² Shed, 1654-1736; Baintree and Billerica, Mass.

/John²; Hannah³ Shed, etc. as in William¹ Chamberlain and Daniel¹ Shed above/

"served in King Philip's War; Ensign in Billerica Company." "In Capt. Parker's Co. under Major Simon Willard, Aug. 7, 1675 to Jan. 25, 1676." Grantee Narragansett No. 6, lot 74.

References: Hazen's and Farmer's Histories of Billerica;
The Shed Family History; Bodge, pp. 122, 436

Simon³ Crosby, 1637-1725; Cambridge and Billerica, Mass.

/Simon³; Joseph⁴ Crosby, 1669-ca 1736; Rachel⁵ Crosby, 1695-17xx, married, ca 1718, Samuel⁴ Stearns, etc. as in John³ Stearns above/

"In Garrison at Billerica and Scouting, King Philip's War, 1675-1676; in Capt. Lane's Troop, 1706; Deputy to General Court, 1691, et. seq."

References: Paige's History of Cambridge and Gozzaldi's Supplement;
Hazen's History of Billerica; ION-SCW, p. 128, Bodge, pp. 84, 114

Richard¹ Brackett, 1611-1691; England; Boston and Braintree, Mass.

/Richard¹; Rachel² Brackett, 1639- , married Simon³ Crosby, etc.
as in Simon³ Crosby above/

"Captain Richard Brackett, commander of militia of Braintree; Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co., 1636; Deputy 1655-1680; Town Clerk many years; third Captain of town."

References: Savage, Vol. 1, p. 299; ION-SCW, p. 56

John¹ Bigelow, 1617-1703; England; Watertown, Mass.

/John¹; Elizabeth² Bigelow, 1657-1694, married, ca 1677, John³ Stearns, 1654-1728; Samuel⁴ Stearns, 1693-ca 1730; etc. as in John³ Stearns and John¹ Needham above/

"In Pequot or King Philip's Wars; marriage to Mary Warren is the earliest marriage found in town records was selectman, 1665, '70, '71."

References: Bond's "Early Settlers of Watertown," ; Savage's Dictionary; ION-SCW, p. 44; Mass. Archives Vol. 68, p. 100

John¹ Sherman, 1612-1690/91; England; Watertown, Mass.

/John¹; Joseph² Sherman, 1650-1730; Elizabeth³ Sherman, 1687-17xx, married, 1614, Joseph² Stevens, 1661-1738, Jonas³ Stevens, 1727-ca 1805; Joseph⁴ Stevens, 1753-1830; Jonas⁵ Stevens, 1781-1871; Mary G.⁶ Stevens, 1811-1898, married, 1830, Thomas J.⁷ Needham, 1803-1882, etc. as in John¹ Needham above/

"Commissioner 1652, '53, '54; Selectman 1636, et. seq.; Town Clerk 1655 et. seq.; Clerk of Writs, 1645; Sergt. of town band, Ensign, Lieut., appointed Capt. by the General Court, June 11, 1680 'in ans. to the petition of the trayned band at Watertown, the court judgeth it mete to grant their request and do order John Sherman to be their Captain'." Wounded in Battle at Swamp Fort; served under Henschman and Mosely; Grantee Township 2.

References: Sherman Genealogy, 1920; "Early Settlers of Watertown," Bond; Mass. Colonial Records, Vol. V, p. 282; Mass. Archives Vol. 67, p. 293; Bodge, pp. 71, 74, 260, 419, 477

Joseph² Sherman, 1650-1730/31; Watertown, Mass.

/Joseph² ; Elizabeth³ Sherman, etc., as in John¹ Sherman above/

"Corporal, Surveyor, Constable, 1682 and 1684; Tythingman, 1685-'86; Fence Viewer 1692-1697; Assessor, 1695; Selectman, 1701-1705, 1709-1712; Deputy to General Court, 1702-1705; Soldier, King Philip's War under Capt. Jonathan Poole and Capt. Thomas Brattle, 1676." "On Sept. 23, 1676, he is recorded as receiving pay as a soldier in Capt. Jonathan Poole's company and also on same day as receiving the same amount as a soldier in Capt. Thomas Brattle's company." "In defense of Hatfield, 1675."

References: Same as for John¹ Sherman above; also ION-SCW, p. 427; Mass. Archives Vol. 68, p. 163; Bodge, p. 260

Jacob² Farrar, 1642-1675; Lancaster, Mass.

∟Jacob²; George³ Farrar, 1670-1760; Joseph⁴ Farrar, 1694-1733;
Ruth⁵ Farrar, 1725-17xx, married, 1750, Jonas³ Stevens, etc. as
in John¹ Sherman and John¹ Needham above∟

"He is credited in the 'Colony Booke' under of Sept. 13, 1676 for military services under Captain Hunting of L 2:18:0 was killed by the Indians, Aug. 22, 1675, at house of Mordecia MacCloud, Lancaster, Mass., which he and two others were guarding."

References: "The Farrar Family," 1847; Willard's History of Lancaster; Savage; Bodge, pp. 137, 290, 352

Joseph⁴ Farrar, 1694-ca 1733; Concord and Chelmsford, Mass.

∟Joseph⁴; Ruth⁵ Farrar, etc. as in Jacob² Farrar above∟

"Was in the famous Indian battle called 'Lovell's Fight,' near Fryebury, Me., May 8, 1725."

References: "The Farrar Family," 1847

This Revolutionary Claim of John Needham was given to me by Ina Russell, daughter of Mahalie (Needham) Russell, who was a sister of my grandmother, Julia (Needham) Ford. Mahalie and Julia were granddaughters of John Needham; lived near him in his later years in Norway, Me., and both retold to me the stories of the War of Independence with which he thrilled them as girls.

F. W. F. Jan. 1952

State of Maine.

Oxford County, } ss.

BE IT KNOWN. That before me *Daniel Boyer* a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, personally appeared *John Needham* and made oath in due form of law, that he is the identical person named in an original certificate in his possession, of which (I certify) the following is a true copy :

WAR DEPARTMENT...REVOLUTIONARY CLAIM.

NO. 11293

I CERTIFY, That in conformity with the law of the United States, of the 7th of June, 1832, of the State of Maine

who was a *Private* in the Revolutionary War

Army of the Revolution
is entitled to receive *Thirty one* dollars and *twenty seven* cents per annum during his natural life, commencing on the 4th of March, 1831, and payable semi-annually, on the 4th of March, and 4th of September, in every year.



Examined and
Countersigned }

Given at the War Office of the United States, this *Nineteenth* day of *April* one thousand eight hundred and thirty-*three*

Lew Cab

SECRETARY OF WAR.

J. L. Edwards
Commissioner of Pensions

That he now resides in *Norway* and has resided there for the space of *twenty nine* years past; and that previous thereto, he resided in *Tewksbury* *Massachusetts*

Sworn and subscribed this *8th* day of *Sept* before me,

Daniel Boyer J. Peace

MILITARY AND CIVIL SERVICE
of
ANCESTORS
during
AMERICAN REVOLUTION

John⁴ Needham, 1759-1840; Tewksbury, Mass. and Norway, Me.

John⁴; Thomas Jefferson⁵ Needham, 1803-1882; Julia Ann⁶ Needham, 1832-1915, married William Asahel⁸ Ford, 1835-1922; Frederick William⁹ Ford, 1863-1938; Frederick William¹⁰ Ford, 1892- /

"Commissioned as Ensign, Feb. 5, 1776, Capt. John Ford's Co. of Col. John Robinson's Regt.....in Col. Nixon's 6th Regt. on a return for arrears in pay.....on clothing acct. from Jan. 1, 1778 to Dec. 31, 1782..... Reported invalided Mar. 1, 1779..... Continental Army pay accounts for service from Apr. 1, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779..... Capt. Elijah Danforth's Co., Col. Nixon's Regt. on a return of men who had not been absent subsequently except on furlough..... Certified at camp near Peekskill, Feb. 16, 1779..... Sergeant, Capt. Moses McFarland's corps of invalids..... Continental Army pay accounts for services from Jan. 1, 1780 to Dec. 1, 1780..... Reported transferred from Col. Nixon's Regt. to Capt. Moses McFarland's Co. of invalids stationed at Boston..... inspection return dated Aug. 1, 1780."

".....his pension was allowed for eight months actual service as a private in the Mass. troops, Revolutionary War; a part of which time he served under Capt. Moore and Col. Reed. He enlisted from Tewksbury, Mass. His widow Mary made application and received a pension for the service of her husband as above set forth."

"Served nearly four years. Pensioned..... was a Rev. Sol. and pensioner."

References: Extracts taken from Massachusetts Archives by William A.⁸ Ford in August 1897; extract from letter dated June 23, 1897 and signed by H. Clay Evans, OW&N Div., Dept. of Interior, Bureau of Pensions; "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution," Vol. XI, pp. 305, 306, etc.; Tewksbury Town Records; "Ye Towne Book," 200th Anniversary of Tewksbury Aug. 1934; Whitman's History of Norway, Me., pp. 85, 475; DAR Vol. 105, p. 149 (104,442), also DAR (375,699); Photostat of Revolutionary War Claim No. 11293, dated Apr. 19, 1833.

John³ Needham, 1717-1800; Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass.

[/John³; John⁴ Needham, etc. as in John⁴ Needham above/

"Served as a private in Lieut. Thomas Clark's Company, Col. Green's Mass. regiment in Lexington Alarm."

Civil officer of Tewksbury nearly continuously from 1770 to 1790, mostly as Town Clerk.

References: Town Records of Tewksbury, Mass.; "Ye Towne Book" published for 200th Anniversary of Tewksbury, August 1934; DAR Vol. 105, pp. 2-22 (104,061)

Jonas³ Stevens, 1727-ca 1805; Townsend, Mass. and Gray, Me.

[/Jonas³; Joseph⁴ Stevens, 1753-1830; Jonas⁵ Stevens, 1781-1871; Mary G.⁶ Stevens, 1811-1898, married Thomas Jefferson⁵ Needham, 1803-1882; Julia A.⁶ Needham, 1832-1915, married William A.⁸ Ford, 1835-1922; Frederick W.⁹ Ford, 1863-1938; Frederick W.¹⁰ Ford, 1892 - /

"Commanded a company of Col. Timothy Pike's 4th Cumberland County, Mass. Regiment."

"Served from Gray, Me. (New Boston, Mass. then) in the War for American Independence."

References: Whitman's History of Norway, Me., p. 27, Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in Revolution, p. 970; DAR Vol. 129, p. 40 (128,126)

Joseph⁴ Stevens, 1753-1830; Townsend, Mass.; Gray and Norway, Me.

[/Joseph⁴; Jonas⁵ Stevens, etc. as in Jonas³ Stevens above/

"Served as a corporal and Sergeant under Captains Merrill and Huskell in Colonels E. Phinney's and Fogg's regiments Mass. troupes."

"Served as a corporal in Capt. Moses Merrill's company, Col. E. Phinney's 31st Mass. Regiment of Foot, 1775."

References: Whitman's History of Norway, Me., p. 86; Massachusetts Soliders and Sailors in Revolution, p. 972; DAR Vol 129, p. 40 (128,126)

Amos⁴ Hobbs, 1761-1839; Hopkinton, Mass.; Gray and Norway, Me.

✓Amos⁴; Mary⁵ Hobbs, 1785-1872, married Joseph⁴ Stevens, 1753-1830, etc., as in Joseph⁴ Stevens above/

"Served in Capt. Nathan Merrill's Co., Col. Jonathan Mitchell's Regt., Penobscott Expedition, 1779."

"He served a period in the War of the Revolution."

References: Whitman's History of Norway, Me., pp. 27, 85, 441; "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in Revolution," Vol. 8, p. 17; DAR Vol. 34, p. 287 (33,791); Vol. 39, p. 211 (38,573); also (59,351), (76,685), (77,195), (77,196), (86,663)

Jonathan⁴ Shed, 1728, 1801; Billerica and Tewksbury, Mass.

✓Jonathan⁴; Mary⁵ Shed, 1765-1856, married John⁴ Needham, 1759-1840, etc., as in John⁴ Needham above/

"He resigned his commission prior to the American Revolution (Lieut. in Capt. John Kidder's Co. of Col. Tyng's regiment of militia). At the call to arms he enlisted as a private in Capt. Jonathan Brown's Tewksbury company which marched to Lexington on April 19, 1777..... He was wounded in this engagement."

"He was among the Americans who pursued the British troops from Concord to Lexington to Boston, April 19, 1775."

References: "Shed Family History"; Mass. Archives, Vol. 99, p. 36; "Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in Revolution," Vol. XIV, pp. 80, 92; Whitman's History of Norway, Me., p. 505

(Also shown as "Shedd" and "Shead")

Nathaniel⁴ Phelps, 1703-1781; Hebron, Conn.; Orford, N. H.

✓Nathaniel⁴, Samuel⁵ Phelps, 1742-1815; Lydia⁶ Phelps, 1771-1842, married Hazael⁴ Russ, 1765-1817; Sophronia Dodge⁵ Russ, 1811-1892, married William⁷ Ford, etc., as in Hezekiah⁵ Ford below/

"Served 21 days in the Lexington Alarm." "8th Regt., Sergeant in 6th Co., July 9 to Dec. 17, 1775."

"Enlisted in the 8th Regiment, Col Huntington, and was sergeant in 6th Co., Capt. Rowley, enlisting 9 Jan 1775, discharged 17 Dec 1775, then in his 73rd year."

